The Vestry Book and Register
OF
St. Peter’s Parish

[Signature: L.A. Books]
Prefatory Note

As the parishes of the Established Church in colonial Virginia were also political subdivisions, their records are both official and important. For this reason, it is the policy of the Library Board of Virginia to publish original parish books, this volume being the fifth of a series begun in 1931. This work and three of those previously published relate to a contiguous area of early Virginia whose local archives have been lost. The decision to include these records of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, in the series was made after careful consideration of the fact that they had been published before, in 1904 and 1905, by the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia, and after consultation with the officers of that society, who have given their generous and interested cooperation in the undertaking. The Board of the society endorsed the project for the reasons set forth in the following letter from the president:

RICHMOND, VA., September 15, 1937.

MR. WILMER L. HALL, State Librarian,
Virginia State Library,
Richmond, Va.

MY DEAR MR. HALL:

At a meeting held on December 27, 1935, the Board of the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia voted to endorse the State Library's project of editing and issuing in one volume the Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County (originally published separately by this society in 1904 and 1905) and through its Corresponding Secretary, Miss Lucy C. Roller, informed Dr. Chamberlayne, the editor of the proposed work, of its action.
Now, as President of the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia, I am writing to you to let you know some of the reasons that actuated us in endorsing the project, reasons which make us feel that a new edition of the St. Peter's Parish records is not only desirable but highly necessary. Those reasons are the following: The introductions to the volumes published in 1904 and 1905 are very brief, and the proposed introduction will provide an adequate historical account of the parish; the introductions contain errors of fact, which should be corrected, in the light of information now available; the volumes show many omissions when compared with the original manuscripts, one instance, in the case of The Vestry Book, being the omission of six whole pages of the manuscript, which contain several indentures, the wording of the various oaths taken by the parish officials, and the autograph signatures of the officials who had taken the oaths; neither volume contains any critical notes; in each volume (The Vestry Book especially) the index is very inadequate—so much so that it can be of little or no help to the historical or genealogical student using the book; much additional historical material concerning New Kent County in general, and St. Peter's Parish in particular, has come to light within the last five or six years and, we understand, is to be incorporated in the new edition of the St. Peter's Parish records; and newly discovered documents illustrative of the history of Blisland Parish are to be included in the St. Peter's volume, the result being that The Vestry Book of Blisland (Blissland) Parish, published by the State Library in 1935 and the shortly to be published St. Peter's Parish volume will together contain a transcript of all the documents connected with the history of these two contiguous parishes known to be in existence.
and will prove a mine of information to the student of Colonial Virginia history.

The above are our reasons for endorsing the action of the State Library Board in getting out a new edition of the St. Peter's Parish records.

Very cordially yours,

CALVIN BRAGG VALENTINE (MRS. GRANVILLE GRAY VALENTINE) 
President, Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia.

The Library Board is fortunate in having been able to avail itself once more of the scholarship and experience of Dr. Churchill Gibson Chamberlayne, the editor of several previous volumes, who undertook this exacting work as a labor of love, and in this volume has maintained his high standard of editorship and historical research.

WILMER L. HALL  
State Librarian, 

Richmond, December 10, 1937.
## Contents

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>List of Illustrations</td>
<td>xi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Introduction</td>
<td>xiii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The &quot;Vestry Book,&quot; MS. Volume No. 1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The &quot;Register,&quot; MS. Volume No. 1</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The &quot;Register,&quot; MS. Volume No. 2</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Appendices</td>
<td>613</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appendix A</td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appendix B</td>
<td>669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appendix C</td>
<td>690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appendix D</td>
<td>696</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>List of Errata</td>
<td>701</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>703</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
List of Illustrations

Section of A Map of the Most Inhabited Part of Virginia, by Fry and Jefferson, 1775 Edition

Frontispiece

Page 5 of MS. Volume No. 1.......Between pages 8 and 9
St. Peter’s Church—1937............Between pages 68 and 69
Page 169 of MS. Volume No. 1..Between pages 222 and 223
The Old Barn at “Poplar Grave” (or “The Ferry”)  
Between pages 240 and 241
St. Peter’s Church—1862...........Between pages 340 and 341
“The Castle” ......................Between pages 354 and 355
“Christ’s Cross” ...................Between pages 380 and 381
Page 144 of MS. Volume No. 1. (Counting from the back)  
Facing page 502
Page 145 of MS. Volume No. 1. (Counting from the back)  
Facing page 503
Page 148 of MS. Volume No. 1. (Counting from the back)  
Between pages 506 and 507
Page 9 of MS. Volume No. 2.....Between pages 520 and 521
Page 39 of MS. Volume No. 2. Between pages 556 and 557
The Old Smoke-house at “Marengo” and the Old Office at “Hampstead” ..........Between pages 640 and 641
The Mansion House at “Poplar Grove” (or “The Ferry”)
Between pages 650 and 651
Introduction

The two manuscript volumes hereinafter reproduced in print embody the earliest consecutive records of St. Peter’s Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, known to be in existence. The first, and older, of the two volumes was known to Bishop Meade and was used by him in the preparation of his *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia.* The second, and later, volume the Bishop does not mention in his book, and it is most probable that he was unaware of its existence. Both volumes are the property of the Protestant Episcopal Church in Virginia. For many years they were kept in the library of the Protestant Episcopal Theological Seminary in Virginia, near Alexandria; they are now in the custody of the Virginia State Library, in Richmond, and are preserved in the Archives Division of the library. These two old manuscripts were published in two volumes (the register part in 1904; the vestry book part in 1905) by the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia. Both volumes have long been out of print. The present volume, containing much original matter not to be found in the two earlier volumes, is provided with an exhaustive index and with some notes, which together should make the records more easily and more profitably used by historical and genealogical students.

The earlier of the two manuscript volumes (hereafter referred to as MS. Volume No. 1) is a quarto, 13 3/8 x 8 3/4 inches in size, and contains 198 leaves, in whole or in part, of heavy unruled laid paper, the watermarks being two in number: the initials PB (3/8 inch by 9/16 inch); and a fleur-de-lis on a shield, surmounted by a crown, the whole over the monogram OH above the monogram WR (6 inches by 5 inches). Originally the volume contained at least twenty to thirty more leaves than

---

at present. Of this number some twenty or more leaves have been torn out, apparently at random; generally speaking only one leaf at a time is missing, but occasionally two consecutive leaves are wanting, and in one case the gap was made by tearing out three leaves. In addition to the missing leaves above referred to, at least one leaf is missing from the back of the volume, and two, or perhaps three, are wanting at the front. Furthermore, of the leaves that remain (or, rather, that have been counted as remaining) many have been torn or otherwise mutilated to the point where less than half (in some cases less than a fourth) of the sheet is left.

Like the manuscript Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish (transcribed and published in 1898) this MS. Volume No. 1 served two purposes: what may be called the front part (pages 1 to 247) contains the minutes of the vestry meetings between 1684 (possibly 1683) and 1758; the back part (pages 1 to 143) contains a record, apparently very incomplete, of births, marriages, baptisms, and deaths in the parish between 1685 and 1730 or 1731, when a new book (MS. Volume No. 2) was begun, the old book containing in addition occasional entries down to the end of the century, and in one case to 1810; while the middle portion (pages 144 to 149, inclusive, counting from the back) contains (1) the wording of the Test Oath, followed by the autograph signatures of some thirty-eight parish officials who had taken the oath, (2) the wording of the Oath of Conformity, followed by some seventeen autograph signatures, (3) the wording of the Oath of a Vestryman, (4) the wording of the Oath of a Church Warden, (5) the wording of three other oaths (of Allegiance to King George, of Abjuration of the Pope, and of Renunciation of the Pretender), each

2 Actually there are a few entries dating back years before the establishment of the parish, in 1678 (or 9), but in every such instance the entry was made some distance down the page and below the first entry under the particular letter (A, B, C, etc.) heading the page, a fact which proves that the entry in question was made at a subsequent date.
given twice, and (6) copies of three indentures (of 1738, 1739, and 1740 respectively), the last one being of peculiar interest in view of the light it throws upon interracial relations in Virginia at the time.

MS. Volume No. 2 is a quarto 14¾ by 9¾ inches in size and contains 49 leaves, in whole or in part, of heavy unruled laid paper, the watermarks being two in number: the Roman numeral IV (5/8 inch by 1 inch) and a fleur-de-lis (2½ inches by 1½ inches). Originally the volume must have contained at least five more leaves than at present. Of these, two have been neatly cut out of the book, presumably with a knife, only a narrow margin being left, and three have been torn out roughly. Whether or not one or two leaves are missing from the front of the volume, it is impossible to say with certainty. With the exception of pages 10, 22, 44, 45, 80, 86, and 108 (which contain some extraneous matter), the book has been used exclusively as a Parish Register of births, baptisms, and deaths from the year 1733 down to about the end of the century. From page 1 through page 37 (1733-1740) the entries appear to be in the handwriting of the Rev. David Mossom, Minister of the parish, each page having been attested by Mr. Mossom. Beginning with page 39 a new method of making the entries was followed, the handwriting, which changes again after 1767, is different, there are few entries for the period 1740 to 1756, and after about 1767 the entries are again comparatively few and scattering. As can readily be seen from a glance at the printed reproduction, the record is by no means complete for the period ostensibly covered.

Establishment of St. Peter's Parish and Territorial Changes, 1678-1725

Some time during the year 1678 the Vestry of Blisland Parish, having first obtained the consent of the whole parish thereto, made a division of the parish, the lower part retain-
The next year, on April 29th, the General Court, answering a petition of the Parish of Blisland, confirmed the division already made and thereby finally established St. Peter's Parish. At the time of its establishment St. Peter's Parish was bounded on the north-east by the ridge between the Pamunkey and the Mattaponi rivers, on the south-east by John's (or Jack's) Creek (north of the Pamunkey) and by a line beginning at Capt. Bassett's Landing Creek (south of the Pamunkey), and on the south-west by the ridge between the Pamunkey and Chickahominy rivers. There was no boundary established on the north-west side, the parish extending in that direction, theoretically speaking, indefinitely, while practically speaking it extended only as far as to the farthest point of settlement. Later, when in 1704 St. Peter's Parish was itself divided, the upper (or north-western) portion being established as St. Paul's Parish, the dividing line between the two parishes (Matadequin Creek), which in 1720 became also the dividing line between New Kent and the newly created County of Hanover, became St. Peter's north-west boundary line.

But before St. Peter's Parish had, in 1704, limited itself to the north-west, as above noted, it had already suffered a considerable loss of territory and inhabitants. In 1691, by the Act establishing King and Queen County, the General Assembly cut off from it all that part of its territory lying north-east of the Pamunkey and annexed it to St. John's Parish (established in 1680 or later), thus making St. John's Parish include the whole of Pamunkey Neck; i.e., the present King William County and the other counties lying between the Mattaponi and the north fork (North Anna River) of the Pamunkey.

This transfer of territory from St. Peter's Parish to the Parish of St. John's is interesting as illustrating an early
developing and steadily increasing tendency in the Colony of Virginia, or, to be more specific, in that part of Tidewater Virginia lying between the James (including the Appomattox) and the Rappahannock, to make navigable streams, rather than the ridges between such streams, the boundary lines between county and county, and between parish and parish. This tendency finally resulted everywhere, within the limits mentioned above, in an almost complete change in the north-east and south-west boundary lines of both counties and parishes; for whereas at first in almost every instance county was separated from county and parish from parish by a ridge between two rivers, eventually, by the addition or subtraction of territory as the case might be, rivers and not ridges formed the boundary lines. To put it another way; at first in every case the counties and parishes lay each on both sides of a river (which served as a high road) and sloped up and out on each side to a ridge between it and the next county or parish, but later the counties and parishes are found lying each between two rivers, each county or parish sloping up and in on both sides to a ridge, along which ran in most cases a road roughly paralleling the two rivers.5

Making up for the losses of territory and inhabitants suffered in 1691, when that part of St. Peter's Parish north-east of the Pamunkey was annexed to St. John's Parish, and in 1704, when St. Paul's Parish was established to the north-west, the General Assembly in 1723 ordered that on and after March 1, 1725, all that part of the parish of Wilmington lying on the (north) east side of Chickahominy River and above (i.e. north-west of) Blisland Parish as added to by the same Act be added to St. Peter's Parish. From 1725 onward then St. Peter's Parish extended from the Pamunkey on the north-east to the Chickahominy on the south-west, and from Blisland Parish on the south-east to St. Paul's Parish (Hanover County) on the north-west. By this addition of territory the number of

5 Appendix D., pp. 696-700.
tithables in St. Peter's Parish was increased at once from 692 to 902, or slightly more than 30%, and the vestry gained three new members, Capt. Wm Marston, Mr. Wm Brown, and Mr. John Netherland, all of whom had been members of the vestry of Wilmington Parish.

**CHURCHES IN ST. PETER'S PARISH**

There were two churches in St. Peter's Parish in 1685, when the earliest complete dated minutes now existing were entered in the Vestry Book, and it is most probable that these two churches had been in existence for several years; indeed it can be assumed that they antedated the establishment of the parish, for a new parish was rarely if ever formed until there were in the district to be set apart as such enough inhabitants to have justified already the erection of at least two places of worship for them. Of these two churches, one was commonly known as the Lower Church, the other as the Upper Church. Other names applied to these churches, such as "Christ's Church in S: Peter's Parish", "S: Peters Church in [ ] parish," "S' p, parish Church", "S' Peters Church for S' Peters Parish", cannot be taken as definite designations of either building; for under the date Nov. 16, 1685 the name "S: Peters Church" is used to designate the Lower Church, and under the date Nov. 25, 1686 the same name is used to designate the Upper Church, while the name "Christ's Church" occurs but once, and the entry where it occurs is too fragmentary to warrant any guess as to which of the two churches is meant.

---

6 Pages 194 and 198.
7 Vestry Book of Blissland (Blissland) Parish, etc., pp. XXIX-XXXI.
8 Page 3.
9 Pages 1-10.
10 Page 3, where this Church is distinguished from the "upper Church."
11 Page 8, where the statement is made that the meeting is being held at the "upper Church," and the heading to the minutes reads "At a vestry held in S' Peters Church."
12 Page 2.
In March 1688 the vestry ordered that the Upper Church be repaired. Two months later they rescinded their action and ordered that a new Upper Church be built. This church, constructed of wood, was completed in 1690. According to county tradition it was located on the Pamunkey River in what is now Hanover County "about three miles east of the present village of Old Church."  

Just where the other church, the Lower Church, stood is not known. All that can be said with certainty on the subject is that it was located at no great distance from Black Creek, which empties into the Pamunkey not far from the present Tunstall Station, on the Southern Railway, and probably to the southeast of that stream. This church was used regularly until 1703, when the present St. Peter's Church was completed and opened for services. That it was probably used for occasional services thereafter is evidenced by the last reference to it in the Vestry Book, which appears under the date Aug. 18, 1704.

The first mention of the present St. Peter's Church occurs in the minutes of the vestry meeting held Aug. 13, 1700, at which time it was ordered "that as Soon as Conveniently may be a new Church of Brick Sixty foot Long and twenty fower foot wide in the Cleer and fowerteen foot pitch - - - be built". The building was completed (much as it stands today, except that there was no tower at the west end) in the year 1703.

With the erection of the present St. Peter's Church, the parish had three houses of worship, if the old and practically

---

13 Pages 14, 15 and 30.
14 Chilton, The Colonial Episcopal Church in Hanover County, Virginia, p. 6 (in manuscript).
15 Page 9.
16 Page 104.
17 Page 68.
18 Something in the nature of a belfry seems to have been erected in 1722, but just what cannot be determined from the records, which are defective at this point. (See pp. 182-185) ; the present three-storied tower, consisting of carriage porch, vestry-room, and belfry, was built in 1740 and 1741. (See pp. 261, 262, 265, 266, and 339.)
abandoned Lower Church be counted as such. Meanwhile, answering a petition of the upper (far west) inhabitants of the parish for a church convenient to them, in September 1702 the vestry ordered the erection of a wooden church or chapel forty feet long by twenty wide at a location “upon the upper side of mechumps creeke.” This building, it appears, was not entirely finished when the Act of Assembly for dividing St. Peter’s Parish was passed (in the session beginning April 20, 1704).

With the division of the parish, Matadequin Creek became the boundary line between St. Peter’s and the newly formed parish of St. Paul’s. Before the division, St. Peter’s Parish contained 947 tithables; after the division it contained only 502 tithables, and it was not until twenty-four years later (and after the addition to the parish, in March, 1725, of a part of the dissolved parish of Wilmington) that the number of tithables in the parish was again as great as it had been before the division. By the division also St. Peter’s lost the old Upper Church and the new church, or chapel, on Mechump’s Creek, both of which lay within the bounds of the new parish of St. Paul’s. From that date until after the Disestablishment of the Church, in 1784, the present St. Peter’s was the only Church edifice in the parish with the exception of the old Lower Church (referred to in the Vestry Book for the last time under the date, Aug. 18, 1704), which was commonly known as the “Broken back’d Church”

**EARLY DISPUTES WITH BLISLAND PARISH**

For five years a controversy was carried on between St. Peter’s Parish and the parish of Blisland, from which St. Peter’s had been cut off in 1678 (or 9), in connection with

---

19 This church, according to Chilton, The Colonial Episcopal Church in Hanover County, Virginia, p. 8, (in manuscript) was situated about a mile and a half north of the spot where later “Old Slash (Disciples) Church” was built and still stands, and about four or five miles south of the present Hanover Court House. It has long since disappeared.
the matter of the dividing line between the two parishes. Just what the point at issue was is not clear from the records, but that the quarrel was an acrimonious one appears plain from the ten or more references to it, dating between 1686 and 1690, that are to be found in the Vestry Book. There was also a difference between the parishes on the subject of the division of the church plate (i.e., the Communion vessels), but this matter seems to have been settled promptly, for there is but one reference to it in the existing records.  

Evidently the vestry of St. Peter's had learned a lesson from their boundary line dispute with Blisland, for when in 1704 St. Peter's Parish was itself divided, all questions between it and the newly formed parish of St. Paul's concerning the dividing line and the division of the church plate and ornaments seem to have been settled promptly and amicably.

**The Parish Ferry**

For the first twelve or thirteen years of its history St. Peter's Parish embraced territory on both sides of the Pamunkey, the part lying north of the river extending as far as to the ridge between the Pamunkey and the Mattaponi. The inhabitants living north of the river were few in number compared with those on the south side (in the present New Kent County); but few though they were, it was necessary to provide some means by which they might easily get across the river to attend church, to appear at court, and to be present on occasions when the militia of the county were mustered. Accordingly the parish maintained a ferry, as was done by other parishes similarly circumstanced. The Vestry Book contains some fifteen or more

---

20 Page 1.
21 Page 22, where the parish inhabitants living north of the Pamunkey (in "Pamunuck Neck") are listed after those living on the south side of the river.
22 Page 26.
23 cf. *The Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, Virginia, 1720-1789*, pp. 2, 3, 7, 8, 9, 11, etc., etc.
references to this ferry, beginning with the first entry in the manuscript volume as it exists today and running through to the year 1691, when King and Queen County was established and all that part of St. Peter’s Parish lying north of the Pamunkey (in what is now King William County) was cut off from St. Peter’s and annexed to St. John’s Parish.

Bequests to the Parish

As was the case with other parishes\textsuperscript{24} St. Peter’s seems in the early days to have had its difficulties getting possession of bequests made to it. An interesting instance is that in connection with the last will and testament of John Bruster. This matter crops up in the records from time to time between 1694 and 1699. In the end the vestry apparently grew weary of the affair, or perhaps they despaired of getting anything by their efforts; in any event they decided to drop the business, and as far as one can now see, the parish was never a penny the richer for Bruster’s good intentions.

Changes in County Connection

From its establishment until the year 1725, St. Peter’s Parish lay entirely in New Kent County. In that year, as has been already stated, Wilmington Parish was dissolved, and all that part of the parish lying north of the Chickahominy (in James City County) was divided between James City Parish, Blisland Parish, and St. Peter’s Parish, the most westerly portion falling to St. Peter’s. Accordingly, for some years thereafter St. Peter’s Parish as a whole lay partly in New Kent County and partly in James City County.\textsuperscript{25} Finally in 1767 the General

\textsuperscript{24} cf. The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1663-1767, p. 163; and The Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester County, Virginia, 1677-1793, pp. 338 and 370.

\textsuperscript{25} cf. The Vestry Book of Blisland (Blissland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1721-1786, pp. XIX-XXXI, where the text of the Act for dissolving the Parish of Wilmington is given in full.
Assembly made a change in the boundary line between James City and New Kent counties, whereby the lower end of New Kent County on the York River side (extending from Ware Creek down to Scimino Creek) was cut off from New Kent and added to James City, while at the same time the upper end of James City County on the Chickahominy River side (i.e., all that part of the county lying above, or north-west of, Diascum Creek) was cut off from James City and added to New Kent. By this rearrangement of county territories and boundaries, St. Peter’s Parish became once again, what it has since remained, a New Kent County parish in its entirety.

FURTHER AND LATER HISTORY

For the further history of St. Peter’s Parish, students are referred: (1) to the within reproduction of the official parish records (including the appendices to the volume); (2) to The Life of the Reverend Devereux Jarratt (Baltimore, 1806); (3) to Hening, Statutes at Large . . . of Virginia; (4) to Meade, Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia (Philadelphia, 1857); (5) to Colonial Churches (Richmond, 1907), article on St. Peter’s Church; (6) to Nugent, Cavaliers and Pioneers (Richmond, 1934-); (7) to Swem, Virginia Historical Index (Roanoke 1934-1936); (8) to The Vestry Book of Blissland (Blissland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1721-1786 (Richmond, 1935); (9) to Minutes of East Hanover Presbytery, Nov. 6, 1933-July 9, 1934, (Richmond, 1935), p. 91, letter of Elder Geo. P. Haw; and (10) to Chilton, The Colonial Episcopal Church in Hanover County, Virginia (in manuscript).

The five-line heading to page 1 of this volume is, of course, not a transcript from the original record. The manuscript record begins with the words:

y' Wm: Atkinson keee pey parish ferry this next 26 Hening, Vol. VIII, p. 208.
Blanks in the manuscript which were left by the Clerk to be filled in later, but were never filled in, are indicated in the printed reproduction by blank spaces. Gaps in the manuscript resulting from tearing, rubbing, or other kinds of intentional or unintentional mutilation are indicated by blank spaces enclosed in brackets. A question mark enclosed in brackets indicates a word or words, or a date, which the editor was not absolutely sure that he had read aright. Unintentional omissions in the manuscript and all other mistakes of whatever kind are, as far as it was found possible to do so, reproduced exactly. Pages in the manuscript are indicated in the printed reproduction by Arabic numerals enclosed in brackets. In the index the number of times an item occurs on a page is indicated by a small Arabic numeral above, and to the right of, the numeral indicating the number of the page.

As is well known, the court records of New Kent County prior to 1865 disappeared many years ago. It is believed, and with good reason, that these records were transferred to Richmond for safe-keeping sometime during the period 1861-1865 and were deposited, along with the records of several other counties, in the building housing the General Court. This building, with most of its contents, was destroyed in the great fire accompanying the evacuation of Richmond by the Confederate forces on April 2-3, 1865. This loss of the Court records made the parish records of the county all the more invaluable to the historian and the genealogist. With the publication of this work those records are now all in print and accessible to the public. It is the belief of the editor that within the covers of this book and its companion volume, The Vestry Book of Blissland (Blissland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1721-1786 (published in 1935) will be found, with few exceptions, copies of all the more important documentary source materials for the history of New
Kent County from 1653 to about the close of the eighteenth century that are at present known to be in existence.

The worth of a publication like the present one depends in large part upon the suggestions made to the editor, and the help and encouragement given him, by others during the progress of the work. In the preparation of this book for the press, many persons coöperated with the editor to make his task easy. Deeply grateful to all of them, he wishes to make here particular acknowledgment of his indebtedness to the Rev. Arthur P. Gray and Dr. Malcolm H. Harris, of West Point, Virginia; Dr. George Bolling Lee and Mr. Frank V. Baldwin, of New York City; the Rev. S. B. Chilton, of Hanover Court House, Virginia; the Rev. G. MacLaren Brydon, D. D., Historiographer of the Diocese of Virginia, and Miss Mary F. Goodwin, of the Church House, Richmond; the Rev. Edward Mack, D. D., of the Union Theological Seminary, Richmond; Mr. S. W. Lacy, Clerk of the Circuit Court of New Kent County, and Mr. R. C. Richardson, Commonwealth's Attorney of New Kent; Miss Elizabeth F. Coalter, of "Marengo" and Mrs. Lena Gregory Patterson and Mrs. Natalie Gregory Johnson, of "The Castle," New Kent County; Mr. J. Ambler Johnston, Architect, of Richmond; Miss Isabelle W. Harrison, of St. Christopher's School, Richmond; the Honorable J. Fulmer Bright, Mayor of Richmond; Mr. Charles R. Lewis, of the Division of Purchase and Printing of the Commonwealth of Virginia; and Mr. Wilmer L. Hall, State Librarian of Virginia, with his staff of assistants, especially Miss Virginia E. Jones, who compiled the index and thereby has made every student of New Kent County history her debtor.

The editor has read the proof sheets of this volume several times, the first time using the original manuscript and not his transcript of it as his guide; furthermore, in every case of doubt that arose in his mind while he was reading proof the second time, he consulted the original manuscript again. How-
ever, he is well aware of the fact that in work of the sort that
this publication represents some mistakes are bound to occur,
and he can only hope that the mistakes made, whether of judg­
ment or of oversight, in this printed reproduction of a very
battered old manuscript are few in number. In this connection
he would refer the reader to the list of errata to be found in­
serted between the Appendices and the Index. Anyone wishing
to check up on the editor in his work can do so by comparing the
following printed copy of the manuscript with the original
manuscript volumes, which are now in the custody of the
Archives Division of the Virginia State Library, in Richmond.

C. G. Chamberlayne,

Richmond, Va.,
November 11, 1937.
The Vestry Book and Register

...of...

St. Peter's Parish

New Kent County, Virginia, 1684-1786

VESTRY BOOK

[ ] y° W°: Atkinson keepe y° parish ferry this next
[ ] ]ing to a former order in y° usual place & to
have[ ][ ] eight hundred pounds Tob & cask at
y° laying of [ ] levies
[ ] y°: Price & Mary his wife did lately run
away & left[ ] ye Custody of y° Barker two chil-
[ ] dren, a boy & a girl[ ] is Vestry considering y° poverty
of y° s°: Barker, Do Order y° y° s°: Barker shall keep y°
s°: children till they come of age: And this Vestry do
Request y° Court that they will be pleased to confirm this
their Order unto y° s°: Barker

This Vestry do empower & authorize M°: W°: Sellake,
and M° Gideon Macon: jointly & severally, to go down,
to Blisland parish, & discourse y° Vestry of y° s°: parish
concerning y° Church plate, which belongs as well to this
parish as to that: And if they refuse, either to buy the
part belonging to this parish, or to sell their part therein:
Then this Vestry do empower, & authorize M°: Gideon
Macon, to Commence action against the s°: Vestry, thereby
to Recover w° is Justly due to this

Recordat°: After me
Diom: Wright
Clerk: Vest.
At Christ's Church in s't: Peters Church 22°: 1684: Anno Regis: 37th:
J Carr Minister
[ Jno: Park Sen'] M': Gideon Macon
[ Jen: Wyatt] Church wardens

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>destitute of a minister</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>te minister; This vest[ ]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e present want or y'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>]y: &amp; y' [</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Coven': &amp; agree to</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>]n y' s': Fish of s't Pete[ ]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>one sunday &amp; at</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>day of Octo[ ]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for [</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[2]

At a Vestry held at S't: Peter's Church, in [ parish, Novembris 16°: 1685: Annoq primo [ Regis Jacobi secundi: &c:

Present
M': Jno: Carr: Minister
Geo: Jones:
M': Step: Tarleton: Jno: Park Sen'
[ Wm: Paisley: ] Geo: Smith:

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

M': {Cornelius Dabeney, Gideon Macon} Churchwardens

S': Peter's Parish is D':

To: M': J**: Carr minister from y* first of feb', last untill y* feast of Circumcision of o' lord 110[
To: M': Gideon Macon: by Order of L': Coll:
Lyddal ajsignee Wright 607
To: Diofn: Wright for: 2: moneths Clerk 333
To: M': Poindexter as $ acc*: for Surplice &:
2000: 6*: nailes 925
To: M': Gideon Macon as $ acc*: 1070
To: M': Workman as $ acc*: for: 6000: 6*: nailes 240
To: M': Tho: Mitchell for Keepeing a bastard
child. 1000**: & whereout he allows for fine:
500 due to him 500
To: M'': Turner for delinq': titheables last year 15[
To: ditto for Order Court ag'': M': Littlepage 179[
To: M'': J'': Carr as ajsignee of M'': Ashurst for
Surplice made 200
To: M': Macon for Shingleing this Church &
righting [
To: Tho: Hart Sexton upper Church [
To: Rich: Jones Sexton this Church [
To: W*m: Atkinson for Parish fferry [
To: M': Geo: Smith for: 1: pott: wine from Coll: [
To: Cask for: 23283": Tob: at 8 ☨ Cent: [
To: Sallary: for: 25151: Tob: at: 5 ☨ Cent[
[ D': S[

Per Contra is C[

By: M': Gideon Ma[
the Tob: in his []
By: 548: Tithable[]
Ordered that M': Gideon Macon [ ]

Ordered that [ ] for [ ]

[ ]

[ ]

[3]

Ordered that M': Gideon Macon [ ]

cred to Recover, & Receive from M': Littlepage [ ]

thousand seven hundred & ninety Six pounds [ ]

& Cask be Reviveing an Order of Gen': Court ag [ ]

y* S*: M': Littlepage, & to give an acc*: thereof to the

next Vestry:

Ordered that M': Geo: Jones, & M': Tho: Mitchell be [ ]

Remaine Churchwardens in y* Roome [ ]

of M': Cornelius Dabeney, & M': Gideon Macon & that

they Continue in the s*: office from y* day of the date

hereof untill y* expiracon of two yeares: & that they Col­

lect fourty eight pounds Tob: % Pole this prejent year,

from each titheable in this Parish, & therewith discharge

the Parish debts ut: Supra:

Signed By:

M': J°°: Carr: Cler[ ]

and the other Gent[ ]

Et: Recordat Per me

Diom: Wright Clrk

At a vestry held at S° parish Church this 22 day

of May [ ]686 Annoq primo Regni Regis Jacobi Secundi

&:

Present

M' Cornelius Dabnee [ M' Gedeon Macon ] Vestry
M' Stephen Tarlton [ M' Jn': Roper ] men
M' Will Peasly [ M' Thomas Mitchell ] Church
M' Jn': Parks [ M' George Joanes ] Wa[ ]

[ ]

$6th$ great $grand$father
It is ordered by this present Vestry that Mr. John Ball shall preach five sermons heretofore and in consideration thereof twelve hundred and fifty pounds of Tobb and Caske.

It is likewise ordered that Mr. John Ball do service as Minister of until the last of October next for which the Vestry thousand pounds per month of Tobb and Caske.

It is ordered that the order of the last General Court be forthwith complied with if the said Mr. Littlepage doth pay the said sum of Tobb contained and shall refuse to pass his money at the rate of ten shillings for satisfaction of the said judgment to be paid by October next that Gideon Macon take out execution against the said Mr. Littlepage for satisfaction of the same and that he receive the effects into his hands.

It is ordered that Charles Turner do service as Clarke and Reader his first entrance into this parish as Clarke and complete it the same two thousand pounds of Tobb and Caske.

It is ordered upon the petition of Mathias Wood being in a weakly lame condition be allowed five hundred pounds of Tobb and Caske for main-
tainence to be Levied for him att y° Laying of the next
Levey [ ] this [ ]

[4]

Whereas Cap' Mathew page was by a vestry held for this
Pst Elected one of the vestry in the Rome and Steade of
M' James Turner Deceased, and being by M' Cornelies Dabnee
deared to appeare att the Nex vestry Insueing then, & there
to take his oath accordingly but doth Refuse to doe the same
this vestry hath therefore ordered Charles Turner Clarke
of the vestry to waite upon the Sd Cap' Mathew page and
Request him to be at y° next ensueing vestry to take oath
according to y° Law of this Contrey as a vestry man aforesaid or to show his reasons to y° contrary

Signed by M' Jn°: Ball Minester
and y° other Gentlemen of y° vestry

Recordat' fier me
Charles Turner Clarke of y° vestry

[ ] vestry held in S' Peters Church for S' Peters
Parish New Kent Co': [ ] y°: 8 1686: Anno Domi:
Regis Jac: 2d:

Primo M' Jn°: Ball Minister
M' Gedeon Macon [ M' Jn°: Roper ]
M' Stephen Tarlton [ M' Geö: Smith ] Vestry men
M' Will Baflsett [ M' Will Pealay ]
M' Jn°: Parks [ M' Thom: Mitchell ] Church
M' Henry Wyatt [ M' Geö: Joanes ] warden

tobb & Cask

To m' Jn°: Ball Miñ: to serve untill y° 22 day of
this Instant

7250

To Charles Turner Eficiating untill y° 13 day of:
Des': next

2000
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

To Richard Joanes Sexton of ye Lower Church 0300
To Thom: Hart Sexton of ye upper Church 0300
To Will Atkins to ye 11th: of Desem': next 0800
To Dionis Wright 0350
To Jn*: Alferd for nursing a barsted Child untill ye 17 day of Desember next 1000
To M' Geo: Joanes as by acco': 1445
To M' Gedeon Macon as by acco': 1015
To M' Thom: Mitchell one gallon of Wine 0120
To Cap' Joseph Foster Shrr*: bal: acco': 0039
To M' James Slatter 0800
To Caske for 15419°°°: at 8 8'rent 1232
To Sallery for 16651 at 5 8'rent 0832

17483

The Ball Due to ye 8th Lying in ye Churchwardens hands to be accoumpable at the Laying of ye next Levie 0167

Cred':
By 542 Tithables at 32°° 1/2 8°' pole 17650

It is ordered that M' Thom: Mitchell & M' Joanes doe Collect 32 pounds 1/2 of tobb 8°' pole from each tithable for paying ye above debts

It is ordered that M' Gedeon Macon doe appeare att Court in all buisnefs Relating to this 8°' either as plantive or as defendant or otherways

It is ordered that a thousand pounds of tobb & Cask be paid unto Mary Willkinson for nursing a barstard Child belonging to a Servant Woman of Cap' Joseph Forster this insueing yeare
It is ordered that Mr Gedeon Macon & Mr Geo: Smith & Mr Jn°: Roper doe goe downe to the parish of blisland and to discourse y* gentlemen of y* vestry about y* dividing Line of y* two ²⁷th according a former agreement and that they are hereby fully impowerd to imployn a Surveyor to Runn a dividing Line in full confirmation of y* same.

It is ordered that Mr Geo: Joanes doe agree & bargaine with some one person to keep the ferry and to pay for the same as formerly

Signed by Mr Jn°: Ball and y° other Gentlemen of y* vestry Recorded by me Charles Turner Clk of y° Vestry

[5]

New Kent At a vestry held in S' peters Church for S* peters parish No°: the 25. 1686 Anno: Domi Regis Jac: 2d.

Primo

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>M° Jn°: Ball Minister</th>
<th>M° Will Pealay</th>
<th>Churchwardens</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M° Gedeon Macon</td>
<td>M° Will Ba</td>
<td>sett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M° Cornelius Dabnee</td>
<td>M° Jn°: Parks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M° Geo: Smith</td>
<td>M° Geo: Joanes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M° Step: Tarlton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Whereas at this present vestry held for S° peters parish at the uper Church M° Jn°: Ball doth p'sent himself unto y° vestry promising to Efficate as Minister, Therefore the vestry takeing in Consideration the present want of y° parish and desirous of the advancement of Gods Glory & y° continuance of y° Secred function in this parish doe Coven°: & agree with y° Sd M° Jn°: Ball Minister to Efficate as Minister in the sd parish of S° petters at y° two Churches at y° Lower Church one Sunday and at y°
uper Church y° other for this ensuing yeare from y° date of these presents at y° Rate of one thousand £' month

It is ordered that Charles Turner doe Eficiate as Cirk on Compleat yeare begining from y° thirteenth of Desem': next ensuing y° date of this order and to be Allowed after y° Rate of two thousand for y° yeare,

It is ordered that M° Geo: Joanes & M° Thom: Mitchell Churchwardens doe prosecute any person or pesons whatsoever within their p°s of S° petters p°: that Shall be or hath been found Guilty of Fornication

It is ordered that M° John Lightfoots family be added to y Surveyer of y° highway of y° Lower Road between the Lower Church and Black Creek Mill

It is ordered that Will Attkinson doe keep y° ferry and not to Deny M° Jn°: Ball Minister a pa§seg when occasion shall Require and to be allowed as formerly

Whereas will Turner hath made complaint to this vestry that his helpe being so weake in Clearing of y° highway they are not able to perform. It is ordered threfore that the Sd will Turn[ ] shall have the help of Tithables as formerly hath been, & followeth. Viz°: Sam°: Wady Thom: Glajs Will Winston, Robert Andrewson Charles fflemin,

It is Likewije ordered that y° Register Book be Kept in y° Lower Church of S° peeters p°: and that Charles Turner Cirk: of y° vestry be oblidged to Keep y° Key of y° Chest where y° sd Register Book is ordered to be Kept and to enter all buijsnes Relating to the p°: in y° S°: Register Book

It is ordered that y° widow of Mathias Wood named Mabell Wood be allowed five hundred pounds of Tobb &
Cask as was formerly appointed for Mathias Wood by the vestry and to be payd at y* Laying of the next Levie,

Signed by M' Jn°: Ball Minister and y* other Gentlemen of y* vestry Recorded yr me
Charles Turner Clrk: of the Vestry

At a vestry held att S': Peter's Church for S' Peter's Parish y* 23d: day of June Amoq' Domi Regis Jac. 1687

M' Gedeon Macon (M' Will Paslay)
M' Jn°: Roper (M' Geo Smith)
M' Henry Wyatt (M' Will Bajset)
M' Thomas Mitchell Churchwarden

It is ordered that M' David Crafort be elected this day a vestry man in y* Room & Stead of M' Geo: Joanes Latly deseased and that he have timely notice to apeare at y* next vestry to take y* oath accordingly:

It is ordered y': M' Jn°: Ball doe Efficiate as Minister of this & these two ensueing Sundays & then to be acquited and to be allowed nine thousand pounds of Tobb & Cjk

M' Jn°: Page Minister now senting himself to y* to Efficiate as Minister thereof it is therefore ordered y' y* time of M' Jn°: Page Minister doe goe on from y* first of July next & y' he be allowed y* usuall allowance as one thousand pounds of Tobb & Cjk y* month M' Jn°: Page doth Likewise off

[6]

[ ] allowed unto M' Jn°: Ball one thousand pounds of Tobb and Cjk: to be paid at y* Laying of y* next Levy
[ ] is Likewise ordered that a vestry be held at the upper Church of S': Peters the 4th day of [ ]ly 1687

Recorded By me Charles Turner Ck of y* Vestry

At a vestry held at S': Peters Church for S': Peters Parish this 5th day of Octob': 1687:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>P'sent</th>
<th>M': Jn°: Page Minister</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cap': Mathew Page</td>
<td>George Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gdeon Macon</td>
<td>Jn° Parks Sne'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': Cornelius Dabnee</td>
<td>M': Thomas Mitchell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steph: Tarleton</td>
<td>David Craford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henery Wyat</td>
<td>Will Pajlay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': [Jn°: Roper Sen']</td>
<td>Churchwardens</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Will Bajsett]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To: M' Jn°: Page Minister 3000
To: M': Jn°: Ball 9000
To: Charles Turner 2000
To Thomas Hart Sexton 0250
To: M': Gedeon Macon as by assignment of Rich: Joanes for his Sextons place. 250. for washing y* Surplice and for clearing about y* Lower Church in all 0550
To: M': Jn°: Alford for nursing a bastard Child 1000
To: Mary Willkinson for Ditto 1000
To: M': thirth on y* acc': of y* Exc'': of M': Car 2000
To: y* Es'tate of M': Selleke 2000
To: Atkinson for keeping y* fferry 0800
To: y* Widdow wood 0500
To: Samuell Waddy for mending the seats of y* Church 0025
To: M': David Craford for y' Church Lock 0040
To: Cask for 22165" of tobb: at 8 "sent 1845
To: Sallary of 24010" of tobb: att 5 "sent 1200

In all 25210

C':
By. 595 Tithables att 42": of tobb "pole. 24990
By: tobb: of M': Gedeon Macon 220

25210

It is ordered that M': Jn°: Roper Sen°: and M': Will Bajsett be Churchwardens for these two next Ensuing years and that they Collect forty and two " of tobb: from each tithable in theire Severall "cints " payment of y° above debts

It is ordered that y° aforementioned Churchwardens doe Collect from 20 delinquent Tithables in y°: uper "cincts of this Parish hereafter mentioned 32" ½ of tobb: "pole and that they make due payment of y° Same unto y° Estate of M°: George Joanes

[7]

It is ordered that M°: Jn°: Page Continue as Minister of this Parish and [ ] Same the vestry hath agreed to pay twelve thousand " of tobb: " anum

It is ordered that Charles Turner doe Continue as Clarke for this ensuing yeare and be allowed two thousand " of tobb: and Ck:

It is ordered that Will Atkinson doe keep y° ferry from y° 11°: of Desemb°: next for the ensuing yeare and to be allowed eight hundred pounds of tobb & Ck:
It is ordered that Mr: Thomas Mitchell doe prosecute ye woman Servant Belonging to Cap': Jo: foster for having a bastard Child and then to be Cleared from ye office of a Churchwarden haveing this day Ball ace': with ye vestry

It is ordered that Mr: Jn°: Allford now having a bastard Child in keeping and having Recl: two thousand ": of tobb: and Ck, doth now discharge y° Parish from y° sam [ ] and is likewise ordered by this vestry to keep the S°: Child to serve according to Law and to discharge the Parish from y° Same

It is agreed and concluded on by this *sent vestry and is likewise ordered that if any of the S°: vestry men shall att ye appointment of A vestry be absent from ye° Same Shall say fifty pounds of Tobb & Ck: to ye° use of ye° Parish without a Lawfull Excuse Sheewing att ye° next ensuing vestry

Recorded by me Charles Turner
Clk: of Vestry

At a vestry held at S°: peters *ish Church for S°: Peters Parish this 31°: of March 1688

*sent

M°: Jn°: Page Minister

Cap°: Mathew Page
M°: Gedeon Macon
M°: Geo: Smith
M°: Thomas Mitchell

Will: Peasly
Henry Wyatt
M°:
Jn°: Parks Jen°:
Corn: Dabbnie

M°: Jn°: Roper Sen
M°: Will Bajsett
Churchwardens

It is ordered by the *sent vestry y°: M°: Jn°: Roper and M°: Will Bajse[ ] Churchwardens of this *ish doe imploy a S°voyer to Runn a dividing Line between this
P'ish of S': Peters and y' Parish of Blijsland upon y' 30th: of May next according to an agreement of twelve Chosen by ord[ ] of vestry of Blijsland p'ish in y' year 1678 for y': dividing of y' Sam[ ] and y': Church-wardens of this parish doe give y' Churchwardens of Blijsland y': twenty days noatis of y' same and y': M': Rich Littlepag[ ] Cap': Joseph foster M': Geo: Polegreen M': Henry Ben[kin or any two of these be requested to be there one y': Same day to take Such Evidences as Jhall then be brought before them y': place of meeting being at y' begining of y' dividing Line Called Cap' Ba[s]etts Land­ ing and to meet by ten of y' Clock upon y' S': 30th day of May.

It is ordered y': M': James Mojs have noatise by y' Clk to be att the next vestry being Elected a vestry man in y' stead of M': Stephen Tarlton dejeaced.

It is ordered y': M': Will Ba[s]ett doe Repaire y' upper Church according to y': agreement which he hath made with y': workman.

It is ordered y': y' Tithables apointed to M': Geo: Smith for y' Clearing of y' Highway Be joyned to y' The Tith­ables belonging to M': Gedeon Macon, and jo to keep both Roades in Repaire

Recorded y': me Charles Turner Clerke Vejtry

[8]

At a vestry held att y' upper Church of S': Peters y're: for y': S': Parish this 24th day of May 1688.

Gedeon Macon Geo: Smith
David Craford Tho[i]: Mitchell
M': Cornelius Dabn. Will Peaslay
Jn': Parke Se: Jame Mojs
M': Will Ba[s]ett Churchwarden
It is ordered by this present vestry that M': Jame Mojs is this day added unto y' vestry of this: in y' stead of M': Stephen Tarleton deceased

It is ordered y': Thomas Pontin be allowed 7000£ of Tobb: & Cāk: for building y' Church according to Articles of Agreement and y': all former Agreements Relating to y' Sd: vestry & Pontin be made void by Consent

It is ordered y': M': Gedeon Macon doe Agree for Shingles and Tarr y': may be thought Sufficient to y' finishing y' uper Church and what he doth therein to be allowed by this present vestry

It is ordered y': y' Churchwardens doe provide a minister for each Church to Efficiate once a Month untill further order

Recorded M: me Char: Turner
Clk: vestry

At a vestry held att S': Peters Parish Church on y' behalf of y' Sd: Parish this 1st day of Sep': 1688

present

Gedeon Macon
Geo: Smith
M': Thom: Mitchell
M': Jn°: Roper
M': Will Bajsett

Churchwardens

It is ordered by this present vestry that M': Gedio Macon doe & is hereby impowered to Appeare before his Excellency Sirjac: Lord Howard Barron of Effingham his Majes': Lif': & Govern: Gen': of Virg': & y': Hon': Councell of State upon y' 10th: day of y' next Gen': Court in obedience to an order of his Excell: to y': purpose to Answere y' Complaint of M': Lancelett Bathurst attorney of y' vestry of BlissLand Sirish Concerning a Dividing
Line to be Runn between y* Parish of Blijsland and y* Parish of S*: Peters According to an agreement & Conclu-
dion of twelve men Elected by an order of vestry of y* whole Parish of Blijsland before y*: Same was divided
and this P’sent vestry doth Rattifie and Confirme all whatsoever y*: Macon Jhall act or doe in & about y*
P’mices above S*:

It is ordered y*: M*: Heñ: Wyatt be fined 50": of Tob:
for not apearing att y* Last vestry and now not give a just Reason att this meeting

[9]

It is ordered that M*: David Crawford and M*: Jn*:
Parks at y* next vestry do Jshow a just Reason for their not appearing at this P’sent vestry & then to be fined
50": of Tobb: each person according to an agreement for­mer[ ] mad and Recorded:

John Roper Gideon Macon
Will: Bafsett Thomas Mitchell
Churchwardens Corius Dabny
Registed by order of vestry Geo: Smith
P*: me Charles Turner James Mojs
Ck Veftry Henry Wyatt

At a vestry held at S*: Peters uper Church on the beha-
Mence of S*: petters parish this 3*: day of November 1688 —

Cap*: Mathew Page Gideon Macon M*: John Parks
M*: Corñë: Dabbenie M*: Henry Wyatt
Thom: Mitchell James Mojs
Geo: Smith
### NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

**Churchwardens**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Recipient</th>
<th>Role/unpaid service</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M' Will: Bajsett</td>
<td>Estate of M': John Page Minister deceased</td>
<td>6750</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Roper</td>
<td>To: M': John Ball for four Sermons by agreement</td>
<td>1200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': James Slater for 5 sermons by agreement</td>
<td>2500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>and 5 serm*: before agreed w* all</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: Chař: Turner to y* 13. day of Desem*: next</td>
<td>2000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: Rich: Joanes Sexton of y* Lower Church (250) &amp; for fetching y* Church plate</td>
<td>0310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: Thom: Hart sexton of y* upper Church</td>
<td>0250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: Rich: Joanes as assigns of Will Attkinson for keeping y* ferree</td>
<td>0800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Gideon Macon as Assign of John Edmonson for work done at y* Lower Church</td>
<td>0394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: Secret*: fees</td>
<td>0025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Will: Bajsett Churchw: as by acc*: of Charge for work done toward y*: build upper Chū.</td>
<td>6359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Macon Due to Bilance acc*: to this day</td>
<td>0333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: Cap*: franč: Page for Searching y*: Publick Record concernig y*: division of y* &amp;m*:</td>
<td>0050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Roper as by acc*: being Churchwarden</td>
<td>1500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Macon upon y*: delivering 15000 shingles &amp; two barrels of Tar at 200&quot;: 0f Tobb &amp;&quot;</td>
<td>3400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Alferd for dyeting y* Glasier foure days</td>
<td>0030</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Mitchell for Clk*: fees when he was Church warden</td>
<td>0067</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: M': Major for posting y*: Lower Church as by agreement w*: M': Mitchell</td>
<td>0500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: Stephen Crump for a stock lock &amp; key for the Lower Church</td>
<td>0050</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To: Thom: Pontin when it may be adjudged he
hath performed halfe y°. work agreed upon { 3500
with M°: Bajset . . . to be pay'd
To: remaine in y°. Churchwardens hands to give
an acc': at y°. laying of y°. next levy 0800

To: Cask for 30818 of Tobb: at 8 Ḿ'sent 2465
To: Sallary for 33283 of Tobb: at 5 Ḿ'sent 1664

Totall 34947

Crd°:
By 573 Tithables at 61 Ḿ' pole 34947

It is ordered that y°. Churchwardens doe Collect 61 of Tobb: from each Tithable for y°. payment of y°: above Charge —

It is ordered y°. y°. Churchwardens doe agree w°: some person to keep y°: ferry and to give him y° usiall allowance for the same —

It is ordered y°. M°: David Craford & M°: John Parks
doe pay unto M°: Bajsett Churchwarden 5 of Tobb: each of them for not appearing at the last vestry according to a former order made to y°: purpose —

It is ordered y°. Charles Turner do Efficiate as Clarke this ensuing yeare and to b[ ] allowed at y°: Rate of 2000: of Tobb: & Cask Ḿ°: yeare

Recorded by order o[ ] Ḿ°: me Charles Turner Clk: of theVest[ ]
At a vestry held at S': Peters Parish Church on y° behalfe of S': Peters Parish this 4° day of May 1689 —

**Present**

Gedeon Macon  James Mos's
M': Thom: Mitchell  M': ..........................  
Hei: Wyatt  John Roper
Corné: Dabnie  Will: Bajset

Churchwardens

In persuance of an Act of Assembly enjoyning y° Remarking of each mans Land in Each Particular Parish once in foure yeares == It is ordered by this Present vestry in obedience to an order of New Kent County Court bareing date y°. 28 day of february 1689 y°: each vestry doe putt thereire Parishes into P'sincts & appoint a time for y°. Pojeisioning and Remarking y°: bounds of Each mans Land  It is therefore ordered by this Present vestry y°: Charles Turner Clk: *of thereof doe forthwith Proportion y° persons within y° S'. Parish of S': Peters to goe on Pojeisioning sometime between y° tenth day of this Instant May and y° tenth day of June next and y°: all y° S°: orders be forthwith Issued out & delivered to y° S°: Persons therein Concerned

It is ordered Likewise y°: M': John Roper and M': Will: Bajsett Churchwardens or either of them doe agree with M°: Williams Minister to Efficiate once a Month at Each Church on any day y°: y° S°: M°: Williams and y° Churchwardens shall P'fix ==

It is ordered by this vestry y°: M°: David Craford M°: John Parks M°: Will Pasley M°: George Smith doe jhow a just Reason for theire not apearung at this P'sent vestry otherwise to be fined 50°: of Tobb: & Cask each Person

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen in the MS.—C. G. C.
according to a former agreement made & Recorded and
y* Reason to be fhewn at y* next vestry

Atest ḹẓ: me Charles Turner
   Clk: of y* vestry

Gideon Macon
Thomas Michell
Cornelius Dabany
Henry Wyatt
James Mofs
John Roper
Will: Bajsett

The severall ḹẓ'sons names in Company's y*: were or­
dered to ḹẓojsession & Remark y* bounds of each mans
Land Viz:
sett Jun*: Ṽ*: Eliz: Littpage Ṽ*: Harman & Edmund
Bedford) Nich Cox Jn*: Parks Jun*: Ṽ*: Pierce Ṽ*: Con­
Hughes Rob*: Speare) Rich Joanes Steph: Moon Ṽ*: 
dell) Ṽ*: Roʃs Ṽ*: Allford Ṽ*: Geo: Smith Ṽ*: Major
Hen: Green Ṽ*: Lightfoot) Ṽ*: Macon David Clarkston
Ṽ*: Warkman Ṽ*: Pasley Ṽ*: Millington Ṽ*: Clayto­
Thøñ: Jackson Ṽ*: Stone Jn*: Paine Tho: Wilkins Tho: 
Mackgehe Step: Crump)

[11]
Ṽ*: Šíoirth Pellom Moore Widdow Williams James San­
ders Step: Mitchell Ṽ*: Bourne Will: Crump) Rob*: 
Chandler Ṽ*: Mofs Jn*: Oʃsling Ṽ*: Jarrett Sam: Weaver
Hen: Marttin Jn*: Tande Ṽ*: Mofs Ṽ*: Meanly) Ṽ*:

*Note: These names were hard to make out. I may have read them
wrong.—C. G. C.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786


*Note! What the significance is of this word “done,” which is interlined above the name “Smith,” I do not know.—C. G. C.
†Note! This name may be Dorill; it is very hard to make out, and I may have read it wrong.—C. G. C.
At a Council held at James City Octo. 18th 1689

Pres': Nath: Bacon Esq': Presi: & Councell

For Determination of y': Difference between Bljsland Parish & S': Peters Parish in New Kent County it appearing y': it was agreed on when Bljsland Parish was to be Divided y': y' Dividing line shoul' begin at y' mouth of a Creek Called Cap': Bajsetts Landing & to Runn from thence between y' Lands of Cap': Joseph Foster & M': Richmond Turrell Leaving all y' S': fofsters *Divd of Land in y': one Parish & y': S': Turrells in y': other it is ordered y': a dividing line between y' S': Parishes be accordingly Run from y' begining place to y': S': Lands & y': y': Lines of Cap': Joseph Foster[ ] lands to y' County bounds be y': division between y': S': Parishes & y': all y' Charges w' hath arisen about this difference be Equally Levied on y': pole in both Parish.

Registered by order of vestry

Charles Turner Clk of y' vestry

*Note! The word "land" was first written; then the word "Divd" (i.e., dividend) was written over (not above) it.—C. G. C.
At a Council held at James Cyty Octo': y* 18. 1689
Pres': Nath': Bacon Esq': Presd': & Councell
M': Will: Phillips & M': Jn*: Roper having been sum-
oned Evidences in y*: differance between Blijsland & S' peters in New Kent County & attending in James
City each of the three days it is ordered y*: they be paid
for y* same by y*: S': Parishes w*: two days each man
Coming to James City & two days each returning home
according to Law w*: Costs
Registered by order of vestry me Charles Turner
Clk of y* Vestry

At a vestry held at y* upper Church of S': peters Parish
on ye behalfe of y*: S': parish this 3d: day of Desem: 1689

Cap': Matt: Page ) ( M': Corn: Dabbeni
M': Gideon Macon ) ( M': James Mojs
M': Hen: Wyatt 
M': Jn*: Parks ) ( M': Jn*: Roper ) ( Church wardens
M': Geö Smith )( M': Wm: Bajsett

To: M': Williams Minister as by agreement 3600
To: Char: Turner 2000
To: y*: 2 sextons 500
To: Benj: bulckly for keeping y* ferry 800
To: Tho: pontin 4660
To: Wm: Major as by acc': & y* Church: " agreement 2200
To: Sam: Waddy as by acc': for Dietting y* Carpeñ: and for getting of 8 Cutts of board 2470
timber to y* Church
To: M.' W': Bassett Church warden as by his acc 1052
To: M': Gedeon Macon as by acc 900
To: M': Roper & to D": Phillips for attendance at Towne as being Evidences in y' division of y' 2 parishes 600
To: M': Roper as by acc 1150
To: M': James mins Surveyer 400
To: Cha': Turner as for washing & mending y' Surplice & wash: y': Communion Cloath & Scouring y' plate 150
To: Charles Turner for Efficiating on y' week day for w': hath been & for part of y' ensuing yeare 500
   To: Cask at 8 £sent 1678
   To: Sa": at 5 £sent 1133

The Total 23793½

[13]
By Peter marcy as by order of Court 500
By bill £': Sisilly Ellison 500
By Cask for Ditto 80
By 603 Tithables at 38": & ½ £': pole 23216

To Remain in y': Churchwardens hand to pay for Glafs for y': uper Church . . . Ba": } 503½

It is ordersd: y': M': Roper & M': Bassett doe Continue as Churchwarden[ ] of this parish untill Easter next ensuing y': date of this vestry and to Collect 38": & ½ of Tobb: from Each Tithable in this parish for y': defraying y' afor S': Charge =
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

It is ordered ye: Jn°: Guntin be allowed 330" of Tobb: & Cask for Six weeks diett for Tho: Pontin begining from this day & to be p" at y°: Laying of y°: next Levy =

It is or°d y°: y° proceedings of y°: Last vestry be dis-anuld & of no affect =

It is ordered y°: Rich: Brock for y°: fure future doe pay noe parish Levy=

It is ordered y°: m°: williams Minister doe Efficiate in this parish as before & to be allowed at y°: Same Rate =

It is ordered y°: Charles Turner do Efficiate as Ck: for the ensuing yeare & to be allowed att y°: Rate of 2000":
of Tobb: & Cask =

It is ordered y°: y°: Sextons to Continue this ensuing yeare =

It is ordered y°: y°: Churchwardens doe agree w°: some person to keep y°: ferry & to be allowed a formerly =

It is ordered y°: for y° futer y° place of meeting for y°: vestry be appointed at y° house of M°: James Mojs =

It is ordered y°: some time between this & Easter M°: Macon M°: Moj[ ] M°: Roper & M°: BaJet: doe appoint a meeting w°: y° Gen°: of Bleejland parish vestry & to Levy y° Charge according to y° order of y° Pre°: & Councell and to Run y° dividing Line accordingly =

Regist°: ☘°: order of vestry ☘°: me
Charles Turner Ck: of y° vestry

At a vestry held on y°: behalfe of S°: Peters parish this 17 day of febfr: 1689/0
It is ordered by this present vestry ye. M'. Jn'. Gordon be entertained and ye. he doe Officiate as Minister of this parish on ye. same terms as other Ministers have done heretofore if ye. s'. M'. Gordon shall please to accept ye. same =

[14]

is ordered by this vestry ye. M'. Pargister doe ferry over ye. people of ye. neck belonging to this parish on Sundays Court days & Mustering days and to be allowed proportionable to w'. he hath been allowed for Sunday =

It isLikwise ordered by this vestry ye. Cap'. Joseph ffoster be a vestry man in ye. Roome and Stead of M'. W'. Pajly deceased and to have timely noatice of ye. meeting of ye. next vestry =

It isLikewise ordered ye. Thom: Pontin doe build a plattforme for ye. Communion Table raild & banistered in according to ye. at the Lower Church and to make a new table according to ye. S'. plattform to Lay ye. Chancell and Ally w'. plank to make two horse blocks and Compleatly to finish all & every of ye. afore s'. & ye. vestry to finde plank sufficient for ye. same & nailes Likewiye & to allowe ye. S'. Pontin sixteen hundred": of Tobb: & Cask att ye. Laying of ye. next Levy if ye. S'. work be finished
It is Likewise ordered y': Tho: Pontin doe Saw five hundred foot of pine plank & finde himselfe w": all necesaries during y*: time of Sawing y*: Same & to be allowed four hundred pounds of Tob: & Cask for y*: Same =

Registered me Charles Turner Clk: of the Vestry

At a vestry held on y°: behalfe of S': peters Parish this 12 day of May 1690

ger: M'. Jacob Ware Minister

cap: Matt Page  { Jn°: Parks
Gideon Macon  { Corn: Dabbeni
M°: M°: Jose: foster  { M° Geo: Smith
David Craford  { James Mojs
Heñ: Wyatt

M°: Jn°: Roper  { Church wardens
W°: Bajsett

Whereas M°: Jacob Ware hath been recommended by y°: Hon°: s'd: unto this parish, & having appeared as a minister fully Qualiffied before this vestry this parish being vacant of a Minister This vestry being desirous for y°: advancement of Gods Glory and y°: continuance of y°: Sacree function in this Parish doe therefore in y°: behalfe of y°: S°: parish Coven°' and agree w": y° S°: M°: Jacob Ware to officiate as Minister thereof = It is therefore ordered by this s°: sent vestry y°: y°: afore S°: M°: Ware doe officiate as Minister of this Parish one Sunday at y°: one Church and y°: other Sunday at y°: other as other Ministers have done heretofore and his time to begine frome y°: 8 day of this Instant May untill y°: 8 day of Jan: next ensuing y°: date of this vestry and to be allowed at y°: Rate of twelve thousand pounds of Tobb: & Cask = yeare =
It is requested by this vestry ye Capt. Joseph Foster &
Cap. Mathew Page or either of them doe by ye first oper-
tunity returne ye Hon'ble Presid: humble thanks for his
Care & Kindnefs toward this parish in ye sending of M: Ye
Jacob Ware to this parish =

Whereas this vestry in octo': Last did order & impower
several of ye Gen'le: men of this vestry to apoint a meeting
w' th: ye Gen'le: men of Blijsland & vestry to Levy ye
Charge & Runn a dividing line according to ye order of
ye & Councell & a time being by them appointed
& they failing to appeare at ye place and time of theire
owne appointment this sent vestry doth therefore now
order ye Capt. Joseph Foster M: Gideon Macon M: Jn:
Roper doe appoint a meeting some time between this &
ye tenth day of Octo': next at ye house of M: Butts
giveing ye Gen'le: of ye afore S'd: vestry twenty days
notice of ye time and place and there together to Levy
ye Charge & w' th: a Surveyor to Run a dividing line acord-
ing to ye order of ye & Councell & in Case ye:
Gen'le: of Blijsland & vestry shall refuse or neglect to
meet according to this order, then this vestry doth impower
and order ye Gen'le: before mentioned to & in behalfe of
this Parish together w' th: a Surveyor to Run ye dividing
line accordingly =

[15]

It is ordered ye: Eliz: Faulkner be allowed five hundred
pounds of Tobb: & Ca[ ] towards her maintainance & ac-
cordingly to be Levied for her att ye: Laying of ye: next
Levy ye: yeare begining as from ye: date of this vestry
for on[ ] whole yeare =

M: Geo: Poindexter Sen' is this day Chosen & Ellected
as a vestry man in ye: Roome & Stead of M: Thom:
Mitchell deceased & it is Likwije ordered y' he have timly noatice of y^ meeting of y^: next vestry =

It is ordered by this P'sent vestry y': Cap': Matt: Page & M': Hen: Wyatt doe Officiate as Church wardens of this Parish for two years ensueing as from Easter Last past =

Registered P': me Charles Turner Cfk of Vestry

**New Kent**

The line dividing y^: Parish of S': Peters & Blisland as follow[ ] Viz: Beginning at Pamunky River side at a Small gutts mouth known by y^ name of BaJetts landing where there is a small w^: oake markt thence by a Line of markt trees south seven degrees & ½ west over several points and bottoms untill you come to y^: maine Rhode to a markt Corner Red oake of y^: Lands of Rich­mond Turrell thence by y^ lines of y^: S^ Turrells land leaving all y^ S^: Turrells land in Blisland Parrish thence by y^ lines of y^ S^: Turrells land & Cap': Joseph ffosters land excluding all [ ] of y^: S^: Joseph ffoster in S': peters parish thus done by order of the Governour and Councell dated att James City y^ 18 day of Oct^ 1689

P': James Minge [ ]

At a Councell held at James City Oc^ 18 1689
Pr''': Nath: Bacon Esq': Pres'' & Councell

For Determination of y^: Differance Between Blijland parish & S': peters parish in New Kent County it appearing y^: it was agreed on when Blijland parish was to be divided y^: Dividing line should begin at y^: mouth of a Creek caled Cap': Bajsets Landing & to Runn from thence between y^: Lands of Cap': Joseph ffoster & M': Richmond Turrell leaving all y^: S^: ffosters Divedend of Land in y^ one parish & y^: S^: Turrells in y^: other it is ordered y^ a Dividing line between y^: S^: parishes be accordingly
Run from y° beginning place to y°: S°: lands & y°: y°: lines of Cap°: Joseph foster land to y°: County bounds be y°: division between y°: S°: & y°: all y°: Charge w°: hath arisen about this difference be Equally Levied on y°: pole in both y°:

Vera Copia Test W Edwards Cl. Cou°

[16]

At a vestry held on y°: behalfe of S°: Peters Parish this 20° of novem° 1690

M°: Jacob Ware Minister
  Cap°: Joseph foster
  Gedeon Macon
  †sent M°: Geo: Smith
  Cor+°: Dabboni

M°: Matt: Page
M°: Hen: Wyatt

Churchwardens

To: M°: Jacob ware minister to y°: 8 of this Instant
To: M°: M°: ware from this 20 day of no°: to y°:
  8 of Jan°:
To: M°: williams for preatching ten sermons]
  300°: of Tobb: y°: sermon as by agreement
  between y°: 3°: of Desem°: & y°: 8 of May
To: Charles Turner for officiateing as Clk: & Sexton of y° Lower Church
To: Tho: Hart Sexton of y° upper Church
To: Tho: Pontin for finishing y°: upper Church
To: M°: Macon for 500 single 10; 500 duble 10:
  & 300: 6
To: M°°: Butts as by acc°:
To: M°: John Lyddall for Iron work for y° upper Church
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

To: Cap': Matt: Page as P': ace':
To: Jn°: Guntin as by an order of vestry
To: M': Bajsett as by ace':
To: M': Macon as by ace':
To: M': wyatt as by ace':
To: Jn°: King Sub jher: for two delinquents
To: M': Pargister for keeping y*: ferry on Sundays Court days & must: days
To: Tho: willkins for boarding y*: widdow faulkner one year
To: Tho: willkinson for dyett whilst sawing att y*: upper Church
To: Cask for 18756": of tobb: at 8 P'sent is
To: Sa": for 20256": of tobb att 5 P'sent is

Cr:
By: 609 Tith": at 34½": of tobb P': pole
By: Tho: Spencer by order of Court in all
To: Remaine in y*: Churchwardens hands to give an ace': at next vestry

It is ordered y*: Cap': Page & M': Wyatt Church wardens doe Collect 34½": & ½ of Tobb: from each Tithable to defray y*: parish of y*: above debts

It is ordered that Charles Turner doe Officiate as Clk: & sexton this ensuing year & to be allowed 2250": of tobb: & Cask =

Lyonell morris hath agreed w" as Clark: this P'sent vestry to keep y*: widow faulkner and to finde her sufficient ac-
comadations, it is therefore ordered y': he be allowed one thousand pounds of tobb: Ck for y* whole year =

Chris: Baker hath agreed wth: this P'sent vestry to keep Jn°: Hanuwell & to finde him sufficient accomadations & is to be allowed one thousand p* of tobb: & Csk: at y*: Laying of y*: next Levy =

It is ordered by this vestry upon y*: petition of severall inhabiters of y* neck blonging to this parish y': soc soon as y*: time of M°: Pargiters keeping of y* ferry be expired y*: then Rob°: King doe provide a sufficient ferry boat & to be allowed at y*: same rate as y* S°: M°: Pargiter was for y*: year being soe ofered by s°: King

Whereas M°: Ware hath been allowed 2000°: of tobb: & Cask to officiate as minister of this parish from y*: 8 of this Instant untill y° 8 of Jan: next as was by our first agreement it is therefore ordered y': he doe officiate from y*: 8 of y*: afore S°: Jap: untill y° 8 of Nov°: next and be allowed 10000°: of tobb: & Cask:

This vestry being informed by M°: Ware minister y°: M°: Geo: Poindexter Sen° doth refuse to officiate as a vestry man and y° Clarke of this vestry declaring to this vestry y' he did give y° S° M°: Poindexter timly noatice of their meeting It is ordered by this vestry y°: y° S° M° Poindexter be fined according to Law and M°: Tho: Smith is elected as a vestry man in his stead & that y° Clark do ve y° S°: M°: Smith timely noatice of y° next meeting of this vestry

Registered P°: me Charles Turner Clak: of y° [ ]stry

[17]

At a vestry held at the Lower Church of S°: Peters parish this second day of Novemb°: 1691
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Jacob Ware Minijter
Jos efoster
David Craford
Ja: Mofs
Tho: Smith
Cap': Jos efoster
M': David Craford
M': Ja: Mofs
M': Tho: Smith
M': Corn Dabbeni
M': Wm: Bajsett
M': Jn°: Parks
M': Jn°: Roper
M': Corn Dabbeni
M': Wm: Bajsett
M': Jn°: Parks
M': Jacob Ware Minijter
M': Jn°: Roper
M': Corn Dabbeni
M': Wm: Bajsett
M': Jn°: Parks
Vestimen

Cap': Matt Page
M': Hen: Wyatt
Churchw

Cap'. John Lyddall being present at ye meeting of this vestrie & the vestry being vacant of a vestry-man it is therefore ordered by this present vest[ ] that Cap': John Lyddall be now & henceforward a vestry man in ye Room & stead of M': George Smith deceased

To M': Jacob Ware Minister with Conven': at 6 p'cent 10000
To Charles Turner for officiting as Ck: & Sexton of ye lower Chur: wnh: Conv': 02250
To: Thomas Hart Sexton of the upper Church 00250
To Lyonell Morrijs ffor keeping Eliz: faulkner one whole yeare 01000
To Xtoph': Baker for keeping John Hanuwell one mon: & burying him 00150
To M': Littlepage for the keeping & burying of Mary watteredge 00350
To Cap': Jn°: Lyddall for one Delnq': & 8 feridges after ye: levy laid & ye p're fery ceased 00074
To Cap': Matt: Page ßfr': Acco': as being Church-warden 00470
To Idem for tob: overpaid the last yeare 00147
To Thomas Pontin as ßfr': Acco': 00150
To M' James Mojs for A pa': of Duffta': for the Comuno: dore 00020
To M': Hen: Wyat as p': Acco' being Churchwarden

To Rob': King for Keeping parish ferry untill y':
Divijo: of y' Co''

To M': Jn': Roper as p': Acco':

To Cak for 16526': of tob: & ½ at 8 p' Cent

To Sail: for 17848': ½ of tob: at 5 p'. Cent

To the Conveniency of the Ministers & Cl: tob:
being 12250 at 6 p' Cent is

C' By by 531 Tithables at 37'': of Tob p' pole

To Remaine in the Churchwardens hands to give an acco' of at the laying of y' nex levy

It is ordered that Cap': Matt: Page & M': Hen: Wyat doe Collect 37'' & ½ p' pole to defray the above Charge as being Churchwardens

Reg'': me Charles Turner Cl: of y' vestry

At A vestry held at the upper Church of S': Peters Parish this 28 day of April 1692

Present M': Jacob Ware Minister
M': James Mojs
M': Thô: Smith
M': Corn: Dabbeni
M': Jn': Roper

M': Wm': Bajsett
M': John Parks
Cap': Matt: Page Church wardens
M': Hen: Wyatt

It is ordered by this p'sent vestry y': Cap': Joseph foster & M': James Mojs doe officiate as Church wardens of this parish two whole yeares from this p'sent time according a to a former Custome of this vestry
Upon the petition of Thomas Kerby to be free, Kerby appearing before the vestry that his is freed from public & County Levy. It is therefore ordered by this present vestry that henceforward Thomas Kerby pay no parish Levy.

Registe'r. Signed Charles Turner Cl. of vestry.

[18]

At a vestry held at the house of Cap't John Lyddall on ye behalf of S'. Peters Parish this 20th day of December 1692

M'. Jacob Ware minister
Cap't Jn'. Lyddall M'. David Craford
M'. Tho. smith M'. John Roper
M'. Corn'. Dabeni M'. He'n. Wyatt
M'. Gedeon Macon M'. John Parkes
M'. Wm'. Basset

Vestry men

Cap't. Jos'. ffo'ter
M'. James Mojs

Churchwardens

S'. Peters parish Debter to this following Charge Viz':

1 Tobb

To M'. Jacob Ware minister w't: Cafq & Convenience 12000

to Cha: Turner as Cl of y': parish & Sexton of y': Lower Church with Cafq & convenience 2250

to Edward Clark Sexton of y': upper Church 0250

to Cha: Turner for Cafq: Washing y': Cloath & Surplice & Scoureing y': plate 0150

to Cap't: Joseph ffo'ter for delinqu': Tith & Comu: wine 0385
to: Cap't: Batthurtt Aft: of M*: Wm. Edwards
for fees due upon ye: dividing of the two
parishes 0250

to: M*: James Mojs \& Acco': being Church-
warden 0140

to: Cap't: Matt: Page as by Acco': for Comu:
wine 0150

to: M*: Jn*: Lightfoot for y*: keeping & Cureing
a lame woman as by agreement with M*: 0550
Wyatt Churchwarden

to: M*: Wm*: Bajsett w*: should have been raised
in ye: yeare 1689 0091

to: Nich: Cox for makeing A window frame for
y*: Lower Church behind y*: pulpitt & finding
nailes for y*: Glafs 0050

to: Richard Scruggs for keeping Mary fijher
being a poor Child & for finding of it
Cloathes as noate 1200

to: M*: Ged: Macon for Charges about A Deed
of Sale concerning y*: land belonging to the
uper Church 0055

to: M*: Wyatt as by Acco': 900\*: of tobb he
haveing allowed his Aecears being 406, re-
maines Due 0507

to: Rowland Horjley for keeping Susana Barnes
one whole year & finding Cloaths 1200

to: Geo: Bradby for keeping John Bradjhay
foure months & one day & burying him 0433

to: Lyonell Morrijs for keeping y*: widow
faulkner one yeare 1000
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

to: W'°: Millington for keeping Eliz: Green 0500
about five months & Cureing her Leggs

9

9

to: Rob': Spurlock for keeping Tho: Redge & 0300
burying him

to: Mabell Wood Widow towards her maintain-
ance 0500

to Cha: Turner for y°: Clearing round y°: Lower} 0050
Church this present year

to: Step: Crump for a pair of Duftailes 0040

---

22051

22051

22051

500

1764

40

855

1235

25445

25945

25476

119

To remaine in the Churchwardens hands to give

To an Acco': at the Laying of y°: next levy 0031\frac{1}{4} 

It is ordered by this \frac{3}{4} sent vestry y°: Cap': Joseph

"ffoster & M°: Jâ: Mojs Churchwardens doe Collect 50\frac{1}{4}:

& one \frac{3}{4} of tob: from Each Tithable to defray y° above

Charge

It is ordered y°: Charles Turner doe officiate as Cl°: of this

\frac{3}{4} parish & sexton of the Lower Church this ensuing yeare & to

be allowed at y° rate of 2250\frac{1}{11}: of tobacco & Cafq Convenient

\frac{3}{9} Anum
It is ordered y': Mabell Wood Widow be allowed after y*: rate of five hundred pounds of tob: & Caʃq yearly during y*: vejtrys: pleasure.

It is ordered y': M'': Warkman be allowed after y* rate of one thou$and pounds of tob: & Caʃq @ yeare for keeping y*: widow fa[]lkne[] this ensueing year & to be paid at y*: Laying of y*: next Levy.

Whereas it appears to this vejtry y': Thomas Jackson did take his Sijter Eliz: Green into his Care & first brought her into this parijh. It is ordered by this vejtry y*: he y*: S': Jackson doe keep the parijh harmless of all trouble & Charge y*: may Acrue by the said Eliz: Green & to reimburse this parijh five hundred pounds of tob: & Caʃq paid to William Millington for his Care in Looking after & Cureing her y*: S': Eliz: Green & y*:; Churchwardens are ordered to take Care y*: y*: Same be effectually done.

It is ordered y*: y*: Churchwardens do take Care to secure y*: tobacco due to this parijh by bill from Sam''': Bugg being by a fine according to law.

In obedience to A late Act of Assembly made at James City 1691 y': Each vejtry divide their parijhes into certaine precincts to remarke y*: bounds of Each mans land sometime between y*: month of Septe': & y*: la$ft of March. It is therefore ordered y*: y*: Cl: give out ord'': to y*: severall precincts as hath been formerly Divided by this vejtry.

Benjamin Bulkly being appointed Surveyor of the high wayes in y*: place and Stead of M': Ge$o. Pargiter & makeing his redres$:s to this vejtry for help. It is therefore ordered y*: he have all the tithables on y*: South side of the Roade from
Matteequin Creek up to Cap': Page': mill to Cleare & make good y^**: S^**: Roade according [[] Act Registered ¶ me Charles Turner Cl ves[]]

[20]

At A vejtry held At y^*: house of M': James Mojs on y^*:
behalf of S^*: Peters parish this 8th: of March 1692/3

Cap': Matt: Page M': Dā: Crafford
M': Tho: Smith M': Jn^*: Roper
¶sent M': Ged: Macon M': Hen: Wyatt vestrymen
M': Corn^*: Dabbeni M': John Parks
M': W^*: Bajsett

Cap': Joseph ffojter M': James Mojs Churchwardens

Whereas M': Jacob Ware Late minijter of this parish did at A vejtry held y^*: 20th: day of Desemb': 1692 desire A presentation to his Excell: to be inducted minijter of this parish, w^*: proposition did Surprije y^*: vejtry And y^*: vejtry now haveing mett & Considered y^*: same, doe therefore ord': Cap': Joseph ffojter & M': James Mojs Churchwardens doe reques)t M': Jacob Ware to accompany them to his Excell: where y^*: S^*: Churchwardens are ordered & desijred in the behalfe of this vejtry to petti: his Excell: y^*: y^*: Said M': Jacob Ware may be restored to this parish w^*: an Induction to be our minijter

Matthew Page
Tho Smith
Gideon Macon
David Crafford
John Roper
Will Bajsett
Henry Wyatt
Cornelius Dabany
John Parkes

vestrymen

Test Charles Turner Cl: vejtry
At a vestry held at the house of M': James Mojs on ye behalfe of S': Peters parish this 23d day of October 1693

M': Jacob Ware Minister
Cap': Jo: Lyddall
M': Tho: Smith
M': Corn: Dabbeni

M': Henry Watt
M': Wm: Bajsett
M': Jo: Parks

vestrymen

S': Peters parish D': to this following Charge
To: M': Jacob Ware minister w' C aq Considering two months M': Ware being wanting & two months y' s': parish being wanting in paying y':
M': Ware set one ag' y': other
to: Cha: Turner as CI: of this parish & sexton of y' Lower Chur:
to: Edward CI: Sexton of y' uper Church
to: M': Butts for keeping Margret Swanson & her Bajtard Child sixty eight dayes
to: Jo': Giles for keeping Margret Swanson & Child 11 days & other attendance
to: Rich: Scruggs for keeping Mary fisher after y': rate of one thousand pounds of tob: & Acco' :
to Wm: Beets for keeping y': Widdow Davis two months after y': rate of one thousand pounds of tob: & yeare
to M': Rob': Napier for keeping y': widdow faulkner and for some things she hath had as Acco': after y': rate of 1000: of tob: yeare according to a former order of this to M': Warkman
to: Beijj: Bulkly as by agreeemt: & Acco': for paleing in the uper Church

{ to Cap': Matt: Page as $ Acco': 2700
   to M': Já: Mojs as Churchwarden $ Acco': 1896
   to Wm Daniell for falling & removing two trees from y': uper Church 940
   to Cha: Turner for laying of y': Lower Church Alley 0025
   to Cap': fforest for two bottles of Wine for A Communion at y': rate of A peny $ pound for tob: 0060
   to Mabell Wood widow towards her maintainance 0500
   to: Cap': fforest & M': Mojs for their expence at James Towne Concerning y" presenting of M": Ware in ord': to his induction according to a former ord': they giving an Acco': next levy 01000
   to Jo": Webb for Clearing round y": uper Church yard and burning y" leaves to secure y" same this present yeare 0050
   to Cha: Turner for clearing round y": lower Church to secure y": same 0050
   to Cap': Lyddall for a Cæfe to secure y": Register Book 0060
   to Thomas Millis $ agreem': w" y": Churchwarden for carrying Margreat Swanson": Child from M": Butts: to M": Mojs": housfe 0030

| to: | Casq: for 25944" of tob: at 8 $ C": is | 2075 |
| to: | Sall: for 28019" of tob: at 5 $ C": is | 1400 |
| | | 29419 |

C":

By 539 Tithables at 55": of tob: $ pole is 29645
To remaine in y": Churchwardens hands to give an acco': at y": laying of y": next levy 00226
By Samuell Waddy

By w'. remaines in y*: Churchwardens hands Since last year

\[
\begin{align*}
00031\frac{3}{4} & \\
00440 & \\
\end{align*}
\]

[22]

It is ordered y': Cap': John Lyddall high Sheriff of New kent County doe Collect 55': of tob: from Each Tithable in this parish for defraying the above Charge makeing payment to y*: Several Creditors & give an Acco': of y*: Same at y*: next vestry

It is ordered y': Cap': John Lyddall doe Collect for foure Tithables belonging to George Pargiter according to w' is raijed pole they not being in the lift of Tithables

It is ordered that Cap': Joseph foster doe give y': Bill of Sam'': Bugg into the hands of Cap': John Lyddall & y': he take Care to receive y': Same and render an acco': thereof at y*: Laying the next Levy

Registered y* Charles Turner Cl of y* vestry

At a vestry held at y*: house, of M°: James Mojs on y*: behalfe of S°: Peters parish this 1°: day of May 1694

M°: Jacob Ware minister
M°: Tho: Smith    M°: David Craford
Present Cap°: Matt: Page    M°: Jo°: Roper
M°: Gideon Macon M°: Jo°: Parkes
Cap°: Jo°: Lyddall M°: Hen: Wyatt
M°: William Bajsett
M°: James Mojs
Churchwarden

It is ordered by this present vestry y°: Cap°: John Lyddall & M°: John Parks doe officiate as Churchwardens of this parish
two years ensueing y": date of this present vestry according to a former order & Custom.

Mary Ffisher an orphant Child having been a Charge to this parish for some time past & M*: Jacob Ware offering to this vestry to have y": S*: orphant bound to him this vestry Considering y": Same doe therefore order y": y": Churchwardens doe binte y": S*: orphant to M*: Ware according to law.

It is ordered y": M*: William Clopton have lawfull noatice of y": next vestry": meeting he being Chosen and Ellected as A vestry man in y": Room & Stead of M*: Cornelius Dabbeni Deceased.

This vestry understanding y": John Bruister late of this parish in his last will and Testament did bequeath some part of his Estate to y": use of this parish. It is therefore ordered y": James Austin doe bring y": S*: will to y": next vestry whereby y": S*: vestry may be satisifed y": Care may be taken thereof.

Registered & Charles Turner Cl of y*: vestry.

At a vestry held at y*: house of M*: James Mojs on the behalfe of S*: Peters Parish this 9th: day of October: 1694.

Registered

M*: Jacob Ware
Cap*: Jos: Foster M*: Da: Craford
Cap*: Matt Page M*: Jo: Roper
M*: James Mojs M*: W*: Bajset
M*: He: Wyatt

S*: Peters Parish D*: to y*: following Charge
To: M*: Jacob Ware minister 12720
To: Charles Turner as Cl: of this Parish 2120
To: Jo*: Webb as sexton of y*: upper Church 0250
To: Jo*: Webb for clearing about y*: Church to secure y*: Same 0050
to: Jo: Hilton as Sexton of y: Lower Church 0250

to: Jo: Hilton for clearing about y: Church to secure y: Same 0050

[23]

To: M': Robert Napier for keeping y: Widdow ffaulker one whole year 01000

to: Mabell Wood Widdow for her years maintainance 00500

to: M: Curteen for keeping William Wittin 8 days & burying him 00400

to: Cap': Page for Communion Wine 00060

to: M': James Mojs as Churchwarden acco': 00160

to: M': Wyatt for Communion Wine 00060

to: Cap': ffoster for A Delinq: Tithable in y: year 1691 00037

to: Charles Turner for y: Washing y: Surplice & Comuni Cloath & Scouring y: plate being uJe-
ually allowed 00150

To: M': Jacob Ware for Cloaths for Mary ffijher an orph: 00153

\{ Cr': A fine laid on Mary Tucker 01332
\} By w': lay in y: Churchwardens hands 0044034

\{ To: Casq: for 16187\textsuperscript{1/4}: of tob: at 8 \$\ Cent is 01294
\} To: Sall for 17589\textsuperscript{1/4}: of tob: at 5 \$\ Cent is 00874

\{ C:\ 18355\textsuperscript{1/4}
\}

\{ By 534 Tithables at 35\textsuperscript{1/11}: of tob: \$\ pole is 18690 \}
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

{To remaine in ye Churchwardens hands to give}

\{ an acco' at y': laying y': next levy \}

*00335*¼

It is ordered that y': Churchwardens doe Collect 35'' of Tob: from each Tithable in this parish to defray y': above: Charge making payment to y': Several Credit'' and render an acco': of y': Same at y': next vestry

It is ordered y': Tho: Mims be allowed for keeping y': Widdow Faulkner this ensuing year after y': rate of 1000': of tob: & Caiq:

It is ordered that the Churchwardens doe take Care in Receiving y': fine due from M': Macon Concerning Nich': Rhodes & his Servant woman and render an acco': thereof at y': next vestry

It is ordered that y': Churchwardens take Care to take out A Copy of Bruyers Will & present y': Same Soe farr as y': parish Interijt lies therein

Whereas divers of y': parishioners have petitioned to this vestry y': Course may be taken with some persons for their misdemeaners at y': Church in y': time of Divine Service

It is therefore ordered y': y': Churchwardens doe take Care to give in their presentments ag': all such persons for y': future y': they may be proceeded ag': according to L()

Registered *& Charles Turner Cl: of y': vestry

At A vestry held at y': house of M': James Mojs on y': behalfe of S': Peters parish octob': y': 10: 1695

M': Jacob Ware
M': James Mojs M': Heñ: Wyatt
Present M': Thomas Smith M': Jo': Roper vestrymen
M': David Craford M': Wm Clopton
M': John Parks
Churchwarden

*Note! There is a mistake in subtraction here.—C. G. C.*
Sn't: Peters Parish D't: to y*: following Charge
To M': Jacob Ware minister 12720
to Chas: Turner as Cl: of y*: parish 02120
to Jo*: Webb as Sexton of y*: upper Church 00250
to Jo*: Hilton as Sexton of y*: Lower Church 00250
to Jo*: Hilton for Clearing about y*: Church to secure y*: Same 00050
to M': Job Howes & acco't: of Cl's fees, for persons Sumoned to y*: Court & y*: Churchwardens ord': 00040
to Jn*: Webb Sexton of y*: upper Church for clearing abo't: y*: Same 000[
[24]
to M': Wm: Clopton for 4 Sumons*: & y*: Churchwardens ord': 00040
to Thomas Wingfield for keeping Hanah Rojs*: Child one year 01000
to M': Parks as Churchwarden for Attorney fee [*] Eliz Pedly for having a bastard Child 00150
to Tho: Wingfield & acco't: of Charges for Hanah Rojs*: Child 00071
to M': William Walker & Acco't: paid to y*: Widow Faulkner & to Mary Gibjon upon a note & drawne & y*: Churchwarden 00208
to Jo*: Giles & acco't: for y*: Cure of Richard Boe Wounded & y*: Indians 02000
to Edward Burnett for keeping Thomas Gutjhell 8 weeks & burying him 00350
to M': David Craford & acco't: for Cloathing of Rich: Boe & some lining to Edward Burnett & Tho: Gutjhell 00558
to Mabell Wood Widow for her maintainance 00500

*Note! There is an abbreviation of a word here which is hard to decipher. It may be vs:, but I cannot be certain about it.—C. G. C.
to Thomas Gibson for keeping a bastard child 1 yeare and a halfe 01500

to Tho: Mims for a pair of Shooes for y*: Widow ffaulkner 00040

To Ca[q]: for 22897"; Tob: at 8 ☉ C': is 1831

to Sail: for 24728": Tob: at 5 ☉ C': is 1236

22897

25964

C*st:
By Tob: in Cap*: Lyddal*: hands y*: last year 0335½

25628½

By 538 Tithables at 48": Tob: ☉ pole 25824

To lye in y*: Churchwardens hands to give an acc*:}
at y*: laying y*: next levy 00186

It is ordered that y*: Churchwardens doe Collect 48": of Tob: from each Tithable in this parish to defray y*: above Charge makeing payment to the several Creditors and render an acco*: of y*: same at y* next Vestry

Registered Test Charles Turner Cl: of y*: Vestry

At A vestry held at y*: *house *of Lower Church of Sn*: Peters Parish on the behalfe of y*: s*: parish this 5 day of Jan*: 169 5/6

*Note! The two words, "houfe of," were first written and then the two words, "Lower Church," were written over and through them, leaving the first two words still legible.—C. G. C.
Whereas Mr. Jacob Ware was inducted as minister of this parish and for some time ye s: Induction did soe remaine and now publishinge & declareing his intention of leaving this parish & upon a motion of this vestry to M': Ware concerning y*: S4: Induction he doth utterly renounce and lay down ye: Same as never hereafter to take any advantage or any person by from or under him any Wayes relating to y*: Same and y*: this parish have full and free liberty to provide a minister to serve y*: S4: parish as fully & freely as though noe such thing as an induction had ever been And doth likewise now surrender up to y*: Churchwardens on ye: behalf of this parish y*: Church belonging thereto And this vestry doth declare M': Jacob Ware hath fully efficiated for w*: Tob: hath been raised for him by the parish

Jacob Ware Minijter

Registered Mr Charles Turner CJ: of ye: Vestry

[25]

At A Vestry held at ye: Lower Church of Sn': Peters parish on y*: behalf of y*: s4: parish this 10th: day of Aprill 1696

Cap': Jo: ffoster M': Hen: Wyat
Prejent Cap': Matt: Page M': Will: Bajsett
M': Ja: Mojs M': John Roper
M': Tho: Smith M': Gideon Macon Churchwarden

It is ordered y*: M': Gideon Macon & M': William Clopton doe Officiate as Church wardens of this parish two years en- jueing y*: date hereof in ye: Room & Stead of Cap': John Lyddall & M': John Parks who have officiated y*: time afore- said

Cap': Matt: Page acquainting this vestry y*: ill convenience of his being in ye: vestry he being removed out of this parish and County It is therefore ordered y*: M': John Lewis be appointed as a vestry in ye: Room & Stead of y*: S4: Cap': Page ye: S4: M': Lewis being present at this vestry
It is ordered ye Churchwardens doe make application to his Excellency concerning a minister for this parish it being now vacant.

This Parish being vacant of a minister & ye vestry Considering ye necessity and want thereof did request Mr Monrowe ye would officiate some certaine Sundayes to ye which ye: Mr Monrowe hath agreed & doth promise to officiate at ye: upper Church ye: first Sunday after Easter next & ye: day three weeks at this Lower Church in ye: after noon & soe to continue untill this parish be provided with a minister it is therefore ordered ye: Mr Monrowe may have a passage over ye: River on those particular days aforementioned.

Registered by Charles Turner Cl Vestry

At a vestry held at ye: upper Church of St: Peters Parish in ye: behalfe of the said parish this 16 day of November 1696

Cap: Joseph Hodge
Cap: Jo: Lyddall
Present M: James Mofs
M: Tho: Smith
M: David Graford
M: Wm: Clopton
Churchwarden

Whereas M: Nicholas Moreau hath been recommended by his Excell: and M: Comecery unto this parish, and appearing to this vestry as a minister fully qualified, this parish being vacant of a minister And ye: vestry being desirous for ye: advancement of Gods Glory & ye: continuance of ye: Sacred function in this parish doe therefore in ye: behalfe of ye: S: Parish Covenant & agree w: ye: S: Moreau to Officiate as minister thereof for this ensuing year from ye: day & date of this present vestry, & he ye: S: Moreau to Officiate one Sunday at ye: one Church and ye: other Sunday at ye: other as other
ministers have done heretofore and to be allowed for y': Same according to law but if not well understood by this parish then by agreement this parish to be at their liberty at y': expiration of y': afores': year

Read & approved of ₣ y': vestry & is Registered

₪ Charles Turner Clerk of y': vestry

[26]

At a vestry held at y': upper Church of Sn': Peters parish in y': behalfe of y': S': parish this 16 day of November 1696

M': Nicholas Moreau minister

Cap': Joseph Hooper M': Jo': Lewis

Present Cap': Jo': Lyddall M': He':n: Wyatt

M': James Mo's M': Jo': Parks

M': Tho': Smith M': W': Bajsett

M': David Craford

M': W': Clopton

Churchwarden

Sn': Peters Parish D': to y': following Charge Tob':

To M': Monrowe Minister for nine Sermons at 250": ₣ 2250

to Charles Turner as Ck of this parish 2120

to Idem for serving extraordinary when noe minister 0500

to Jo': Webb as Sexton of y': upper Church 0250

to Idem for Clearing round y': S': Church to secure y':

Same 0050

to Jo': Hilton Sexton of y': Lower Church 0250

to Tho': Wingfield for keeping Hanah Ro's': Child 1) year & for finding some necessarys 1075

to John Giles for keeping Rich: Bowe who was wounded ₣ y': Indians 2750

to Mabell Wood Widdow for her maintainance 0500

to M': Job Howes for Ck: fees concerning Eliz':

Pedly': having a bastard Child 0110
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

51

to Jo*: Gunton for three bus[h]4: of Indian Corne deliver*: to Anthony Burros

to Thom*: Mims for keeping y*: Widd*: faulkner 1 year & providing her a p*: of [shoes as pr acco*:]
to Tho*: Gibson for keeping a bastard Child 10: months & a halfe

to M*: Jo*: Lightfoot for keeping Anne Chapman 14 mon: & for Salving & trouble w*: her

to Jo*: Hilton for mending some pews & pales abo*: y*: lower Church & fetching M*: Monrowe once over y*: River w*: M*: Littlepag*: overseer

to Cap*: Lyddall pr acco*: for delinq*: Tithables & goods for cloathing Rich: Bowe wounded by y*: Indians

to James Neens for himselfe & two horses goeing w*: M*: Moreau minister into york

0850
1450
1400
1140
0850
0150
14370
1149
775
16294
16230
64
16294

C

By 541 Tithables at 30*: tob*: pr pole is
To be repayed y*: Churchwardens at y*: laying of y*: next levy being now wanting

It is ordered y*: y*: Churchwardens doe take Care to Collect from each Tithable p*son in this parish 30*: of tob*: for y*: defraying of y*: above Charge & to make payment to y*: Several persons unto whom it is proportioned

It is ordered y*: y*: Churchwardens take Care to receive y*: moyetie of y*: fine due from M*: Gideon Macon concerning
Whereas Anthony Burrojs of this parish is Stricken blinde & his Wife very ancient by which means they are uncapable of getting their living and he y°: Anthony Adrejsing himselfe to this vestry for a maintainece It is therefore ordered y°: y°: Churchwardens forthwith Cause y°: S°: Anthony Burros to Convey over unto them for y°: use of this parish for ever his plantation Cattle horses & hogges, & y°: there be allowed to each of them five hundred pounds of tob°: & Cask for their main­taineance dureing their or either of their naturall lives or till he may be recovered of his eye sight

It is ordered y°: y°: Churchwardens take Care & as soon as may be, binde out Hanah Rojs°: Child now at Thomas Wing­field°: to any p'son that Shall be Willing to take y°: same, according to law

It is ordered y°: y°: Churchwardens forthwith endeavour to find out some person y°: may take & keep Anne Chapman now at M°: Lightfoots house at as little Charge to y°: parish as they can

It is ordered y°: the Churchwardens doe by the first oppor­tunity Returne his Excell: humble thanks for his Care & kindnes in Recommending to this parish a minisfer

Mary y°: wife of William Leak declareing to this vestry y°: her husband afores°: is willing to keep Richard Bowe this en­juing year And M°: Tho: Smith Assumin°: what shee did declare her S°: husband would performe It is therefore ordered y°: Wm Leake doe keep y°: s°: Richard Bowe this ensuing year y°: vestry finding him Cloaths dureing y°: S°: time and y°: s°: Leak to be allowed after y°: rate of foure hundred pounds of tob°: & Cask $°$ year
Jeffery Davis making appeare to this vejtry y°: he is discharged for paying any Publique or County levy ḥoly ord°: of Court It is likewise ordered by this present vejtry y°: S°: Jeffery Davis pay noe parijh levy for y°: future

Sam°: Buggs Bill was this day delivered to M°: W°: Clopton Churchwarden to receive and give acco°: of at y°: laying y°: next levy

Registered ḥoly ord°: of vejtry

Charles Turner Cl°: of y°: vejtry

At A vejtry held at y°: houje of M°: W°: Bajset on y°: behalfe of Sn°: Peters parijh this 19 day of Jan°: 1696

M°: Nicholas Moreau minister
Cap°: Joseph ffoʃter M°: Hen°: Wyatt
Cap°: Jo°: Liddall M°: W°: Bajsett
M°: James Moʃs M°: Jo°: Roper

M°: John Parks

M°: W°: Clopton
Churchwarden

Whereas this vejtry did upon y°: presentation of M°: Nicholas Moreau Minijter on y°: 16: day of November last past agree with y°: S°: M°: Moreau as minijter of this parijh and to officiate y°: enjueing yeare from y°: date aforesaid and y°: S°: M°: Moreau haveing Considered y°: afores°: agreem°: and finding many dijadvantages y°: may accrue to him in y°: performing y°: Same Did appoint a vejtry y°: Which vejtry have accordingly met and y°: S°: Moreau acquainting this vejtry his dejire to returne for England & therefore to be acquitted from y°: afores°: agreement This vejtry doth Consent to y°: Same, if it be M°: Moreau°: pleajure soe to doe or other wayes to Con­ tide minijter as afores°: M°: Henry Wyatt Aʃsuming to this vejtry y°: he Will pay unto M°: Moreau w°: Tob°: is due to him from this parijh for y°: time of his officiating in this parijh And this vejtry doth promije to repay y°: S°: M°: Wyatt at
Registered & Charles Turner Cl: vestry

S': Peters Parijh at a Vestry held at the House of m' Gideon macon this 18 day Dec' 1697

Cap' Joseph ffojter M' Thomas Smith
Present Cap' John Lyddall M' John Lewis
M' James Mojs M' Will Bajsett
M' Gideon macon: Church warden

Charles Turner Late Clarke of this parish and vestry being Dead william Clopton is Chosen in his Stead to officiate in his place and to have the Same allowance the Late Clarke had

Cap' Thomas Bray is Elected to be one of the vestry of this Parish (in place and Stead of will Clopton who was this day Chosen Clark of the vestry) and Requested to be at the next vestry to take the oath according to Law: and that the Clark give him notice there offe

S' Peters Parijh D' Il Tobacco
To m' nicholas moreau minijter 16000 Conv': 800 *168000
To Charles Turner Late Clarke 2289
To John Hilton Sexton of the Lower Church 0270
To Idem for Cleering a bout the Church 0054
To John webb Sexton of the upper Church 0270
To Id for Cleering a b' y* Church & wash y* Surplis 0108
To Robert walker & acc' of Smiths work 0150
To Antho Burrows for him selfe and wifes maintain-
ance but to Lye in the Church wardens hands for his uce Severall payments taken out 0540
To Edm Bedford for keep Eliz wimhefts Child':
Six wekes 0270

*Note! Evidently an error; should have been 16800.—C. G. C.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786 55

To Cap' fra Burnell for Delinquents & arears 0210
To Idem for fees ab' Pedley 0015
To Cap' Lancelott Bathurjt for Sher fees 0030
To m' Job Howes for Clarks fees 0173
To John Lightfoot Esq' £ acc' regulated 0847
To m' Hen' wyatt for Clothes for y' wid ffaukner 0292
To Tho mims for keeping y' wid ffaukner one year 1080
To Idem for one pr Shooes for her 0030
To Cap' John Lyddall for Releefe of Anth Burrows 0540
To m' macon & Clopton Church wardens £ acc' for Anthô Burrows 1188
To m' macon £ ballance of an acc' 0015
To will Clopton £ acc' as Church warden 0065
To mabell wood widdow 0540
To will Leake for keeping Hen Bow one year 0432
To Sallerey for 25662 at 5 £ Cent 1283

27491

[29]

£ Contra

£ Cap' John Lyddall paid Edmond Bedford for Six weekes nursing two Children 0270
£ m' nichô moreau for his Ser' womans fine 0540
£ Cap' Lyddall for the ½ of Pedleys fine 0270
£ w' Clopton upon the moyetie of a fine Recd of m' macon £ his Ser' and over Seer 1512
£ 575 Tithables at 42" Tobacco £ pole 24150
£ Cap' Lancelott Bathurjt for Deposito to be alowed him in the next Levy 00749

Registered 27491

£ W Clopton: Cl: vestry
S' Peters Parish At a vestry held at the upper Church the 14 June 1698

Present

Cap' Jos ffoster
m' James mojs
m' Dav Crafford
m' Hen wyatt
m' Gideon macon

m' Jn° Roper
m' Wm Baffett
m' Jn° Parke
Cap' Tho Bray
Church warden

m' Gideon macon Cap' Thomas Bray and m' John Roper had the oaths Inioynd by act of Parliament in Stead of the oathes of Alegence and Supremece Duly Administred to them by Cap' Joseph ffoster and alljo doe Sub Scribe to be Conformable in all things relateing to the Church of England as it is now Established

Signed Gideon macon
Thomas Bray
John Roper

m' David Crafford and m' Thomas Smith ware this day Elected and Chosen Church wardens of this parish for this present year

The Church wardens *are *ordrd of this parish are ordred forth with to Caus the Lower Church yard to bee ffenced in with a Good Ditch and that there bee a Good gate with seader pof[] on that Side next to the Road

It is ordered that the Church wardens forth with Caus the upper Church to be put in Good reipaire

Stephen Crump aploying him Selfe to this vestry for help to Cleer the Rods in his prejsints is ordered these tithables following viz Cap' Thomas Bray Step michell Step michell Ju' will fforgijon will Bourne will Crump Pelham moore and his

*Note! These two words in the MS. are scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
own family and that with the a forementioned help he Cleer
to the new mill Damm upon the Black Creeke

Registered /payment  W Clopton Cl to vestry

[30]

Allexander mackeney produceing an order of Court to this
vestrey for help to Cleer the Roades in his prejcincts is ordered
these familys following viz Christopher Clarke Thomas Stanley
Edw Clarke Thomas wharton nicholas Purde will martin
John martin will/Beetes Thomas Harris/Edmond Harris Burnell
Chapel mart'in/martin Thomas Delahay John Aldrige michaell
John Jon John Jones Thomas mo/s Sam'/ mo/s John willmore
Jarrat Robert Elliott Jon francis Amo/j

m' Hen wyatt produceing an order of Court for help to Cleer
the Roades in his prejcincts is ordered these following tithables
viz will mackgeehe Edw Tony will walker Robert Allin will
Daniell John Yeomans Richard Scruggs James *neenes Thomas
Aforcraft Edw ffinch Thomas wilkinson John Rayle Evan Rag-
lan m' Thomas Smiths quarter Edw morgan will Dollard
Thomas martin Thomas Gibjon will Gardner Christopher Baker
william Jon Jon Peter maffe Robert Hughes Thomas Howard
Geo Bradbury Hen Turner Thomas mins

Registerd /payment  W Clopton Cl vestry

S' Peters parish July the 10: 1698

Att a vestrey held at the uper Church

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{Cap' Jos: ffo/jer} & \quad m' Jn' Lewis \\
\text{Cap' Jn' Lyddall} & \quad m' Jn' Park \\
\text{m' Jam*: mo/js} & \quad m' Wm' Ba/fssett \\
\text{Cap' Tho Bray} & \quad m' Hen wyatt \\
\text{m' David Crafford} & \\
\text{Church ward}
\end{align*}
\]

vestry

men

where as m' James Bowker haveing appeared as a minijter
fully quallified before this vestrey: this parish being vacant of

*Note! Or "neeves."—C. G. C.
a minister: this vestry being desirous for the advancement of God's glory and the continuance of the sacred function in this parish doe therefore in the behalf of the said parish covenant and agree with the said m' James Bowker too officiate as minister there offe: it is therefore ordered by this present vestrey that the afore said m' James Bowker doe officiate as minister of this parish: one Sunday at the one church and the other Sunday at the other: as other ministers have done here to fore and his time to begin from the 26 day of June last past and to continuenc till the 26 day of December next and to be paid according to [ ] W Clopton Cla to ye vestrey

[31]
S' Peters Parish July the 10: 1698
Att a vestry held at the upper Church

m' James Bowker: minister

Present

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cap' Jospe ffoster</th>
<th>m' John Lewis</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>m' John Park</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m' James Mojs</td>
<td>m' will Basset</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap' Tho Bray</td>
<td>m' Hen' wyatt</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

m' David Crafford
Church wair

Where as Capt Thomas Bray by the Information of will Hughes hath informed this vestrey that there is a man Child Lately brought to the Howfe of Richard Gillum in this parish: and noe parents Can be found for the Same: the Church wardens are therefore ordered forth with to take Care that the Said Child be returned to the place from whence it Came or to Caus the Said Gillum to give Good Securitie to Save [ ]e parish harmles
It is ordered that the Church wardens forth with take out a Copie of Brujters will and prosecute the Same soe farr as the parish Intrejt Lyes

Registered

W Clopton: Cl to vestry

S' Peters Parish at A vestrey held at the Howse of M' *Gideon this 18 day of December 1697

present

\begin{align*}
\text{Cap' Jofe: ffo'feter} & \quad \text{m' John Lewis} \quad \text{vestry} \\
\text{Cap' John: Lyddall} & \quad \text{m' will Ba'sett} \quad \text{men} \\
\text{m' James mo'ss} & \\
\text{m' Tho Smit} & \\
\text{m' Gideon macon} & \\
\text{Churchwarden} & \\
\end{align*}

Cap' Lancelott Bathurjt high Sherriffe of new Kent County is ordered to Collect from each tithable person in this parish forty two pounds of Tobacco: to defray the parish Charge: and make payment to the Several persons to whom it is proportioned: and in case of non-payment to make Dejtres a cording to Law: and that the Clarke deliver a Copy of this Charge to Cap' Bathurjt and take his Receit for the Same

Registered

W Clopton: Cl of the vestrey

[32]

S' Peters parish in new Kent County

At A vestrey held at the upper Church octo' the 3: 1698

present

\begin{align*}
\text{m' James Bowker minijter} & \\
\text{Cap' John Lyddall} & \quad \text{m' will Ba'fett} \quad \text{vestry} \\
\text{m' James mo'ss} & \quad \text{m' Hen' wyatt} \quad \text{men} \\
\text{m' John Roper} & \quad \text{m' Jn' Lewis} \\
\text{Cap' Jofe ffo'feter} & \quad \text{m' John Park} \\
\text{m' David Crafford} & \\
\text{m' Tho Smith} & \\
\text{Church wards} & \\
\end{align*}

*Note! The last name, "Macon" was evidently left out by oversight.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S' Peters parish</th>
<th>D'  il Tob'</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To m' James Bowker minijt': for ½ the year</td>
<td>8000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem for Cask &amp; Convenience of Ditto</td>
<td>1120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To will Clopton Cl</td>
<td>2289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem for reeding Homiles there be no minister</td>
<td>0250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To will major ñ acc'</td>
<td>0148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m' Thomas Smith ñ acc'</td>
<td>1670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem ñ acc'</td>
<td>1140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To mabell wood widdow</td>
<td>0540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m' John Roper</td>
<td>0010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To w' Sanders for his bro' going to James towne</td>
<td>0150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To will Leake for Keeping Hen' Bow &amp; burial of him</td>
<td>0700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m' Gideon macon ñ acc':</td>
<td>0280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Gonton for Corne for Antho Burrows</td>
<td>0065</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m' James mojs</td>
<td>0030</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Hilton Sexton of the Lower Church</td>
<td>0300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John webb Sexton of the upper Church</td>
<td>0300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To will Clopton ñ acc'</td>
<td>0456</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho mims for maintaining y' wid ffaukner one year</td>
<td>1080</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap' Lancelott *for *deposito Bathurjt for deposito Last year</td>
<td>0854</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem ñ acc' for She fees</td>
<td>0100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Gonton for going to Court to prove Anthoney Burros deed of Sale to the parish</td>
<td>0040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m' David Crafford &amp; m' Thomas Smith Chu' wardens for y' maintenance of Anth Burrows and wife</td>
<td>1728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap' matthew Page for 6 bujh'' of Corne for Anth Burrows in 1696</td>
<td>0129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m' Crafford and m' Smith Church wardens towards the getting of blocks</td>
<td>0648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem for getting timber and bringing it in place</td>
<td>0648</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! These words in the MS have been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
To Tho Ponton for Covering the upper Church but to:
lye in the Church wardens hands till the work be dun
To Idem for blocking the upper Church making 2 horf
blocks and Steps to both doors but to Lye in the
Church wardens hands till the work be dun
To Sallery of 26096d to at 5 9 Cent is

\[1305\]

\[ll\] Toba \[27401\]

\[\text{[33]}\]

\[
\begin{array}{c}
\text{C} \\
\text{ll Tobac} \\
\text{27192} \\
\text{00209} \\
\text{27401}
\end{array}
\]

By 618 tithables at 44\text{d} to \text{\$9} pole
By Cap' Lancelott Bathurst for deposito to be allowed
the next year

Cap' Lancelott Bathurst high Sheriff of this County is
ordered to Collect from each tithable in habitan in this parish
forty four pounds of Tobacco to defray the parish charge:
and that he make payment to the Sever\text{th} persons for whom it is
Leved: and in Case of non payment to make desistus according
to Law: and that the Clark give a Copy of this Charge to
the Said Cap' Bathurst: and take his receipt for the same

will Clopton was this day Sworn Clark of this vestrey

Anthoney Burrows being sent for to this vestrey doth accept
and is Content with one thousand six hundred Pounds of
Tobacco and Cak Yearly: for him selfe and wives maininance
during their Lives

where as at a vestrey held for this parish on the 27 Sep' 1697 it was ordered that m' Gideon macon m' John Roper and
will Clopton Should meet Such Gen' as the vestrey of Blifland
parish Should appoint: and remark the line between the two parishes: which order hath not yet been executed: it is therefore ordered that Mr. Thomas Smith, Mr. Henry Wyatt, and Mr. John Roper or any two of them do meet such gentlemen as the vestry of Blisland parish shall appoint: and at such time as they shall appoint and remark the said line.

whereas Mr. James Bowker at a vestry on the 10th July 1698 did agree with this vestry to preach in this parish till the 26th day of December next following: and this vestry considering the uncertainty of another meeting do therefore covenant and agree to and with the said Mr. Bowker for the next ensuing year and the time to begin upon the 26th day of December next following: to officiate as formerly and to be paid sixteen thousand pounds of Tobacco and a cask convenient for the year.

Mr. John Alford appointing himself to this vestry for help to clear the roads in his precincts: is ordered all the tithables which formerly belonged to David Clarkson and with in his precincts

Registered

W. Clopton: Cl of y' vestry

[34]

S' Peter's Parish: at a vestry held at the upper Church the 19th March 1698/9

m' James Bowker: minister

Present Cap' Joseph Foster, m' Henry Wyatt, vestry
Cap' John Lyddall, m' Will Bajsett, men
m' James Mos, m' John Parkes
m' John Lewis, m' David Crafford, Church
m' Tho. Smith, wardens

m' Nicholas Meriwether was this day chosen vestryman in the place and stead of Mr. John Roper late deacon and the oaths enjoined by act of Parliament in stead of the oaths of allegiance
and Supremecy duly administred unto him by m' James moj's and did Likewise Sincerely *sware *and promise and Sware as a vestry man of this parijh that he would be Conformable in all things Relateing to the Church of England as it is now Etablished

upon the petition of Thō wilkins it is ordered that that the Church wardens *doe provide Such things as are necessary for him

upon the motion of m' David Crafford Church warden *m'

*David Jeffry Davis is ordered the Same

It is ordered by this present vestrey that Cap' John Lyddall Carry Anthony Burrows in his Sloop to the Springs in mary Land: and provide Such necearys for him as he Shall think fitt: and he to be paid for his Charge and trouble at the Laying the next Levy

m' David Crafford 'and m' Thomas Smith are Chosen and Elected Church wardens of this Parijhf for this Injewing year Regijter".

Regijter:

[Note! In a blank space at the bottom of this page—Page 34 of the MS.—appears the following, written of course in a hand other than that of W. Clopton.—C. G. C.]

Richmond July 29th 1799

Dear Cary!

Agreeable to promise I will write once to you before I leave this place, merely too to comply with your request Nothing of material consequence has transpired since we saw each other, one thing however must not be omitted; when we spent the last evening at the Eagle two Gentlemen from South Carolina you must remember, had a very warm contest in determining a game

*Note! These words in the MS are scratched through with a pen. —C. G. C.
at Cards, the one in black seem'd to think himself injured by
some reflections cast out from the other in consequence of
which a chalange was offered & accepted by the other; a duel
took place on the 10th instant; the chalanger received a shot in
his hip the first fire and from the second fire his opponant was
wounded in the Neck very dangerously, what the result [we?] cannot yet determine

[35]
S' Peters parijh
At A vestre hold at the uper Church the 20 Sep" : 1699
m' James Bowker minijter
present [Cap' Joseph ffofter m' nichó meriwether] vestrey
{ Cap' Jnohn Lyddall m' will Baffett
{ m' John Lewis m' Hen' wyatt

m' David Crafford m' Thomas Smith: Chu' wardn*

whereas m' Charles Turner Late Clark of this vestrey hath
omitted the Registering Severall orders of vestrey and Baptizmes
therefore ordered that will Clopton the present Clark Comit all
Such orders of vestrey and Baptizmes as he thinks verily to be
of the hand writing of the Late Clark *to *the or Signed by the
Gen' of the vestrey to the Register Book of this parijh

Cap' Lancelott Bathurj Late high Sherriff of this County
haveing under taken the Laft years Collection of the parijh
Dues and haveing fully Satisfied the Same is Discharged

This vestrey doe agree with m' James Bowker minijter for
this next ensuing year and to be paid Sixteen thousand pounds
of tobacco and Ca$f Convenient as fformerly

will Clopton is Continued Clark of this vestrey and and
parijh for this ensuing year and to be paid as formerly

*Note! These words are scratched through with a pen in the MS.
—C. G. C.
where as Thomas Ponton at a vestrey held at the upper Church of this parish the 3d October 1698 did agree with the Sd parish to Double Cover the Said upper Church as his Bond of the above Date may more Large appear and the Sd Ponton failing to come to work accordingly and the timber Lyeing upon *soyle this vestrey Doth therefore gree w' John King Carpenter of this parish to performe Thomas Pontons bargain in evere Respect and the Said King Doth promisfe to begin upon the Said work upon the Second day of October next [ ] and the

[36]

S' Peters parish D 1699

To m' James Bowker minister for one year 16000
To Idem for Cajk and Convê of Ditto 2240
To w' Clopton Clark of the parish for one year 2289
To Idem for a Register Book CC 0114
To mabel wood widdow 0540
To Jn' Hilton Sexton of y Lower Chu—300 Ca—24 0324
To Id for Cask of 300 omitted Last year 0024
To Jn' webb Sexton of y' upper Chu—300 Cas—24 0324
To Idem for Cajk of 300 omitted Last year 0024
To Cap' Lane Bathurft for Deposito Last year 0238
To Idem for Sherriffs fees 0040
To m' Job Howes for Cla fees 0219
To Thomas mims for maintaining y' wid faulkner 1 yê 1080
To John Hilton for grubing round y Church &c 0050

*In the MS. the word “soyle” appears as “Stoyle,” which is apparently an unintentional error on the part of W. Clopton, the Clark. Perhaps Mr. Clopton had intended to add the words, “and becoming Spoytle,” supposed that he had written them, and, thinking that he was looking at the word “Spoyle,” inserted the missing letter “p.” However, this is merely a conjecture, and should be taken only as such.—C. G. C.

†Note! A strip one inch deep has been torn off the bottom of the page.—C. G. C.
To Tho mims for 1 p' Shoes for wid Faulkner—30 CC 4 0034
To Jn' King for work done a bt y' Lower Church 0100
To m' Tho Smith Chu' warden $p acc 0168
To m' David Crafford Chu' ward $p acc —445 CC 62 0507
To Cap' Jn' Lydall $p acc 1275
To Jn' webb for washing y' Surplis 0050
To w m Sanders by m' Smithes note as Church warden
for maintaining Tho wilkin' 500 Ca 40
To Cap' Lane Bathurft Late Shè for Delinq tithables 0176
To Tho moj for Keeping Lettice Bayle the time of her Lyeing in
To Allex mackeney for Keeping Anne Peggs the time of her Lyeing in
To m' David Crafford Chu' wad $p ball of his acc 1512
To w Clopton Cl for Regist'ring Severall orders and Baptizmes omited by the Late Cla
To Jam' Blackwell for 20 Cutts timb' at 30 $ cut—600 Ca 48 0648
To m' David Crafford and m' Tho Smith Church warden for y' maintenance of Ant Burrows and his wife
To Sallé of 31344 at 5 $ Cent 1567
To Lye in the Collectors hands to reimburse the parish
next year 0213

33124

[37]
$p Cont'
$ Cont'

$p 676 tithables at 49 tobac
Il tobac[

$p 676 tithables at 49 tobacco $ pole 33124

Cap' John Lydall is ordered to Collect for Each tithable in habitant in this Parish forty nine pounds of Tobacco to Defray the parish Charge and make payment to the Severall $p Jons
for whom it is Levyed and in Case of non payment to make Dejcufjs acording to Law and that the Clark give a Copy of this Charge to the S^: Cap' Lyddall and take his his Receipt for the Same

ordered that william Sanders take Care and provide Sufficent meate Drink washing and Lodging for Thomas wilkins and to be alowed one thousand pounds of Tobacco and CaJk for the year

This vejtrey doe give Anthony Burrows the mare which he formerly acknowledged to the parish

where as by order of vejtrey the Church wardens of this parish were ordered to projecute James Austin Concerning Brusters Estate and the vejtrey now Considerings the Same the S^: Church wardens are ordered to Dejijt from any further projection

where as Lettice Bayle was delivered of a bastard Child at the House of Thomas mojf Sumtime the Last winter and being Sumoned to Court upon her oath doth Lay the Same to Thomas Harris: Therefore ordered that the Church wardens projicute the Said Harris acording to Law

Regjstered

[38]
S^ Peters Parish At a vejtrey held at the Lower Church the 29 march 1700

m' James Bowker minjter
Gideon macon Hen wyatt \[Gent\]
\[\text{\#Jent} \quad \text{James mojf} \quad \text{w^* Bajsett} \quad \text{\{Gent\}}\]
\[\text{\#Jent} \quad \text{John Lewis} \quad \text{John Park} \quad \text{\{men\}}\]

David Crafford
Tho Smith: Ge[ ]

Chu wardens
It is ordered that m' Hen' wyatt and m' william Bajsett doe offijuate as Church wardens for this injueing year in the place and Stead of m' David Crafford and m' Thomas Smith

Tejt W Clopton Cl Reg'

New Kent) js Att a vejtry held ffor S' Peters Parijh at the County Joue of m' James mojs 13 August 1700

m' James Bowker: ministuer

Cap' Joseph ffojter Cap' nichō meriwether

Cap' John Lydall m' Gideon macon

m' James mojs m' David Crafford men

m' Thomas Smith m' John Park

m' John Lewis

m' Hen' wyatt Church
m' w" Bajsett)wardens

Where as the Lower Church of this Parijh is very much out of Repaire and Standeth very inconvenient for mojt of the Inhabitants of the Said parijh Therefore ordered that as Soon as Conveniently may be a new Church of Brick Sixty foot Long and twenty fower foot wide in the Cleer and fowerteen foot pitch with a Gallery Sixteen foot Long be built and Erected upon the maine Roade by the School Houje neer Thomas Jack­jons; and the Clark is ordered to give a Copy of This order to Cap' nichō meriwether who is Requejted to Show the Same to will Hughes and Desire him to draw a Draft of the Said Church and to bee at the next vejtry and m' Gideon macon and m' Thomas Smith are Requejted to treate with and buy an acre of Land of Thomas Jackson where on to build the Said Church and for a Church yard

Copia Tejt W Clopton: Cl' vejtry

[39]

new Kent) Se*: Att a vejtry held ffor S' Peters parish at County the Houje of m' James mojs the 26 September 1700
ST. PETER'S CHURCH, New Kent County, Va. Disputed tradition informs us George Washington and Martha Custis were married here on January 6th, 1759.

St. Peter's Church—1937
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

vestrey

James Bowker minister
Cap' Joseph foster     Cap' John Lyddall
m' Thomas Smith       m' John Lewis
Cap' nicho meriwether m' James mojs
m' Gideon macon       m' John Park
m' w' w Bajsett
m' Hen' wyatt
Church wardens

The upper Inhabitants of this parijh by their Petition Setting forth that they Live very Remort from the Church therefore pray that they may have a place apointed and preaching amongf': them which is Refferd to the Conijideration of the next vestrey

Whereas there is Layed before this present vestrey an order of Court held for new Kent County dated the 28 day of August last past wherein is Refighted an order of his Excellence and Council dated at James City the 10 day of July 1700 wherein the first part thereof Signifies that Severall frauds and Abuces have been Committed heretofore in Concealing County and parijh tithes and Converting Severall Gifts and Donations made to Schooles and other Pious ujes to other ujes then ware by the Donors Intended and whereas the Said order Doeth direct that this vestrey doe Returne to the next Court held for this County a fore Said an Exact Lijt of all and Every Indevedual Tythable in this parijh this present yeare 1700 and A true and pfect ace' Debtor and Creditor of the Parijh Levy the Last yeare 1699 and allj'o the Exact bounds and Limetts of this Parijh together with an acc': of what Gleabes or Gleabe Lands there unto belonging of what value and Estimation what gifts and Donacions for the Advancement of Scools and other pious ujes when and by whom Given &e In answer to all which this present vestrey doeth Returne as followeth first an Exact Lijt of all and Every Individuall Tythable in this parijh which doeth amount to 738 tythables and allj'o an acc': Debitor and
Creditor of this parish Levy the last year 1699 and allow that the Bounds of this Parish doth begin at a Certain place on Pamaunkey River Commonly Known by the name of Cap' Ba/Jsetts ould Landing from thence Running up the Said River to the Extent of this County and Soe over to Chickoheomingy Swamp which Devides this from Henrico County and Soe down the Said Swamp to the upper End of James City County and from thence by a line of marked trees to the place it first began and for the Glebe Lands there is where the two Severall Churches Belonging to this Parish *doeth doeth Stand about 100 acres of Land at Each place of Little [40] Little value and Eftemacion there being noe Improvement on Either and the Lower Church Speedely to be Removed and as to Gifts and Donations for the Advancement of Schools and other pious ujes there is not any in this Parish and the Clark is ordered to make Returme hereoffe to the next County Court.

Whereas Robert magrime who for Som years past hath Lived with the Hon'ble Jn° Lightfoot Esq'y and hath not Been Listed this too years past and his Gideon macon offering to this vestrey to take the Said magrime and keep him as Long as he Can work and pay his Levys and keep him from being a Parish Charge During his natural Life therefore ordered that the Sherriff Surhon the Said magrime to appeare at the next Court to anwer what the Court Shall therein order.

This present vestrey haying taken into their Confederatio the order of his Excellency and Council baring date at James City the 10 July 1700 together with an order of this County Court baring Date the 28 August 1700 this day Layed before them Conhering the Returning an acc't of the number of Tythables in this Parish together with the bounds and Limits of the Same in order to be Layed before the next General Assembly and the Same being Just at hand and whereas this present

*Note: This word in the MS. had been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
vejtrey haveing Deigned to build a Brick Church out of hand they have therefore thought Good to Referr the Laying of the Parrijh Levy for this Prejent year and all other Proseedings about the building the a fore Said Church till after the Eanding the Sejsions of the nex Gen[11]: Asembly and all persjons that are Dejirous to undertake any part of the Said work Relating to the Building of the Said Church Shall have notice given of the time and place where the next vejtrey Shall be held where they will then and there be Received

Cop' Tejt W Clopton Cl vejt'

[41]

New Kent} Sc' At a vejtrey held for S' Peters parijh at the County } Uper Church the 25 november 1700

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{Mr. James Bowker minister} \\
\text{Cap' Jojep ffofter} \\
\text{Cap' nichô meriwether} \\
\text{Present:} \\
\text{Mr. Thô Smith} \\
\text{Mr. John Lewis} \\
\text{Mr. David Crafford} \\
\text{vejtrey men}
\end{align*}
\]

m' Hen' wyatt
m' Wm' Bajsett
Chu' wardens

S' Peters Parijh D' ll Tobac

To m' James Bowker minister for one year 16000
To Cafk and Convenience for Ditto 02240
To Wm' Clopton Cla' of the parijh for one year 02289
To John Hilton Sexton of the Lower Chu' 300 Cas 24 00324
To John webb Sexton of the uper Chu' 300 Cas 24 00324
To Cap' nichô meriwethers acc' of Sherriffs fees 00040
To m' Geo' Clough his acc' of Clarks fees 00138
To m' David Crafford lat Chu' warden the ba[11]: of his acc' 01240
To m' Thomas Smith late Chu' warden his acc'—397
C:C: 44 0045[
To m' Gideon macon for 1 p' Large hooks and hinges 0006[}
To James Teate for work done for Anthô BurroJs 000[]
To mabell wood widdow—500 Caʃk 40 00540
To Thomas mims for maintaining y* wid s Faulkner one ye*: 1000 Ca 80 1080
To Jn° webb for washing y* Surplis & 2 days work a b° y* Chu'—70 Ca 5 0075
To John Hiltons acc° 0190
To Cap' John Lyddall the ba" of his acc° 0083
To m' Hen° wyatt Chu' warden his acc° 0686
To Wm Sanders for keeping Thô wilkins one ye' 1000 Ca 80 1080
To Wm Clopton his acc° for Recording proclamations and Drawing over the Lijts of tithables 0220
To James Sanders his acc° 0460
To Sallery of 27571 at 5° tobacco £ Cent 1378
To Lie in the Collectors hands to reaimburjt the parijh next year 0379

29328

*Wm Timsen

£ Cont° C° 29328

£ 752 tithables at 39 l£ tobacco £ pole

It is ordered that the parijh Levy for this present year be thirty nine pounds of Tobacco £ pole to be paid for Every tithable inhabitant in this parijh to Defray the parijh Charge and that Cap' nicholas meriwether Receive and Collect the Same and make payment to the Severall perjons for whom it is Levyed and in Caje of non payment to make Dejtrejs according to Law and that the Clarke give him a Copy of this Charge and take his Receipt for the Same

*Note! This name is in my opinion not a part of the record. True it is written in ink similar to, and possibly the same as, that used on this page (41 of the MS.) but the handwriting is not that of Wm Clopton.—C. G. C.
This present vestry Doe here by agree with m'd James Bowker minister for this ensuing year and to be paid Sixteen thousand Pounds of Tobacco and Cask Convenient as formerly
Cop't Teft W Clopton Cl' vest'

[42]

ordered that William Clopton be Continued Clark of this parish and vestry for this ensuing year and to be paid as formerly
William Clopton being apointed Surveyor of the highwayes in the place and Stead of Stephen Crump and apoying him Selfe to this vestry for help to doe the work is ordered thee tithables following viz Cap't Thomas Bray Stephen Michelle Stephen michell Jr' Will' Fflorgifon William Crump William Bourne Stephen Crump Richard Crump the widdow Crumps tithables Pelham more and John waddell Jr' all which did formerly belong to Stephen Crumps precincts
Registered @ W Clopton Cla' vest'

New Kent County
Att a vestry held for St' Peters Parish at the House of Cap't John Lyddall the 13 January 1700/1
m'd James Bowker minister

John Lyddall nicho merriwether] ve[t] Gen'
Thomas Smith John Park men] Chur' war

It is ordered by this present vestry that m'd John Park Jr' be a vestry man in place and Stead of Cap't Thomas Bray Late Dec'. and the Clark is ordered to give him notice to be at the next vestry to be Sworn accordingly

This vestry haveing this day meett to agree with workmen to build and Erect a Church in this parish according to an order of vestry dated the 13 August 1700 and no workman haveing under taken any part there offe have Requested and do fully
impower Cap' Josph ffojter Cap' John Lyddall m' Thomas Smith m' John Lewis and m' Gideon macon to be the Super-

vijers of the Said work and to agree with any workmen that Shall offer them Selves to under take all or any part of the Said work and what the Said five Gen' or any three of them Shall agree too relateing to the a fore Said building this vestrey doe here by promije to Confieme

Regi

Θ W. Clopton Cla' vestrey

New Kent) Js At a vestrey held for S' Peters Parrijh at the County Houfe of m' John Lewis the 14 ffeb' 1700/1

m' James Boker minijter

Cap' Josph ffojter m' James mojs

Cap' John Lyddall m' Gideon macon

m' Thomas Smith m' David Crafford

m' John Lewis m' John Park

Cap' nichó: merriwether veftrey men

m' Hen' wyatt

m' W' Bajsett

where as at a veftrey held for this parrijh the 13 Jan' La't the Clark was ordered to Sum m' John Park Ju' to be one of the veftrey for this parrijh in the place and Stead of Cap' Thomas Bray Late dec' who having appeared acording Sumion and taken the Oathes Enjoyed by act of Parlament to be taken in Stead of the Oathes of Alegence and Supremecey to gether with the Oath of a vefttryman: and Subjcribed the Tejt and A'sociacion is admited into the veftrey

m' John Park Ju': aded

Thomas Jackson haveing appeared at this prefent veftrey hath agreed too and with the Said veftrey to make one hundred thoujand good and well burnt bricks fit for building each and Every brick to be moulded in a f Hodg mould of 9 inches 3/4 in
Length and 4 inches 3/4 in width and 4 inches 3/4 thick in the Cleere all the a fore Said bricks to be layed down or delivered upon the Ground where the S'd. Church is to be built and in Consideration of the Said work this vestrey doe promife and agree to pay the Said Jackson teen thousand pounds of Legall Sweet Sented tobacco and Cask Conv' in this parijh this present year 1701 and teen thousand pounds of Like quallified tobacco as a fore S'. and Cask Conv' in this parijh in the year 1702

Vincent Vaughan hath this day agreed too and with this preſent vestrey to doe all the Sawyers work belonging to the Church Compleate and workman Like be the Same Either Plank or Skantling for one pound of tobacco and Cask to be paid Conv' in this parijh 9 foot and to Lay all the Said plank and timber down upon the Ground where the Said Church is to be built as ffaft as the Carpenter Shall Require the Same

Recorded ℅ W Clopton CI

David Crafford nicho merriwether and Wm Bajsett abfent whereas at a vestrey held for this Parijh at the Houje of m'r James Mojs the 13 aug': 1700 it was ordered and agreed that as Soon as Conveniently Could be a new Church of Brick 60 ffooft Long 24 ffooft wide and 14 foot pitch in the Cleer with a Gallerey 16 foot Long Should be built and Erected upon the maine Roade by the Schoole houje neer Thomas Jacksons and for the performance and forwarding of the S'd. work acording to the a fore S'. order this vestrey doe Requeſt and apoint John Lewis and Gideon macon Gen' to be Super avijers and Directors of the S'd. work to agree too and with any workman or workmen that Shall offer them Selves to under take any part of the S'd. work that hath not ben allready agreed with and for what Ever the Super avijers doe agree for in Tobacco and Cask Conv' this vestrey doe promife to performe and abide by and make punctuall payment of the Same and that the Collector make noe payment to any workman but upon a note Sign'd. by the S'd. Super
avijers and the Super avijers are Requested to take bond with Good Securitie of all workmen that have or Shall under take any part of the Sd. work for due performance of the Same and that all bonds be taken payable to the Super avijers and Directors for the use of the parrijh and that the Super avijers give bond in behalf of the parrijh to all workmen for due payment of their tobacco according to agreement.

William Hughes Carpenter hath this day agreed too and with this vestrey to doe and performe all the Carpenters Joyners and turners worke of a Church to to be built neer the house of Thomas Jackjon and according to the Sevral Draffts this day Subscribed by the Said Hughes and to performe all the Said work Compleate and workman Like of Length breadth and pitch according to an order of vestrey dated the 13 aug. 1700 and in Consideration of the Sd. work this vestrey are to pay the Sd. Hughes twenty and five thousand pounds of Sweet Sented tobacco and Cak Convenient in this parrijh that is to Say one halfe at the fall after the Raising and Covering the Said Church and the other halfe at the Complete finijhing the Said work and when the whole work [45] is finijhed if it be done to the Liking of the major part of the Said vestrey then this vestrey doe promije to pay him the Said Hughes one thousand pounds of Sweet Sented Tobacco and Cak Conve' over and a bove the a fore mencioned five and twenty thousand and further the Said Hughes doeth promije to Enter into bond with Good Secu when Required.

Recorded 39 W Clopton CI vest

New Kent ʃs At a vestrey held for S' Peters parrijh at the County House of Cap' nicho merriwether the 4 June 1701
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

m' James Bowker minister
Joseph ffojter Gideon macon
Thô Smith David Crafford
John Lewis John Park
nichô merriwether J'n° Park Ju'

It is ordered that m' Hen' wyatt and m' w' Bajsett are Continued Churchwardens for this injuing year.

It is ordered by this present vejtrey that the Church wardens from time to time provide all Such nails and other necessarys as are necessary and Conven'. for Carrying on the building of a brick Church in this parrijh and that they hire Some man to See the oyster Sheals measured and give a Receipt to the Sloop man for the Same.

upon the mocion of m' James Bowker minister of this parrijh where Sermons for thanks giveing or upon Holy days Should be preched it is the opinion of this vejtrey that the Sermons are Successively preached one at the one and the other Church haveing noe Regrd to Sabath days.

Recorded ¶ W Clopton Cl vejt

[46]
Att a Vejtrey held for S'. Peters parijh at the Houje of m'
John Park the 22 october 1701

m' James Bowker minister
present Joseph ffojter John Park
Thomas Smith John Park Ju'
W' Bajsett Gent
Hen' wyatt Gent

S' Peters parijh D' il toba
To m' James Bowker mini' for one yea' 16000d To C:C:
2240 18240
To William Clopton Cla' for one year 2289
To John Hilton Sexton of the lower Chu' 300 Ca 24 324
To John Webb Sexton of the upper Chu' 300 Ca 24 324
To m' w" Bajsett Chu' ward for Comu wine 180 C :C: 25 205
To m' Thô Poindexter £ acc' 120
To John Webb £ acc' 80 Ca 6 086
To m' Hen' wyatt Chu' warden £ his acc' 1341
To Thomas wingfield for Keep a bastard Chil'. 8 months 700
To Idem £ acc' 106
To John Hilton £ acc' 110 Ca 9 119
To nichô Gentrey for Clothes for mabel
wood and funerall Charges for Idem £ 899 Ca 72 971
To Thô mimes for Keep y' widd fflaulkner 1 ye' 1000 Ca.
80 1080
To w" Sanders for Keep Thô wilkinjon 1 ye' 1000 Ca:
80 1080
To Idem £ acc' 060
To Cha' Bryan for keep Eliz Brown 9 weeks 190 Ca 15 205
To James Blackwell the half of his acc' 272
To m' Geo' Clough Cla' his acc' of fees 060
To Thô Jack' on for one acre of Land to build a Chu' upon according to agree-
ment but to Lye in the Super avijers £ 200 C :C: 28 228
hands till it be acknowledg'd.
To Thô Jack' on his 1" payment for bricks for ye Chu' £
10000 C :C: 1400 : 11400
To the Super avijers for vincent's)
vaughan Sawyer for plank and £ 12000 C :C: 1680 13680
timber for the S'. Chu' £
To Idem for 120 hhds oyster Sheals at 45" Tobac £ 5400 C :C: 756 6156
To Idem for Carting 120 hhds sheals at 25 £ 3000
C :C: 420 3420
To Idem to Lye in the Chu’ wardens hands to be desposéd on for nailes
for y’ Sd Chu’
To william Clopton for record proclà
To Saller of 63856 ll Tobacco at 5 % Cent

[47]
The Parſih Levy being proportioned amounts to Eighty fower pounds of tobacco % pole which Sume of Eighty fower pounds of Tobacco william Clopton is here by ordered and impowered to Collect and Receive from Each and Every tythable person in this parſih and in Cæse of non payment to Levy the Same by Deftrees and that the Said Clopton give bond to the Church wardens for the Said Collection

It is ordered by this preſent veſtrey that the Church wardens provide Three Suffiſent Laborers to attend the bricklayer or bricklayers in building a brick Church upon an acre of Land bought of Thomas Jackson upon Stone Swamp neer the Said Jacksons house and that they be ready Some time in the month of march and that they take Care the Said Laborers have Sufﬁcient Dyet washing and Lodging for 6 monthe[ ] and Soe proportionable for a Longer or Shorter time both for the Said wages and Dyet

whereas this veſtrey taking into their Serious Confederation the remotnes of the upper inhabitants of this parſih from the upper Church and not to hinder the propagation of Chriſtianity have Requested and accordingly ordered m’ James Bowker minifter of the Said parſih to preach a Sermon one Sabath day in Every month at Such Convenient place as the a fore Said inhabitants Shall pleas to apoint and the Said m’ Bowker is Like wise defired to give notice in the Churches what Sundays he will be abſent upon the Said Ocasion and william Clopton the Cla’ is Likwise ordered to give his attendence with the minifter
It is ordered that Thomas Sneades bill of 500" tobacco and Caʃk Lye in the hands of m' william Bajsett Church warden and by him to be despojed of for nailes for and towards the building the Church and to returne an acc1 to the next vestrey

m' Hen' wyatt hath this day agreed too and with this present vestrey to get 20000 Good Sound Sipres Shingles for Covering for the brick Church Each and every Shingle to be 18 inches in Length and none to be more then 5 inches in breadth or narrower then 3 inches and not to be Leʃser then ½ an inch or more then ¾ of an inch thick and all to be well rounded and bundled up fit to be Layed into a Cart by the 10th Septemb' next and Delivered on this Side Chickahamona Swamp where a Cart may Conveniently Come to take them up in the neck below and adjacent to the Land where Richard Scrugs now Lives within the County of new Kent and that he be payed for the Same two thousand pounds of tobacco and Caʃk Conv' [48] Convenient at the Laying the next Levy Likewise the Said m' Henry wyatt doth further agree with this vestrey to Send for England this present Shiping for Iron work Glaʃs for Sajh windoes and paint for the a fore Said Church acording as the Carpenter Shall Give Directions and to be alowed 451 ¾ Cent from the Shopkeepers notes in tobacco and Caʃk Convenient at the middle marquit price and that m' wyatt take his Directions for Sending for the a fore Said Goods from m' william Hughes the Carpenter who is to build the Said Church

Thomas Jackjon hath this day agreed with this vestrey to Cart all the Shingles for Covering the Brick Church to be built in this parish from Chickahomany Swamp to the place where the Said Church is to be built at 25" tobacco and Caʃk Convenient ¾ thousand and to begin the Said Carting by the 10th day of September next and Soe to Continue the Same till they are all brot in place
whereas Elizabeth Brown is in a very Deplorable Condition and no way able to help her Selfe it is therefore ordered that m' Charles Bryan take the Said Eliz and provide necessaries for her and to be allowed at the rate 1200" tobacco $\&$ annum Soe Long as She Shall remaine in that Condition

ordered that John more forth with Cleer and make Good the Roades and Sutable bridges from Coll Lyddalls ould field to the upper mill upon black Creeke and thence to the Lower mill on the Same Creeke and Soe back by Geo' Yorks into the maine Roade by Coll Lyddalls

This present vestrey doe here by agree with m' James Bowker minister for this intuing year and to be payed Sixteen thousand pounds of Tobacco and Cask Convenient as formerly

ordered that will Clopton be Continued Cla' of this parijh and vestrey for this intuing year and to be paid as formerly

Rego' W. Clopton Cl': vest'

[49]

At a Vestrey held for S' Peters parijh athe Houfe of Cap' Joseph foFTER the 4 march 1701/2

m' James Bowker min'
Cap' Joseph foFTER m' David Crafford
present m' Thomas Smith Cap' John Lyddall \[vestrey\]
maj' nicho meriwether m' John Parke \men\)
m' James mojs m' John Parke Ju'
m' w' Bajsit m' Hen' Wyatt: Chu' wardens

In Compliance with an order of Court dated the 28 Januery Lajo't it is ordered that the Clarke forth with IJsue out orders to the Severall Inhabitants of this parijh to possession their Lands

whereas m' John Alford and m' will major mad[] Complaint to this vestrey that they have never had their Lands posessioned according to Law the orders being Lodged in the hands of Coll John Lightfoot who never put the Same in Execution There-
fore ordered that John wilson John Lightfoot Esq' m' will major m' John Alford Dan' Parke Esq' and William Millington forth with goe on professjoning and ree marke Each others bounds and make returme of this order to the next vejtrey

In Compliance with an order of the vejtry of Blijland parijh for professjoning the bounds between this parijh and the parijh of Blijland Cap' Joseph ffojter m' Thomas Smith m' Henrey wyatt and m' John Parke Ju' or any two of them are requejted to meet the Gen' of Blijlan' parijh at the House of m' Butts on the 16th of this instant and professjon and re marke the bounds between the two parijhes and the Clerke is ordered to give a Copy of an order of vejtry dated the 4 may 1689 relating to the bounds between the S' parijhes to the Gen', apoynted

Whereas at a meeting of Certaine Gen' of the vejtry of this parijh at the House of m' Gideon macon the 8th December 1701 the power of Super avijers was invejted in the Churchwardens for the time being it is therefore ordered that the power of Superavijers be Still Continued in the Said Churchwardens

whereas m' Gideon macon one of the vejtry of this parijh is Latly decejt and m' John Lewis Latly departed this County it is ordered that m' Henry Childs be a vejtry man in the place and Stead of m' Gideon macon and m' Richard Littlepage be a vejtry man in the place and Stead of m' John Lewis and the Clerke is ordered to Requejt them to meet at the next vejtry

ordered that the Church wardens forth with Send to Thomas Becket and Zackery Ellis or any other Bricklayers to Come and vieuve the Bricks made by Thomas Jackjon for the building a brick Church in this parijh whither they are Good and well burnt fitt for building and that the vieuers make Report thereoff and that the Church wardens pay them for their Trouble

Rege' & W Clopton Cl' vejt'
At a Vestrey held for St Peters parish at the House of Mr Henry Wyatt the 6 April 1702

- Mr James Bowker minister
- Cap' Joseph Ffojter
- Cap' John Lydall
- Mr' Nicholas Meriwether
- Mr' Henry Wyatt
- Mr' William Baffett
- Mr' John Park
- Mr' John Park Junior

Whereas at a vestrey held for this parish the 4th March last the Clerk was ordered to Request Mr' Henry Childs and Mr' Richard Littlepage to be Vestrey men in the places of Mr' Gideon Macon and Mr' John Lewis, and Mr' Henry Childs having this day appeared in the place of Mr' Gideon Macon accordingly and taken the oaths enjoined by act of Parliament to be taken in stead of the oaths of allegiance and Supremacy together with the oath of a vestrey man and subscribed the test and affidavit is admitted into this vestrey.

Mr' Henry Childs added.

It is ordered that Mr' James Moses and Mr' Nicholas Meriwether do officiate as Church wardens for this ensuing year in the place and stead of Mr' William Baffett and Mr' Henry Wyatt.

Whereas there is a great Church of Brick a building in this parish and the Church wardens living somewhat remote from the said building therefore Cap' Joseph Ffojter and Cap' John Lydall with the Church wardens as Superintendents from time to time to give their direction and assistance for carrying on the said work.

Stephen Moon applying himself to this vestrey of help to clear the roads in his precinct is ordered beside what he had formerly all the tithables at the quarters of Mr' John Page and Mr' Geo' Poindexter.
whereas m' Hen' wyatt and m' w" Baffett Late Church wardens have bought of (and Supoje to have paid Except a bout 6:*) maj'. nicolas meriwether one of the present Church wardens 30 m 6\(^2\): 25 m 10\(^2\): 15 m 20\(^4\) and 10 m 4\(^4\) nailes the Said maj' meriwether doeth promise to Send (by the firfst oppertunity) the Said nailes to Robert Pajesleys Landing and Thomas Jackson is ordered to bring them up to his House and deliver them to the work men from time to time as they Shall have need of them for and towards the Carrying on the Said building

Reg'' W Clopton Cl' vest'

New Kent} Sc' Att A Vestrey held for S' Peters Parish at County } the House of m' John Park Ju' the 23 Sept' 1702

m' James Bowker minister
Joseph flofter
present
Nicho meriwether
James Mojs
Hen' Childs

S' Peters parish

To m' James Bowker minister for 1 ye' 16000 C:C 2240 18240
To w" Clopton Cle' for 1 year 2289
To John Hilton Sexton of y' Low' Chu' 300. Ca 24 324
To John webb Sexton of y' upper Chu' 300. Ca 24 324
To w" Clopton mistacht Last year 728. CC 101 829
To John webb for wajh y' Surplis 50
To John Hilton for the Same 50
To Jn' Gonton for Anth Burros ££

m' Baffetts obligation 900 C.C. 126 1026
To Cha' Bryan for maini. Eliz Browning 4 mō
335. CC. 46 381
To m' Dañ Crafford for 1 pr Stockings for Id 25. CC. 3 28
To maj' nichō meriwether $90$ ace' 676. C.C. 94 770
To James Sanders for keep Thō wilkins 1 ye'
  1000. Ca 80 1080
To Thō wingfield for keep: a bafterd Child 1 ye'
  1000. Ca 80 1080
To Idem for Caʃk of 700 ill Tobā omited Laste year 56
To Idem $90$ ace'
  125 CC 17 142
To James Sanders $90$ ace'
  15
To m" Alice Butts $90$ ace'
  60
To nichō Amoʃs for keep$9$ of Bur' Chapells Child$9$
  100
To Rob' Paʃly $90$ ace'
  235 Ca 18 253
To Thō mims for keep wid ffaulkner 1 ye'
  1000 C 80 1080
To m' James mof's $90$ ace'
  36
To m' Thō Poindexter an Error in a Levy Anō 1700 39
To m' Hen' wyatt $90$ ace' 1165 C :C: for 978 136 1301
To the Superviʃers for vin vaughan [ ] 6000 CC 840 6840
To Idem for W" Hugh[ ] CC 1750 14250
To Idem for Thō J [ ]

[Note! Leaf No. 26 (pages 51 and 52) of the MS. has been torn off at the bottom, and several items of the account on page 52 are missing.—C. G. C.]

[53]

To Brought over 85637
To the Superviʃer for m' wyatt for paint
  Glafs Lead &c for y" Brick Church 4000 CC 560 4560
To Idem towards building a Church upon
  mechams Creeke 7000 CC 980 7980
To Robert Paʃley for Conv for his ace'

  16

98193
To Sallery of 98193 ill Tobacco at 5" tobacco $90$ [ ] 4909

103102
C

$895 tithables at 115" tobacco $ pole  
$ ball to rea imburjt y* Collect' nex year

102925

177

103102

The parıjh Levy being proportioned a mounts too one hun­
dred and fifteen pounds of Tobacco $ pole which Sume of 
one hundred and fifteen pounds of Tobacco maj' nicholas meri­
wether is here by impowered to Receive and Collect of and 
from Each and Every tithable $ Jon with in this parıjh and in 
Caje of non payment to make dejtrejs for the Same and to 
make payment accordingly as the Same is proportioned and to 
Enter into bond with Security for the Said Collection

It is ordered by this vejtrey that the Churchwardens forth 
with bind out Sam" Chapell Burnell Chapell and william 
mallitt three poore Children of this parıjh

upon the petition of the upper inhabitants of this parıjh pre­
fented by John Kimburrow James nickols and Richard Corley 
Laying down that the[ ] Live very remote from the Church, it 
is ordered that a new Church or Chapell be built (upon the 
uper Side of mechumps Creeke adjoyning to the Kings Roade) 
forty foot Long and twenty foot wyde framed and planked in 
Every rejpect like to the upper Church: m' John Kimburrow 
assuming to this vejtrey that he will Give two acres of Land 
Convenient to the Said roade and a Spring and Like wise all 
manner of Timbers for building the Said Church and maj' 
nicholas meriwether and m' Henrey Childs are requested and 
impowered to to [54] agree with any work man or work men 
that Shall offer them Selves to under take all or any part of 
the Said worke

upon the petition of Elizabeth Johnjon a poore woman in this 
parıjh it is ordered that m' John Sco[ ] ep the Said Elizabeth
upon the petition of James Turner Setting forth that he hath been visited with Lamenæs and Sicknes Severall years in Somuch that he hath Spend all his Substance upon Phisicians and nefficarys therefore ordered that Samuell Waddy keep the Said James Turner dureing Life and to find him Sufficient Clothing mete drink washing and Lodging and all nefficarys and to be paid twelve hundred pounds of Tobacco and Cæk $ P annum and Soe proportionable for a longer or a Shorter time the Said wadde assuming to this vestrey to keep the Said Turner for the Summe of 1200" Tobacco and bring noe other Claim against the parijh for the Same

ordered that m' John Kimburrow be paid Six hundred pounds of Tobacco and Cæk $ P annum for the time the minijter preaches at his house

This vestrey doe hereby agree too and with m' James Bowker minister for the ensuing year and to be paid Sixteen thousand pounds of Tobacco and Cæk Convenient as ujuall

ordered that w" Clopton bee Continued Clerke for the En­juing year and to be paid as ujuall

Recorded

[55]

At a Vestrey held for S' Peters Paríjh at the Hou耶 of m' James moJs the 27 ffeb': 1702/3

m' James Bowker minister

preſent [Cap' Jos fofter m' Will Baſsett]
{m' Hen' Childs m' Jn' Park Ju'}
m' David Crafford vestrey men

m' James moJs m' nichô meriwether: Chu' Ward
Whereas his Excellence by his Proclamation dated the 16 January 1702 Requiring the County Courts within this Colony to Give Strict Charge to the vestreys of their Respective Parishes to Send by the Burgifes for next Assembly a True account of their Respective parish Levys together with an account if any Gleabe be belonging to the Said parishes and of what value what Lands Houjes Donations or Legajes have ben given for the promoting of Scholes or for other pious uses when and by whom given and how Emoyed to the Eand the Said account may be Layed before the Gen" Assembly which order being now Layd before this vestrey to Consider doe Returne as followeth viz a true Copy of the parish Levy for the last year 1702 and that there is two parcells of Gleabe Lands Each Containing a bout 100 acres and noe improvement upon Either and for Lands Houjes Donations or Legajes there is none Given

James Knott plajterer doeth and hath this day agreed with this vestrey to rive [?] and naile on the Lathes and doe all the Lathing plastring and painting work that is to be done in on or a bout a Brick Church now built in this parish and to doe and performe all the Said worke Compleat and workmanlik and to Enter upon the work with in a forth night and not to doe any other worke till it be Compleat and finijhed and in Consideration of the Said worke this [56] vestrey doe promise to pay the Said James Knott flower thoujand five hundred pounds of Tobacco and Cajk Convenient at the Laying the next Levy and the Said Knott to find him-Selfe dyet wajhing and Lodging during the Said time and the parish to find him help to tend him and Enter into bond to the Churchwardens for the performance of the Same—

m' Richard Littlepage haveing met at this vestrey acording to Sumons and take the oathes of alegence and Supremecy to­gether with the oath of a vestrey man and Subscribed to the teft is admited to the vestrey
m' Richd Littlepage m' Hen' wyatt present

Richd Hood upon his petition to this vestrey is declared free from paying any parish Levy

William Moore a Sick and Lame man belonging to this parish brought to this vestrey by w'm Martin is promised to be allowed for his meat, drink washing and lodging Six hundred pounds of Tobacco and Cask $12 annum and so proportionable for a longer or shorter time.

George Alvis applying him Selfe to this vestrey for help to Cleere the roads in his precinct is ordered John Tyler Richard Maidin Nicholas Gentrey Thomas Tinley John Burley and all the Tithables from thence up the north Side of Totopotomys Creeke

m' Robert Anderson Ju' applying him Selfe to this vestrey for help to Cleere the roads in his precinct is ordered these tithables following all the tithables on the South Side the Queens high roade that goeth by affa/cuen and so up the South Side Totopotomys Creeke to Chickhaminy Swamp and down the Said Swamp to the north Side of Beverdam Swamp and up the Said Swamp to the head of mattadecon Creeke and thence down the Said Creeke to m' Lewis' mill

[57]

Peter Majfe upon his motion to this vestrey is ordered to his tithables the tithables on m' Edloes plantation John Jones and Michael Johnjon

Cornelius Hall doeth this day agree to and with this vestrey to doe and performe all the under pining brick worke according to the direction of w'm Hughes Carpenter that is to be done in the Brick Church now built in this parish and to be paid four hundred pounds of Tobacco and Cask Convenient for the Same at Laying the next Levy

John Lyddall present
Thomas Jackson hath this day agreed with this vestry to find timber sufficient for Lathes, Sand and wood to burn the Lime and bring the Same in place and to find sufficient help to tend the plasterer during the plastering the Brick Church and to give his assistance to Cornelius Hall while he is under pining the place for the pews and Communion table and to be paid for the Same five thousand pounds of Tobacco and Cask Convenient at the Laying the next Levy and the Clerk is ordered to take his bond payable to the Church wardens for the performance for of the Same.

James mojs and nicholas meriwether Gentlemen are Chosen and Elected Church wardens for the ensuing year and to begin their time from Easter next.

Rege

W Clopton Cle reg'

[58]

Att a vestry held for St. Peters parish at the House of m' James Mojs the 24 ap' 1703

Cap' Joj: ffojter  m' John Parke  
Prezent  m' Hen' wyatt  m' Rich' Littlepage 
          m' w' Bajsett  maj nicho meriwether 
          Cap' Jn' Lyddall  m' James mojs 

Upon the petition of mary Pyrant Setting forth that she is very antient Lame and altogether unable to get her own Living it is therefore ordered that She be allowed five hundred pounds of tobacco and Cask a annum and So proportionable for a longer or a Shorter time.

Richard Harvy upon his petition to this vestrey is Declared free from paying any parish Levy

*Note! These words in the MS. have been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
ordred that the Clerke Requejt Cap' nathaniell wejt to be at
the next vejtrei to be Sworne a vejtrei man in the place of m' Thomas Smith Late dec'.

Whereas the Reverend m' Richard Squire is Recomended (by his Excellence) to this parižh as a minister ffully qualified and
the parižh being vaquent of a minister by the death of the Reverend m' James Bowker this *Parižh vejtrei doe therefore
in the behalfe of this Parish agree with the Said m' Richard Squire to offijuate as minister in the Said Parižh as m' Bowker
used to doe that is to Say one Sunday in Every month [The lower quarter of this sheet, pages 57 and 58, has been torn out. —C. G. C.]

[59]

Att a vejtrei held for S' Peters parižh at the Brick Church
the 13 July 1703

Present

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{m' Rich' Squire minister} & \\
\text{Cap' Joj ffojter} & \\
\text{m' Hen' wyatt} & \\
\text{m' w' Bajfett} & \\
\text{m' James Mojs & maj' nicho meriwether} & \\
\text{m' John Parke} & \\
\text{m' John Parke Ju'} & \\
\text{Church wardens} & \\
\end{align*}
\]

It is ordered that the pulpet in the Said Brick Church be Sett
upon the north Side thereof

m' Richard Littlepage is Requejt and accordingly Joyned
with Cap' Jojeph ffojter to be Supervijer of the worke to be
done about the Brick Church, in the place of Cap'. John Lyddall
Late dec'

m' John Scott haveing mett att this vejtrei and taken the
Oathes of Alegence and Supremejß together with the Oath of a
vejtrei man and Subjcribed the Tejt is admited to the vejtrei
in the place of Cap' John Lyddall Late dec'

*Note! This word in the MS. has been scratched through with a
pen.—C. G. C.
Cornelius Hall Bricklayer hath this day agreed with this vestrey to brick the Ile of the Brick Church from dore to dore Compleate and workman Like and to be paid for the Same Seav[ ] hundred pounds of Tobacco and Cask Conv' at Laying the next Levy and that he find all Laborers to doe the Said worke and doe the Said worke when Ever the Super vijers Shall Call for the Same

Rege' W Clopton Cle' reg'

New Kent County
Att a vestrey held for S' Peters parish at the Brick Church y* 27 Octo' 1703

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Rich Squire minister</td>
<td>7693</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coll Joj foster</td>
<td>1077</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn Parke Ju present</td>
<td>1200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn Parke</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn Scott</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jan Rich Littlepage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn parke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hen' Chiles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo' Clough</td>
<td>0450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Stanup Sherr</td>
<td>0045</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To m' James Bowker Extr for 5 months and $\frac{1}{2}$ 7693
To C: C for ditto at 14 p Cent 1077
To m' Williams for 3 Sermons 1200
To C: C. for Ditto 168
To m' Rich Squire from the 11 aprill to the 11 January 9 months 12000
To C: C. for Ditto 1680
To will Clopton Clarke for 1 year 2289
To Jn Hilton Sexton of y* Low' Chu'—300 Ca 24 0324
To Idem for wajh y* Surplis and nailes for y* windo 0060
To Jn webb Sexton of y* upper Chu'—300 Cas 24 0324
To Idem for wajhing y* Surplis 0050
To m' Geo' Clough his acc of fees 0450
To m' John Stanup Sherr his acc of fees 0045
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786 93

To will Clopton his ac' 0174
To m' John Scott his ac' 215 C C 30 0245
To Tho mims for wid ffaukner 1 ye' 1000 Ca 80 1080
To w" martin for w" moore—600 Ca 48 0648
To the wid Pirant 500 Ca 40 0540
To John Gonton for Keep Anth Burros 1 ye'
                                      1000 Ca 80 1080
To Sañ wadde for keep Jañ Turner 1 ye'
                                      1200 Ca 96 1296
To John Kimburrow for 1 yer' rent for the use
of his house to preach in 600 Ca 48 0648
To Tho marce for trouble a b' Indian Rs 0220
To will Atkinjon 600 Ca 48 0648

                                           33939

*Barbara Ann Perkins Born September the 15 186
Mary Ann Weathers Born July the 31. 1817
Thursday evening 1819

[61]
To maj nicho merriwether y' ball of his ac' 1387
To C. C for Ditto 0193
To m' Jam' mojs his ac' 315 C C 46 0361
To m' Hen' Chiles his ac' 25 C C 3½ 0028½
To Rich' Cottrill y' ball of his ac' 565 Ca 46 0611
To Cha' Bryan for Troub' ab' Eliz Browne 0100
To madam Sarah Bray her ac' 540 C. C. 73 0613
To David Clarkson his ac' 57 CC 8 0065
To m' Geo' Poindexter' acc' 200 C C 28 0228
To m' Rich' Littlepages acc' 1518 C C 212 1730
To the widd King for Keep a basterd
        Child born at m" Butts' 6 months 500 Ca 40 0540

*Note! This line and the two lines following are, of course, not a part of the original record. However, they seem to have been inserted as a matter of record, and have therefore been included in this transcript.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amounts</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To James Sanders for Keep Tho wilkins 3 months &amp; 8 days at 1000 £</td>
<td>260 Ca 22 0282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>annum</td>
<td>0195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem £ acc</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amounts</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To y Super visers for Tho Jackson £ agree</td>
<td>5000 Ca 400 5400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho Jackson his acc regulated</td>
<td>1840 Ca 143 1983</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m w major £ acc</td>
<td>0050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Super visers for Corn Hall</td>
<td>700 C C 98 0798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem for w Hughes 2nd paym —1250[ ] C C 1750 14250</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem for Ja Knott</td>
<td>4500 C C 630 5130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Knott £ acc</td>
<td>0075</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Supervisers for Jn upp Jhere £ ord of vincent vaughan</td>
<td>3023 C C 423 3446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem for vin vaughan y ba of his acc</td>
<td>601 C C 84 0684</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amounts</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Jn Kim burrow Ju and Ja Babbit Sawyers but to Lye in maj merriwethers</td>
<td>2931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Cap Chiles hands as Supervisers of the Chapell till the worke be done</td>
<td>2659 C C 272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Idem £ acc</td>
<td>200 C C 28 0228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m Hen Chiles £ acc</td>
<td>185 C C 25 0210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Dod £ acc</td>
<td>65 C C 08 0073</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Supervisers of the Chapell for Jn Dod</td>
<td>6000 C C 840 6840</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amounts</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10282</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The Parish Levy being proportioned amounts to ninety one pounds of Tobacco pay pole which sum of ninety one pounds of Tobacco William Clopton is hereby empowered and ordered to receive from each tithable person in this parish and in case of non-payment to make defaults and that he make payment of the same to the several persons to whom it is levied and that he enter into bond with sufficient security to the Church wardens for the use of the parish for the due payment of the same.

Whereas this Parish have been at great charge in building a Brick Church and a Chapel and at present cannot find a suitable place for a Glebe doe therefore agree with Mr. Phillip Levermore for the house and plantation where Capt' John Lyddall lived at the yearly rent of one thousand pounds of Tobacco and Cask Conv' Solong as the parish Shall think fit to
hire the Same for the minijster to Live upon but if m' Levermore or his Lady Should happen to Come into virginia that then the Said Plantation be immediately Surrendered to them if Required

whereas m' Phillip Levermore hath appeared at this vestrey and agreed with the Said vestrey in behalfe of the parish that he doeth Lett them the Plantation where on he now [63] Lives Lately belonging to John Lyddall Gen' dec' from year to year and Longer if the parish Shall think fit the parish paying him the Said Levermore the anuall Rent of one thousand pds Sweet Sented tobacco and Cask Conv' for the Same and that the Church wardens take a Lece for the Same

where as upon the mocion of m' Richard Squire this Parish doe Levy his Sailer to the 11 day of Januery next

Peter mage did this day produce an order of Court wherein he is Sett Levy free

upon the mocion of m' John Kim burrow it is ordered that he be paid proportionable at the rate of 600" Tobacco ☉ annum

maj' nichō merriwether upon his mocion to this vestrey is discharged from the Laʃt years Collection and Every part thereof noe Claimers appearing against him

This vestrey doe herby in the behalfe of the Parish agree with m' Rich' Squire for the ensuing year

will Clopton is Continued Clarke of parish and vestrey for the ensuing year

It is ordered that Coll Josep hfoʃter and Cap' Richard Little-page be Supervijers of the Brick Church and maj' nicholas merriwether and m' Hen' Chiles be Supervijers of the Chapell
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

upon mechumps Creeke and that the Collector make noe pay­
ment of any Tobacco Levyed to them at their order.

Reg'd W Clopton Cl' reg'

[64]

Att a vejetry held for St Peters parijh the 27 march 1704

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{present} & \quad \text{w' Bajtett} & \quad \text{men} \\
\text{Josejh ffoster} & \quad \text{John Parke} & \quad \text{vejtry} \\
\text{David Crafford} & \quad \text{Hen' Chiles} & \quad \text{men} \\
\text{John Scott} & \quad \text{John Parke Ju'} & \quad \text{men}
\end{align*}
\]

James mojs nicho merriwether Gen'—Chu'wards

It is ordered that maj' nicholas merriwether Send for Glajs Lead Sodder and Carments for the Chappell and to be paid for the Same in Sweet Sented Tobacco and Ca're Conv' at the middle marquit price with fifty ₤ Cent upon his Goods

Reg'd W Clopton Cle' reg'

Att a Vejtrey held for St Peters Parijh in new Kent County the 3 Aprill 1704

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{m' Rich' Squire minister} & \quad \text{Rich' Littlepage} & \quad \text{men} \\
\text{Joseph ffoster} & \quad \text{John Parke} & \quad \text{vejtry} \\
\text{David Crafford} & \quad \text{Hen' Chiles} & \quad \text{men} \\
\text{Jn' Scott} & \quad \text{John Parke Ju'} & \quad \text{men}
\end{align*}
\]

James mojs nicho merriwether Gen' Chu' wardens

This vejetry Takeing into their Serious Consederation the Largenejs of this parijh there being two Churches and one Chapell in the Same and the major part of the parijh being deijreus of a devision becaje they Cannot have the word of God duly preached to them doe accordingly agree upon a devision and that it begineth at the mouth of maddadecun Creeke So up the Said Creeke to m' Lewis mill thence down the Queens high Roade to the rowling Roade that goeth from Edward.
mores to Geo' Turners So along the Said Roade including the Said more in the upper parish thence a long the Said Roade to [65] to the Plantation of John Baughan Sen' who is to be in the upper parish thence upon a Line between the plantations of nicholas Lawjon and John Sandige the Said Lawjon to be in the Lower parish and Sandige in the upper and Soe upon a Straite Line to Chickahamany Swamp including Edw Clark in the upper parish and Cap' James mojs and maj' nicholas merriwether Church wardens are Requested by this vestrey to Sublicate his Excellence by way of Petition for his Concurrance with this order which if he be pleas'd to grant that the Lower parish may Continue the name of St' Peter and that his Excellence would be pleas'd to give a name to the upper parish as to his wisdom may Seem meete and the Gleabe Lands w' are a bout 200 acres remaine as they were that is 100 acres in the Lower parish *Church to remaine to the Brick Church and 100 acres to remaine to the upper Church, and what plate or ornaments in the parish to be Equally devided betwen *the both parishes and that which is Called by the name of the upper Church to be Left in Good Repaire and the Chapell to be finijhed all at the Cost of both parishes and m' Richard Squire was Requested by this vestrey to declare what parish he would make Choice of (if his Excellence were pleas'd to admit of a Devision who accordingly accept* of the Lower parish

Regejtered

9 W Clopton Cler Reg'

[66]

St' Peters Parish June the: 1th: 1704

Perjuant to an Act of Assembly made at a Generall Assembly begun the 20th Aprill 1704 (for the Devision of this Parish the free houlders and hou' keepers of this Parish have this day meet and Chosen and Electted a vestrey for the Said Parish

*Note! These words in the MS. have been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
parish who are Cap' Richard Littlepage m' Geo' Poindexter m'
will Bajett m' Rich' Allen m' Thomas Butts Ju' william Clopton
Collo John Lightfoot m' John ffojter m' John Parkes Ju'
m' John Scott m' Thomas Majjie m' william waddell who have
accordingly Taken the oathes pointed by Law Subscribed to the
Text and to be Conformable to the Doctrin and Diijiplin of
the Church of England, all the a bove Gentlemen Excep' m'
william Bajett and m' John Parks Ju' Sworn before Coll
Joseph ffojter

At a vejtrei held for S' Peters parish the ljt June 1704

m' Rich' Littlepage           Col Jn' Lightfoot
m' Geo' Poindexter            m' Jn' ffojter
present m' Rich' Allen        m' Jn' Scott
m' Tho Butts Ju'              m' Tho majjie
Wllf Clopton                  m' w' waddell

vejtrei men

This vejtrei doe agree with m' Richard Squire minister of
this parish to be paid according to Law and to Eand the year
upon the firjt day of Jan' next

Present m' Rich' Squire minister

[67]

Cap' Richard Littlepage and Cap' John Scott are Chojen and
Elected Church wardens of this parish for the injuing year

The Church wardens are requesit and impowered to fore-
warne Robert Hughes from building or Cleering upon the Gleab
Land and in Caje he will per{jft in building or Cleering upon
the Said Land then to Commence Sute agai{jft him and impoy
an attourney or atturneys against him, and Likewije to get the
Church yard very well paled in and Cleered as they Shall think
fitt

W Clopton Cle' Reg'
At a vestry held for S' Peters parish the 14th June 1704

m' Rich' Squire minister
Col Jn° Lightfoot
present m' Geo' Poindexter
m' Rich' Allen
m' Tho' Butts Ju'
Cap' Rich' Littlepage
w° Clopton
m' Jn° ffojter
m' Tho' massie
m' w° waddell
Cap' Jn° Scott Chu' wardens

m' will Bajjett and m' John Parkes Ju' being Elected two of
the vestrey for this parish and having appeared according to
notice Given them have had the oaths appointed by Law duey
administered to them by John Lightfoot Esqr and Likewise
Subscribed the Test and to be Conformable to the Church of
England as by Law Established are admitted to the vestrey

present m' william Bajjett and m' John Parkes Ju'

William Clopton not any way Relinquishing or fore going
the place and office of a vestrey man but that he is Continued
in the full power and office of a vestrey man is Continued
Clerke of this vestrey and parish till the first day of January
next and to be paid as formerly

John Hilton is Continued Sexton of this Parish till the first
day of January next and to be paid at the rate of five hundred
and forty pounds of Tobacco £3 a num

Upon Reading of his Excellence in Councill his order Concerning S' Edw' northe Knight her maj' att' Gen' his
opinion on the acts of Assembly of this Collony relating to
the Church and particular Concerning Inductions the Clarke
is ordered to Commit the Same register

Rege' W Clopton Cle' reg'

On Consideration of the Laws of Virginia provision being
made by the act Entituled Churches to be built or Chappell of
Eafe for the building a Church in Each parish and by y' act
intituled ministers to be Inducted that ministers of Each parish
Shall be Inducted on the presentation of y* parisioners and y* Churchwardens being by the *S* Act Entitled Church wardens to Keep the Church in repaire and provide ornaments to Collect the ministers dues & by y* Act for the better Support and maintainance of the Clergy provision being made for y* mini­
sters of the parishes by the Said Act for Inducting [69] mini­
sters y* Governor being to Induct y* ministers to be pre­
sented & thereby he being Constituted Ordinary & as Bishop of the Plantation and with a power to punish ministers preaching Contrary to y* Law: I am of opinion the Advowson & right of presentation to the Churches is Subject to y* Laws of England (there being no Express Law of y* Plantation made further Concerning the Same) therefore when y* Parishioners present their Clark & he is Inducted by the Governor (who is to and must Induct on the presentation of y* parishioners) y* Incum­
bent is for his Life and Cannot be displaced by the parishioners, if y* parishioners do not present a minister to the Governor in Six months after any Church Shall become void y* Gover­
nor as Ordinary Shall and may Collate a Clerk to Such Church by Laps & his Collatee Shall hold y* Church for his Life, if the parishioners have never presented they have a reasonable time to present a minister but if they will not present being re­
quired so to doe y* Governor may also in their default Collate a minister In Inducting ministers by the Governor on the presenta­tion of the parish or his own Collation he is to See y* mini­
sters be qualified according as y* act for Inducting mini­
sters requires: In Case of y* avoydance of any Church the Governor as ordinary of y* Plantation is according to y* Statue of 28 H 8 Chap 11th: Sect 5th to appoint a minister to officiate till the parish Shali present one or y* Six monthis be Lapsed and Such person appointed to officiate in y* vacancy is to be paid for his Service out of the profits thereof from the time y* Church Shall become void: By y* Law a bove stated no mini­
ter is to officiate as Such till he hath Showed to y* Governor he is qualified according as y* Said Act for Induction directs,
if ye vestrey do not levy ye Tobacco ye Court there must decree ye Same to be Levyed

Edw northe
July 29th 1703

At a Council held at williamsburgh ye 3d day of march 1703 Present His Excellency in Councill upon reading at this board S’ Edw northe Knight her majestys Attorney Generall his opinion upon ye acts of Assembly of this Collony relating to ye Church & particularly concerning Induc­tion of ministers & His Excellency is pleased to order ye a Copy of the Sd S’ Edw northe his opinion be Sent to ye Church wardens of Each parish with in this Colony Requiring them upon receit thereof forth with to Call a vestrey and there to Cauj the Same to be read and Entered in the vestrey books to the End the Said vestreys may offer to his Excellence what they think proper there upon

ffr nicholjon Will Robertjon Cl: Con—

At A Vestrey held for S’ Peters parish in new Kent County the 7th July 1704

m’ Rich’d Squire minister
Jn’ Lightfoot Esq’ m’ Rich’d Allen
prent m’ Geo’ Poindexter m’ w’ waddell
m’ Jn’ ffojter m’ Tho maffie
m’ w’ Baffett W’ Clopton

Vestrey men
Cap’ John Scott Church warden
Cap’ John Scott Cap’ Rich’d Littlepage m’ William Baffett
m’ Rich’d Allen and m’ Thomas maffie or any fower of them are Requested to meet Such Gentlemen as Shall be appointed by the Gentlemen of the vestrey of S’ Pall’s parish to run the Deviding Line betwen this parish and the parish of S’ Pall and that it be done by the County Surveyor at the Charge of both parishes and the Clerke is ordered to waite on the Church
wardens of S' Palls parish with a Copy of this order that it may be done forth with

John Lightfoot Esq' Cap' Rich's Littlepage Cap' John Scott m' George Poindexter and m' Thomas Butts or any fower of them are Requested to meet Such Gentlemen as Shall be appointed by the Gentlemen of the vestry of S' Palls parish to Devide what ornaments were belonging to this [71] Parish when it was all in one and Likewise to adjust and Settle all maner of accts belonging to the Said parish when it was all in one intire parish according to the order for the Devision of the Said parish, and the Gentlemen of S' Palls parish are Requested to meet at the Brick Church and to give the Gn' of this parish a forthnights notice for the time of meeting

Cap' John Scott and Cap' Richard Littlepage *are *Requested Church wardens are Requested and accordingly ordered to Imply a Carpenter to build one Dwelling house 20 foot Long and 16 foot wide with an Inside Chimney pofts in the Ground 8 foot pitch' double Jicest and Lofted; upo the Gleab Land belonging to this Parish formerly Given by Reece Hughes

Whereas Edw morgan Complaines to this vestry that he hath in his house a very poore Lame and impotent woman named Jane Clarke ordered that he Keep the Said Jane Clarke and to be allowed as others are in the Same Case

Rege'r W Clopton: Cle' vestry

[72]

At a Vestry held for S' Peters Parish in New Kent County y* 18 Aug* 1704

M' Rich's Squire Minister
M' Tho Butts M' Wm' Waddill
M' Geo Poindexter M' Tho Maffey Vest' men
M' Rich's Allen Wm' Clopton

Cap': Jn': Scott Cap': Rich's Littlepage Church wardens

*Note! These words in the MS. have been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
WHEREAS the Church wardens have laid before this Vestry S' Edw' Northy her Maj' Att: Gen's: opinion Concerning Inductions & his Ex' ord' in Councill on the Same together w' his Ex' Proclamation Requireing y' Vestry to give him an acc. w' Glebe lands in y' Respective parishes in Virg': & w' building thereon & like-wije whether they have Rec'd any of y' Great Bibles Sent in by S' Geoffrey Geoffreys to w' this Vestry an'w' that they are not for Inducing the Minister not for any dislike they have to him but that the whole Bishop in Gen' is ag' Induction & as to Glebe Lands there is about 100 acres of Glebe Land & no building upon it at present there being Some dispute in law about it & for y' Great Bibles Sent in by S' Geoff': Geoffrey does not Know of any that hath been brought heither: ord':ed y' the Clerk Send a Copy of this ord' to y' Sec':' office

Ordered y' the Chur' wardens forthwith cause a good p' of Stocks to be built & Set up just w' out y' Church yard & to be paid at y' laying y' Next levie

Ordered y' Pelham Moore Scowre up y' ditch about y' old Church to y' full Depth & width it was at first & cut Quite through y' place where people went in & doe it between this & y' last of octo're: & to be p's three hund' pounds of Tob': & Cask Conv': at Laying y' next Levy

M'. Rich' Squire is Requested to preach two Sermons in every year at the old Church commonly known by y' name of y' Broken back'd Church

Recorded P W Clopton Cle' vestry

[73]

New Kent County

At a meeting of Cap' Rich' Littlepage Cap' Jn' Scott Jn' Lightfoot Esq' M' Tho Butts Gen' in trust for S' Peters Bishop & M' David Craford Maj' Nich' Merriwether
Mr. Henry Chiles, Cap' Rob' Anderson, & Mr. Jno. Majk Gen': in trust for Saint Pauls Parish at y' Brick Church in St. Peters Parish. 29th Aug 1704

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Parish</th>
<th>To</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>St. Peters</td>
<td>M' Rich' Squire for 5 months CC</td>
<td>6665</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to CC for D°</td>
<td>933</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Wm Clopton Clerk for 5 Moneths</td>
<td>895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Jn' Hilton Sexton for 5 mō 125 CC 10</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Idem for washing y' Surples</td>
<td>025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Jn' Webb for five mō 125 CC 10</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Idem for washing y' Surples</td>
<td>025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Tho Mims for widdow Faulkner 5 mō CC</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Wm Martin for Wm Moor</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to y' Widdow Pyrant for five mō</td>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Peter Plantine for anth' Burrows 5 mō</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Sam' Waddy for James Turner</td>
<td>540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Jno Kembrow for 5 mō</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Wm Atkinson 5 mō</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to M' Roper for a bastard Child</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Nich' Mills for keeping a bastard Child</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Maj' Nich' Merriwether y' ball his acc'</td>
<td>1447½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Sam' waddie his acc'</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Joseph Baughan Chain Carrier</td>
<td>030</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Jn' Sandige y' Same</td>
<td>030</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Tho Snead y' Same</td>
<td>030</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Edw' Clerk Ju' for pilating y' Surveyor</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Jn' whites acc' Regulated</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to y' Church wardens of both Parishes for y' Trouble</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>about y' division of y' Parish</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Cap' Scott for Trouble about y' Survey</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cap' Littlepage for paid barefoot y'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Glazer 3¹⁻¹₈°⁻⁶'' at 1⁰ 942 pound</td>
<td>942</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Conv' for [       ]</td>
<td>056</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
to Jacob [aes'] work 1190

[74]

To Cap' Rob' Anderson 045

to Tho Jackson his acc' 1179

to Coll Joseph ffojter 500 6d Nailes 020

to Mr. David Clarkson 140

to Idem acc' more 070

to Mr. Geo Poindexters acc' Regulated 111 13s9d at 10 3d C 338

to Mr. Alice wiat y' Ball her acc' 20110s at 10 9d 4d Cent 4108

to Cap' James Mojs his acc' 170

to Cap' Geo Cloughs acc' 163

to Vin't Vaughans acc' 808 CC 113 921

to Wm Clopton acc' 2330

to Jn' Hiltons acc' & keeping goody Ahle 380

to y' Colector for y' ministers Rent 3 mo 250 CC 35 285

to Wm Clopton for Extraordinary Trouble about y' Devision 600

to Jn' Hiltons attendance here 100

to Sall' at 5 3d Cent 1404

In all 29503

By 947 Tithables at 31 p pole is 29357

By Ball due to y' Colect' 146

29503

*Note! The MS. here has "2011 10s at 10 9d 4d Cent," which is evidently an error for "2011 10s 9d at 10 3d Cent."—C. G. C.
S' Pauls pijh  
To y* half of y* Church plate & Table 
  Cloath  2$ || 5$ || 0$  
To ball due to S' Pauls parish  0 || 5 || 0  
  2 || 10 || 0  

C'

By halfe of M' Henry wyatt Legacy  2 || 10 || 0  

[75]

WHEREAS we the subscribers were appointed by both parishes to adjust & Settle all acc" between y* S* parishes & having this day mett p'suant to y* Same doe find y* pijh debt to amount to Twenty Nine Thou$ five hund' & three pounds of Tob$ w" being divided by 947 y* Numb' of Tithables for this p'jent year amounts to 31" Tob$ $ pole Saveing 146" Tob$ to be paid by both pijhs to y* Colec': next year & it is hereby agreed y* there be 31" Tob$ Levied upon each Tithable in both y* S' pijhs for Defraying y* aforef' Charge & upon y' division of y' plate & all oth' ornaments there is due to S' Pauls pijh five Shill' & if there should happen to be any mistake or Error of eith' Side to be Equally Rectified

<p>| | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Lightfoot</td>
<td>Nich' Meriwether</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho Butts</td>
<td>Henry Chiles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich' Littlepage</td>
<td>David Craford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn' Scott</td>
<td>Rob' Anderson Jun'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Mask</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[76]

At a Vestry held for S' Peters pijh in New Kent County y* 1st of Nov'. 1704
M'R Rich* Squire Minifter
M' Wm* Waddill
M* Wm* Bajsett
M' Rich* Allin
M* Tho Massey
M' Wm* Clopton

Vestrymen

M' Rich* Squire Minifter
M' Wm* Waddill

M* Wm* Bajsett
M' Rich* Allin
M* Tho Massey
M' Wm* Clopton

Cap* Rich* Littlepage Cap* Jn* Scott Church Wardens

S' Peters Parish

To M'R Rich* Squire for 7 Moneths

9335
To CC for Ditto at 14 % Cent

1306
To Wm* Clopton Clerk for 7 Mon

1394
To Jn* Hilton Sexton for 7 Mon

315
To Tho Mims for Widd Faulkner 7 Mon

630
To Wm* Martin for Wm* More 10 Weeks

125
To M' Roper for a bastard Child 7 Mon

630
To James Stringer $ acc 1

350
To Cap' Jn* Scott $ acc 1

490
To Wm* Martin $ his acc 1 Regulated

310
To James Sanders $ acc 1

400
To Tho Jackson $ acc 1 1200 CC 168

1368
To Jn* Hilton $ acc 1

630
To Jn* Hilton for keeping Widd Ashle 7 Mon

4047
To Cap* Rich* Littlepage $ acc 1 3550 C

4047
To Tho Mims for a p' Shoes for wid 1 er

040
To Wm* Clopton $ acc 1

100
To Rich* Harvey for his Trou[ y* Church

100
To M' Levermore for 9 Mo Rent [ y* Church

855
To be p' Toward a Bell &c but to lye in y* Col-

lecters hands till it be ord'ed $ y* Church

1710
Wardens 1500 CC 210

to Cap* Littlepage acc 1

454
to Sail" of 24639 at 5 ³ Cent

1232

to ball due to y* ² Jh

233

26104

C'

£ 502 Tythables at [ ] pole 2610[ ]

[77]

The parish Levie being proportioned amounts to fifty two pounds of Tob° p' pole w* with thirty one upon y* Settlement before y* Division of y* parish amounts to Eighty three pounds of Tob° ² pole w* Sum of Eighty three pounds of Tob° p' pole Cap° James Mojs Sherife of this County is hereby Impowered & ordered to Receive & Collect of & from Each & Every Tythable £ Jon w'in this £ Jh & in Case of Non paym' to Levy y* Same by Distrejs

Coll Jn° Lightfoot Cap° Rich° Littlepage Cap° Jn° Scott M° Thó Butts & m° Jn° Park Ju' or any 4 or 3 of them are Requested to meet Such Gen' as y° Gen' of S° Paules £ Jh Shall apoint at y° lower Church of their £ Jh one Wen°day y° 8° of this Enfant by Tenn of y° Clock in y° forenoon in ord' to ye Settle of Severall acc* belonging to both £ Jhes

Rich° Littlepage
Jn° Scott
Chur Wardens

Rich° Squire Clerk
J Lightfoot
W° Basset
Jn° ffofster
Jn° Park Jun'
W° Waddill
Rich° allin
W° Clopton
At a Vestry held for S' Peters y° 6th of Jan' 1704/5

*Jn° Lightfoot Esq. M' Rich'd Squire Min'r
Jn° Lightfoot Esq' M' Rich'd Allin
M' Tho Butts M' Tho Majsey
M' Wm' Bajsett M' Geo Poindexter
M' Jn° Park Ju'r M' Wm' Waddill
M' Jn° ffofster Wm' Clopton

Cap' Jn° Scott Church Warden

The order of Vestry made w' M' Rich'd Squire Min'r bareing date y° first day of June 1704 is Revived for y° ensuing year

[78]

Ordered that Wm' Clopton be Clerk of this Vestry & to be paid five hund' pounds of Tob° £ annum

Ordered that M'r Wm' Norris is Chojen Reader of this Chur & to be allowed Eight hundred pounds of Tobacco £ annum

Ordered that Jn° Hilton be Sexton of this Church & to be paid five hund' & fifty pounds of Tob° £ annum

Jn° Scott Ch' Ward Rich'd Squire Clark
Jn° ffofster Tho Butts
Jn° Park Ju'r Wm' Bajsett
Wm' Waddill Geo Poindexter
Wm' Clopton Rich'd Allin
Jn° Lightfoot Tho Majsey

At a Vestry held for S' Peters Chur in New Kent County y° 14th of May 1705

*Note! In the MS. this name, "Jn° Lightfoot Esq." is scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

M' Wm Bajsett  M' Jn Park Jun'
present M' Geo Poindexter  M' Tho Majsey  Vejtry
M' Rich4 Allin  M' Wm Waddill  men
Wm Clopton

Cap' Jn° Scott Chur Warden

M' Wm Bajsett & M' Geo Poindexter ar Chojen & Elected Church Wardens & to act & doe therein accord- ingly from this time till Easter Next

Wm Clopton one of y° Surveyors of this County applying himsselfe to this Vejtry for help to clear y° Roads in his precinct is ordered all y° tythables belonging to these persons following Viz° Madd Sarah Bray Dan° Park Ejo' Jn° Ajkew Steph Mitchell Steph Mitchell Ju° Wm Jforgajon Rob° Crump James Crump Wm Boarne Wm Crump Jn° Waddill Jun' Rich4 Crump Steph Crump Cha' Barker Tho Shroajby Eliza Crump Widdow & Tho Brigman

Jn° Scott  Geo Poindexter
Jn° Park Jun'  Wm Bajsett
Wm Waddill  Chu' Wardens
Rich4 Alin
Tho Majsey
Wm Clopton

[79]

At a Vejtry held for S' Peters Sy°Jh in New Kent County 7° y° 10° 1705

M' Rich4 Squire Min'

Cap' Jn° Scott  M' Rich4 Allen
Present M' Tho Butts  M' Wm Waddill
M' Jn° Park J'  Wm Clopton
M' Jn° Bofster  M' Tho Majsey
M' Wm Bajsett M' Geo Poindexter Ch' Ward°
M' Tho Butts M' Geo Poindexter & M' Jn° Park Ju'r or any Two of them are appointed to meet Such Gen° as Shall be appointed by y° Vestry of St Paules parijh at Such time & place as y° Gen° of S° Paules parijh Shall apoint

Ordered y° y° Church wardens forth with bring Suit ag' y° Ex'tz of Jn° Lyddall Gen° late of this County dec° for a Legacy Left to this Pjh by y° S° Lyddall

Whereas there was a Leeje taken by this Pjh Phillip Levermore (as Marrying y° Ex'tz of Jn° Lyddall Gen° Dec°) for y° house & Plantacon where (y° S°) Jn° Lyddall Lately lived upon: at y° anuall Rent of 1000° Tob° & Cajk Conv° anum & y° Parijh being defirous to acquit them Selves of y° Leeje or agrem° M° Rich° Squire doth here by agree to & w° this Pjh & hereby acquit y° S° Pjh of & from y° S° Leeje at y° end of this yeare y° Parijh paying him y° S° M° Squire y° Same Sume of Tob° they were to have paid M° Levermore till Such time y° y° Parijh can provide a Suificient Gleebe for y° Min° to live upon

ordered y° Mr Geo Poindexter & M° W° Bajsett Ch° wardens take a Saile from Rob° Hughs to this Pjh for all that Land Given to this Pjh by his father Rees Hughes

| W° Bajsett | Rich° Squire |
| Geò Poindexter | Jn° Scott |
| Church wardens | Tho Butts |
| | Jn° sfofter |
| | Jn° Park J° |
| | Tho Majie |
| | Rich° allin |
| | W° Waddill |
| | W° Clopton |

*Note! This word in the MS. is scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.*
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

[80]

At a Vestry held for S' Peters Sh in New Kent County y' 15th of octob' 1705

Cap' Rich' Littlepage M' Wm Waddill
Present Cap' Jn' Scott M' Tho Majsie
M' Tho Butts Wm Clopton
M' Rich' Allen
M' Wm Bassett M' Geo Poindexter Ch' W'dens

S' Peters Sh

D' 1705

To M' Rich' Squire Cl' for 1 y' 16000
To Cafka & Conv' to D. 2240
To M' Wm Norris Cl of y' Ch' for 1 y' 800
To CC to D. 112
To Wm Clopton Cl to y' VeJ'' 500 CC 60 560
To Jn' Hilton Sexton for 1 y' 540
To Rob' Hughes for y' Glebe land 2100 CC 294 2394
To Eliza King Wid her acc' 913 Cafka 72 985
To M' Rob' Napier Sh acc' 300
To Wm Gardner his acc' Regulated 1575
To Idem for Cafka of 1200 of y' Same 096

25602

To Rich' Scruggs Sh acc' Regulated 545 Ca 44 589
To Jn' Hilton for keeping Widd Ajiele 5 Mō 450
To Geō Aujtin his acc' Regulated 749
To Wm Hughes Sh acc' 300
To Cap' Rich' Littlepage Sh acc' 30
To Edw' Morgan Sh acc' 855 Ca 68 923
To Jn' Upshere Sh acc' & keeping a bastard Child
12 Mo at y' 12 of Nov' & Cloaths 1200 Ca 1280
1000 Dō 80
To Cap' Rich' Littlepage Sh acc' 125
to Cap' *Tho Scott for a Stann [?] 040
to Tho Jack'ons acc' 050
to Tho Mims for keeping wid° ffalkner l y' 1000 Ca 80
1080
to M' Geo Poindexter ²& acc' 653 CC 91 744
to Cap' Littlepage Sh' ²& acc' of fees 60 660
to Wm Clopton ²& bål his acc' 709
to Jn° Hilton his acc' Regulated 300
to Sam' Smith for his Right for y' Glebe land given by his father Geo Smith to this ²&\h but to lie in y' Colectors hands till he acknowlege y' Same from him & his heirs 1250
112
to y' Colector to give to Co' Lightfoots Ser'' for their trouble about y' plate &c 200

to CC to D° 028
to Rich' harve for Service Done to y' Church 1500

[81] †34721

To Cap' Rich° Littlepage for building one house 20 foot long & 16 foot wide w° an Inside Chimney 8 foot Pitch w° a Shead on one Side & a Particion in y' Same w° two doores y° house to be lofted w° Clapboard w° a Lock & Key & hinges to y° outward Doore all to be done tite Strong & workman like & to be finijhed by y° last day of Jan' Next & Cap' Littlepage ajumes to enter into bond w° y° Ch' W° for y° due \$formance of y° Same

36431

*Note! This word in the MS. is scratched through with a pen. It is evidently a mistake for "In°."—C. G. C.
†Note! There appears to be an error of 2000 in the addition here.—C. G. C.
to Sail' of 4797 at 5 3/4 C' 238
to Sail' of 36431 at 5 3/4 C' 1821

38490

Tho Jackson 1000
Cap' Mojs to pay M' Levermore for rent 1000 CC 140 1140
Cap' Mojs part of w' was left in his hands for a bell 570
533 Tytha' at 69£ Tob 36777
a Depoito to be p' ye Collector next year 143

39630

The £jh Levy being Proportioned amo' to 69£ Tob' pole w' sume of 69£ Tob' Cap' Rich' Littlepage is hereby impowered to Collect according to law & to make paym' thereof to y' Several £jons for whom it was levied

Geo Poindexter
Wm Basset

{Ch' War

Rich' Littlepage
Jn' Scott
Tho Butts
Rich' Allen
Tho Majsie
Wm Waddill
Wm Clopton

[82]
At a Vestry held for S' Peters £jh in New Kent County y' 31st of Dec' 1705
Cap' Jn" Scott  M' Jn" Park Ju'
Jn' Scott  M' W" Waddill
M' Tho Butts  Wm Waddill
M' Rich' Allen  Wm Clopton
M' Wm Bajsett  M' Geo Poindexter Ch' War

This Vejtry doe order & agree y' M' Rich' Squire be Continued Minijter of this VH for this Enjueing year & be paid as formerly

Ordered that M' Wm Norris be Clark of this VH & Vejtry & to be paid at y' rate of one ThouJ" Three hundred pounds of Tobacco & Cask VH annum but if y' S' M' Wm Norris doth not come to live in this VH by Easter day Next: then this agreement to be void

*Jn' Scotts Latenejs
Wm Bajsett
Geo Poindexter

At a Vestrey held for S'. Peters Parrish in New Kent County y' 16 Day of March 1705/6

*Note! The final s in Scotts and the word Latenejs have probably been added by a later hand; the form of the letters is somewhat different.—C. G. C.
The Vestry having met accordingly, have ordered ye Clarke of the Vestry, to give notice to the people of the Sth Parish to proceed as has been usual — Ordered that M' William Bajsett & M' Thomas Majsie give notice to two of the Vestry of the upper Parish to meet them about proceeding of the Parish Line, & that they give timely notice to bring their Children to see the Parish procession — Ordered that M', Thomas Butts, & M' Geo: Poindexter, give notice to two of the Vestry of the Lower Parish, to meet them ab' procession of the Parish line, & ye give timely notice to bring their Children to see the procession:

Ordered, that a Vestry is to be held for this Parish ye 25th of this instant March it being Easter Monday ab', nine of the Clock in the morning

Registered Wm Norris Cl. Vestry

At a Vestry held for Sth Peters Parish in New Kent County, May ye 4th: 1706

Geo: Poindexter Wm Bajsett
Rich': Allen Wm Clopton
Jn': Scott Wm: Waddill
Jn': Parke Jun'

Ordered, that M', Geo: Poindexter & M', Rich': Allen, are chosen & elected Church-wardens for the ensuing year, and to Expire next Easter, but that m', Rich': Allen Shall continue a year longer, & also that every vestry man w': Shall be chosen from this ensuing time Shall continue two years ——
Ordered, that the Church wardens Do provide necessary ornaments for the Church, according to Law

Registered Wm Norris
C of the Vestry

[84]

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish, in New Kent County, October y*, 21. 1706

M', Rich* Squire Min'
M', Wm. Baset
Capent M', Tho: Butts
M', Wm. Waddill
M', Jn* Parke
M', Geo: Poindexter
M', Rich*: Allen

S'. Peters Parish

D, Rich Squire min' for 1 year 16000
To C.C. for D* 2240
to Wm. Norris Cl. of the Chr. & Vestry 1300
to C.C. to D* 182
to Jn*: Hilton Sexton for one year 570
to Wd*: Austin for keeping Wd*. Ashley ½ year. Ca 540
to Jn* Hiltons Acc' 228
to D*. acc'. for keeping & burying Mary Wilkinson 400
to D*. for fetching & Carrying y* Plate from m* Poindext'. 100
to Ri: Schrugs for keeping a Parish child ½ year Ca 540
to Ro: Hughes acc'. regulated 200
to Cap'. Jn*: Scotts acc'. 290
to m'. Walker for keeping Hen' Bevan [or "Bevass"]? from y* Parish 100
to Jn*: Upshear for keeping a *fish Child, 1 year 1188

toTho: Mims for keeping wid° faulkland, ut Sup. 1080

to Peter Le'espleete for keeping & burying El Tomson 200

to Rich Harvey for Service to y* Chr 114

to m', Geo: Poindexter's acc 13s: 12°: 9*: at 10 2707

C.
to D*: Ajsignee of Rob*: Napier 200

to D*: Ajsignee of Wm. Gardiner 300

to D*: Ajsignee of Eliz*: King 590

to D*: for Services Done 145

to C.C. to his Acc'. 531

to m', Tho: Majsie for Liquor in going y* pro-
ce/sion 16

to m', Bajsett for Services done 170

to Cap'. Clough acc'. for ffees 976

to Cap'. Mojses Shr. acc' 50

to Cap' Littlepages Shr acc' 30

30211

* Carr: forw°:

[85]

The Brick Church Cost Building above
Built in ye year 1703

£ of Tob°: as may be found by Examining y°. Accompts when y°. Seve-
Payments were made &c

James Taylor Read'

[The rest of this page—which appears originally to have been left blank—is covered with rude drawings and scrib-

*Note! From a careful examination of the MS. volume it appears that the above balance of 30,211 was not carried forward and the budget estimate for the year was not recorded in the book, for it is evident that no part of the original MS. is missing at this point; no leaf has been torn out between pages 84 and 85.—C. G. C.
blings done by various hands and made at various dates
between 1706 and 1805, and some perhaps even later.—
C. G. C.]

[86]

An agreement between M', Rich Squire and the Vestry of S' Peters Parrish ye 25th: 8th 1706

Agreed, that M', Rich Squire be pd. four thousand Pounds of Tob: C.C. viz': two thousand pounds of Tob:; C.C. to be pd. at y' Laying of the next Levy in 1707. & two thousand lbs tob:; more C.C. to be pd. at y' Laying of the next Levy after in 1708. for w's paym'. to be duly made he y' S4. m', Squire Do hereby acquit *himself y' S4. Parrish for ever from providing any glebe, or Leasing any Plantation for him During his time of being min': but if the S4. m', Squire Shou'd Dye or Leave the Parrish before the expiration of fouer years, then to refund to y' S4. Parrish, y' S4. Sume of fouer thousand pounds of Tob:; C.C. after y' proportion of one thousand lbs of tob:. C.C. & the true intent of this agreeem' is y' m'. Squire is only to refund proportionably according to his continuance

Ordered, that Willm Norris be continued Clk of the Church & Vestry this ensuing Year, & y'. he be pd. Eighteene hundred pounds of tob: C.C. for his S4. Service

*Note! This word in the MS. has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
At a Vestry held for S' Peters parish in New Kent County. May, y', 8: 1707

Mr. Jn°: ffoster, Geo: Poindexter       M', Will: Waddill
Mr. Jn°: Parke Jun°, Geo: Poindexter       M', Will: Waddill
Mr. Jn°: Parke Jun°, Geo: Poindexter       M', Will: Waddill
Mr. Jn°: Parke Jun°, Geo: Poindexter       M', Will: Waddill

M', Wm Clopton is elected church warden, to assist with:
M'. Richard Allen this ensuing year, according to an order of Vestry &c.

Whereas M'. Charles Fleming by an order of Court was appointed Surveyor for making rodes to his mill, & to apply himself to y'. Vestry of S' Peters parish, for Assistance to make y' S°. Rodes, the Vestry therefore in pursuance to y' S°. order has appointed help for clearing y' S°. rodes, viz'. Cap': James Mojs, Sam°. Jordan, William Norris. Tho: Ashcroft, Cap'. Wyatts q'. Tho: Henderson, Jn°. Ashburnton, they and all their male titheables to assist in making y° S°. rodes

Whereas Jn°. Hilton petitioned to y' Vestry for being acquitted from paying alish Levy, the S°. Jn°. Hil-
tons petition is granted, ac[ ] to an order of Court.

to yr. Same effect April 28 [ ]

[ ]s

[ ] Allen Chr. Ward

[ ] Warke

Jn. ffofter

George Poindexter

Will Bajsett

John Parke Jun

Wm Waddill

Tho: Majsie

Registred ¥¥

Will; Norris

Clk. of the Vest'

[88]

At a Vestry held for S' Peters parish in New Kent County Octobr. 25th; 1707

Mr Tho Butts

Mr Geo Poindexter

S'ent Cap' Jn. ffoster

[ ] Wm Waddill

Mr Wm Bajsett

Mr Tho Majsie

Mr Rich Allen

Mr Wm Clopton

ch ward

S' Peters parish

D' lbs Tob'

To Mr Rich Squire min for one year 16000

to C.C. to D'. 2240

to W Norris Cl of Chr & Vestry 1800

to C.C. to D'. 252

to m', Squire ¥¥ agree'mt: of himself & Vestry to be pd this ye': 2000

to C.C. to D'. 280

to Jn'; Hilton Sexton for one year 570

to Cap'. Mojs's acc': allowed 205

to Tho Mims for keeping wid ff[ ]ner ut Sup. 1080

to Wm. Gardner for keping a bastard Child 6 mō &
for clothes 624
to C.C. to D°. 87

to Tho: Ashcroft for keeping a bastard Child [ ] year 650
to C.C. to D°. 91
to Cap' Littlepage for 3 barr¹¹/² tar [ ] 600
to C.C. to D°. 84
to Tho: Jackson for tarring y° Chr: [ ] 700
to C.C. to D°. 98
to Cap'. Cloughs acc¹ allowed 32
to Cap'. Thompsons acc¹ 84
to M' Cloptons acc¹ 32
to M' Poindexters acc¹ allowed wⁿ C.C. 462
to Jnⁿ Hiltons acc¹ allowed 400
to rais [ ] for M' Poindexter [ ] [ ]
to C.C. to D°. [ ]

34471

to Sallary for 34471 lbs Tob*: [ ] 1723

[ ] 6194

By 580 titheables at 62 p pole is 35960
by 49 Left last year & 185 this year Due is 234

36194

The Fish Levy being proportioned & amounting to 62 p pole was ordered to be put into Cap'. Thompsons hands to Collect who is to give bond & Security to ye Chr wardens for making good paym¹ to those for whom its Levyed

Ordered, that Coll' Jos foster be Elected Vestryman in the place of Coll' Jnⁿ Lightfoot Esq' Deéd & to take y° oath of a vestryman as y° Law enjoyns
Charles Fleming complaining to this vestry that ye help formerly allotted him for making rodes to his mill is insufficient, it is therefore ordered that James Austin Peter Elmore Tho[?] Elmore David Bell & John Bacon they & all their tythables be added to his former help.

David Claxton appointed by an order of Court Surveyor for Clearing ye ridge rode & applying himself to this vestry for help it was accordingly granted viz: Coll’ Foster m’ Wm Smith, m’ Nat West [?], m’ Jn Butts, m’ Jn Dent & the Surveyors own hands, they & all their male titheables to assist in Clearing ye ridge rode—

Whereas Tho Mims complains that his allowance for keeping wid°. Faulkner is too little [ ] ye he receive for ye future 1100 [ ] as She Lives

Tho Ashcroft being allowed [ ] agreem’ for keeping a bastard [ ] ye S° Child dye before [ ] proportionable to ye time —

[90]
Whereas there is 5000 lbs tob° C.C. Levyed for m’ Geo Poindexter in part of pay towards ye plate & ornaments sent for by him for the Church’s use upon w’th he is to advance but 50 P C. & to allow 10 P C. for ye tob° so Levyed, its ordered he take the tobacco as aforeS°. out of ye Collectors hands this year, & to Discount it when yelish receive ye°. things so Sent for

Tho; Butts
Jn”; Foster
Geo; Poindexter
Wm. Waddill
Tho; Majsie
Wm. Bassett
Rich'd Allen  
W Clopton  

Reg' Wm. Norris  
Clk: Vest' 

An agreem' between m' Dan't. Taylor min'. & the Vestry of S' Peters pish of 30th Xbr 1707  
Agreed that m' Taylor officiate as min'. of this pish for three months viz: y' three first wednesdays in January, February & March, & to be allowed 500 lbs tob'. C.C. for each Sermon he shall preach in them days, but if Shall officiate after y' time of 3 mo be expired, then for each time so officiating to receive after y' rate of y' annuall Sallary of 16000  

Reg'; Wm. Norris  
Clk Vest';  

[91]  
At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish in New Kent County at the Brick Church February the 4th; 1707/8  

Coll: Joseph foster  
Cap': Jn': Scott  
Cap': Jn': foster  
M': Wm: Waddile  
M': Wm: Bajsett  
M': Jn': Parke Jun'  
M': George Poindexter  
M': Tho: Majsey  
M': Rich: Allin  
M': W Clopton  

Ordered, That James Taylor Officiate, as Reader, and Clerk of the Vestry: and to be paid at the usual Rate (Excepting Cask.)
At A Vestry held at the Brick Church of S': Peters in New Kent: sfeb: the 15:th 1707/8

 ordered. That M': Rich: Allin Church warden, and M': Wm Waddill shall forthwith go down to the President with A Complaint that the "th Church Doors were shut up against the Vestry & the Parishoners

At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish at the "th Church in New Kent: County. March the 3:th 1707/8
Cap': Jn°: Scott One of Her Maj'°"* Justices of the Peace for this County. Administred this Day the Oaths Appointed by Law to Coll Jos: ffoster, one of the Gentle men of the Vestry of S': Peters Parish

Jn° Parke Jun'.  Jn°: Scott
Jn°: ffoster  George Poindexter
Wm Waddill  Wm Bajsett
Rich Allin Ch: Ward°:
Coll°: Jos: ffoster Added
Reg°: *: James Taylor.
C: V:°

At a Vestry held at S': Peters Parish Church in New Kent County: Aprill the 2°: 1708

*sent

Coll: Joseph ffoster  M°: W°: Bajsett
Cap°: Jn°: ffoster  M°: W°: Waddill
M°: Tho: Butts  M°: Tho: Majsie
M°: Rich: Allin  M°: W° Clopton } Ch: Wardens:

Whereas, M°: Daniel Taylor Minister hath Comply'd, with a former Agreem°: made with this Vestry: It's farther Agreed: with the S°: M°: Daniel Taylor to Continue Preaching once a fortnight: To Begin on Sunday the Eighteenth Day of this Inj:ant Aprill: and so on, And to be paid for his Jo Preaching Proportionable to 16000 ll of Tob° * Annum and Cask.

M°: Jn°: Parke Jun°: is Elected Church warden to Aj:ist M°: W° Clopton this Ensuing year. as usuall
At A Vestry held at S° Peters Parish Church in the County of New Kent May y°: 19th: 1708.

Coll: Joseph Foster
Cap°: Wm. Waddill
Cap: Jn°: Scott
M°: Wm. Waddill
M°: Jo. Foster
M°: Tho. Butts
M°: Rich Allin

Whereas M°: Sam°: Grey Min°: (at the Request of the vestry) has Preach'd A Sermon at S° Peters Parish Church. And being unanimously Liked off, Wee the S° vestry doe Agree with the S° M°: Sam°: Grey, to Entertain him as our Min°: on the first Sunday after the Tenth of October next Enjoying: upon the same Terms which wee Agreed with M°: Rich: Squire

Ordered, That There be a vestry held at S°: Peters Church on Monday Next being y°: 24th: of this Instant. And Likewise y°: Clerk is ordered to Give Notice on the next sunday, that there is a Dwelling house to be Built upon the Gleeb Land, And if any undertakers are Design'd to undertake it: they are Desired to be at the j° Vestry.
At a Vestry held at ye School-house at ye Brick Church for S'. Peters Parish in ye County of new Kent May ye 24th: 1708

P: rent

Coll: Jos: ffoster M': Wm Bajsett
Cap: Jn: Scott M': Rich Allin
M': Tho: Butts M': Wm Waddill
M': Geo: Poindexter M': Tho: Majsie
M': Wm Clopton { Ch: ward
M': Jn: Parke Jun'

Whereas M': Sam': Gray Min': hath ☉: a former Order of Vestry made an Agreem': with this vestry to be Entertained, as Min': in October next Enjuing: The J': M': Gray appearing at this vestry, And Agreed with this vestry to Begin to Preach in our Parish on Sunday ye 13th: of June next Enjuing

Whereas Cap': Rich: Littlepage hath Agreed with this vestry to Build upon ye Gleeb Land A Dwelling house whose Dimentions are as followeth (viz) Thirty-six foot in length, Eighteen foot wide, Eight foot clear from ye super part of ye Cell, to ye super part of ye Plate, Two Inside Chimneys, A pair of stairs to go up in ye Clo' set in ye Hall, & a Clo' set in ye Chamber, all ye frame to be fawn & fram'd flush, as ye new way of Building is

The Hall to be fourteen foot, & ye Chamber twelve foot, two Rooms above, & a Clo' set in ye ye inner Room,
above, The floors to be laid above & below with Plank, & Wainscotted above & below with Plank. wth: Doors & Mantlepieces; & in y°: Hall two Transum Windows; in y°: Chamber one Ditto. In y°: Chambers above each, one Dormon window, three lights, & a light at each end of y°: house above stairs, & a small light in y°: Closet below, To be weatherboarded wth: featheredge plank. & Gable ended, & Covered wth: Plank & Shingled wth: Cypress Shingles, y°: Covering & weatherboards to be well Tarr'd. The Chimneys to be close larth'd, & plaister'd wth: Lyme & hair, The Backs & hearths Brickt, and y°: house underpin'd wth: Brick & Cornished each side under y°: eves. And to find Nayles, Latches, Catchs, Hinges, Locks, Glass & Casements, and to finish all workmanlike, Turn Key & go: by y°: last Day of October next Enjuing. for y°: which Building of y°: f°: house according to y°: Dimentions aforef°: Wee y°: f°: vestry do Agree with y°: f°: Cap': Rich Littlepage to pay him Thirty two Thousand pounds of Sweet Scented Tobacco Cask, & Conveniency, with Proviso, y°: f°: Cap': Rich Littlepage Enter into Bond with the Superadvisors, to finish y°: f°: house, According to y°: Dimentions aforef°: by y°: Last Day of October next Enjuing.

Mr: Geo: Poindexter, & Mr: Wm: Waddill, are elected & Chosen Superadvisors to see the f°: Gleeb house Built, according to y°: Dimentions in y°: above Order, And also are Requested to take Bond of Cap': Rich Littlepage for y°: Performance of y°: above Agreement.
At A Vestry held at S': Peters Parish Church, in New Kent County: Aug''': 13th: 1708, &'

Whereas M' Peter Majsie being appointed jerveyer of the highways, he Complaining to this vestry that the Assistance which he hath allowed, is not sufficient to Clear the j's Roads: It's Therefore ordered That M' Tho: Majsies Male Tythables, Jnº: Spheares, Edm: Harrijs, & Charles Majsies Give their Attendance, In Clearing the j's jerveyers Roads, belonging to his Precincts.

Registered ™ James Taylor: V.P.

[95]

At A Vestry held at the Gleeb House in S' Peters Parish, in the County of New Kent October y°: 30th: 1708

Present:
M': Sam"': Gray Minº:
Collº: Joseph Foster
Capº: Rich: Littlepage
Capº Jnº: Scott
Capº Jnº: Foster
M' Thoº: Butts
M' Tho: Majsie
Mº Jnº: Parke Junº: Ch: Wardº:

Sº Peters Parish

Dº £ Tobº
To C:C: to Ditto 0911
To Mº Gray More, ™: Agreement 0500
To C:C: to Dº: 0070
To Mº Dan: Taylor Minº: for 3 Sermons at 500 ™: Agreementº: 1500
To C:C: to Dº: .0210
To Mº Dan: Taylor for 3 Sermons more Proportionable &º: 0922
To C:C: to D°: 0129
To James Taylor Read & Clerk of y°: Vestry for 9 Mon: 1350
To Conveniency to D°: 0081
To Jn°: Helton Sexton for one year 0570
To Cap°: Cloughs Acc°: Allow'd 0186
To Geo: Bradbey 0300
To Wm Gardner for keeping A: B: Child 13 Mon: 1100
To C:C: to D°: 0154
To Tho: Mimes for keeping y°: Wid° Faulknor, 12, Mon: 1100
To C:C: to D°: 0154
To Sam°: Bugg Allow'd for work done at the Gleeb Plantation 0500
To Rich°: Crumps Acc°: Allowed 0300
To M° Rich: Allin, & M° W° Waddill, Allowed
for Expences going to Town, Two Journeys,
Each 100 ℴ: Journey 0400
To M° Rich: Allin for 3 Bottles of Wine 0090
To Jn°: Heltons Acc°: Allowed 0325

[96] Brought over £ Tob° 17313
To Cap°: Littlepages Acc°: Allowed 00231
To Cap°: Littlepage for Building the Gleeb
House, as by Agreement ℴ: an Order of Vestry
To Ditto for An Addition to the House ℴ: Agreem°: 01200
To C:C: to y°: whole 33200°: of Tob° 04648
To M° Geo: Poindexter, Acc°: Allowed 00440
To M° Geo: Poindexters Acc°: Allowed
for Plate and Ornaments for y°: 14260
Church
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To C:C for 14700 pounds of Tobacco</td>
<td>02058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sallary of 72150 pounds of Tobacco at 5 pounds per cent</td>
<td>03617</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Peter Warrins Acco</td>
<td>00040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sallary for 3420 pounds of Tobacco at 5 pounds per cent</td>
<td>00171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Dav: Clarkjon for going for 998 pounds of Tobacco at 5 pounds per cent</td>
<td>00200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap': Littlepage for Building a Stable upon The Glee, as Agreement by M' Gray</td>
<td>00700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C:C for 3420 pounds of Tobacco</td>
<td>00098</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sallary for 998 pounds of Tobacco at 5 pounds per cent</td>
<td>00049</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: 77025

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To C:C to D°:</td>
<td>3420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sallary for 998 pounds of Tobacco</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Madam Levermore</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C:C to D°:</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C:C to D°:</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Madam Squires</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C:C to D°:</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: 77025

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Madam Levermore</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C:C to D°:</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap': James Mosse</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C:C to D°:</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Madam Squires</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C:C to D°:</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: 3420

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To A Depositum to pay the Collector Next year</td>
<td>551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>551 Tythables at one Hundred and Thirty Three pounds of Tobacco Poll is</td>
<td>73283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To A Depositum to pay the Collector Next year</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: 73605
The Parish Levy: being Proportioned: amount to one
Hundred Thirty Three pound of Tobacco ³⁄₉: Poll, Which
Sum of 133 p² of Tob⁴ Cap¹: Rich: Littlepage is: Ordered
to Collect: and pay it to those for whom it is Levyed,
upon Proviso, the Sº Rich: Littlepage Enter into Bond,
with the Church=—Wardens according to Custom.

Ordered, That Mº Samº: Gray Minº: be Continued as
by a former order of Vestry

Orderd, That James Taylor be Continued Clerk of the
Church and Vestry, for the Ensuing Year. And to be
paid as usual.

Ordered, That Jnº: Helton be Continued Sexton, and
to be paid as usual.

Ordered That Mº Thomas Majsie furnish the Widow
Morris with such Neceafsaries as he Shall think fitt. And
bring in his charge at the next Levy Laying.

This Vestry doth Agree with Cap¹: Littlepage to pay
him Tobº C:C: at one peney the pound, at the next fall.
For what Lead and Oyl, which he Jhall think fitt to use
about the Gleeb house.

S Gray

Wº Bajsett
Rich: Allin
Rich: Littlepage

Jnº: Parke: Juº
Ch: Wardº: 

Geº: Poindexter
Wº Waddill
Tho: Majsie

Jnº: Scott
Tho: Butts
Jnº: Foster

Registered ³⁄₉ James Taylor C:Vº.

At A Vestry held at the School—house for Sº Peters
Parish, in yº: County of New Kent. March yº: 1708/9
Ordered, That Mr John Parke Jun’ Continue Church—
warden: And Mr William Waddill is Elected Church—
warden to Assist him this ensuing Year as usual.

Whereas, John Helton Petitioned to this Vestry, for an
addition to his Sallary: This Vestry has Considered his
Condition: And hath Added to his Sallary Three hundred
pounds of Tobacco. C:C.

[98]

Cap’: Rich Littlepage hath Agreed with this Vestry, to
Build upon the Gleeb, A Two and Thirty foot Tobacco
house, Sixteen foot Wide, And a Twelve foot Square Milk
house, with Plank Shelves and Plank Doors, And to find
two Locks for the Doors. And to make a Curb and Wind-
lejs for the Well, and a shed over the Well, And to find
Iron hooks and Hinges for the Doors, And to find Nayles
and every thing for the finishing of y’s: above s’: houses.
And to be paid for the 4 Building Two Thousand pounds
of Tob” C:C: And the s’ work to be finished forth with

Whereas This Vestry has Considered the Great Charges
which Mr’ Catherine Squires is like to be at, in Repairing
the house which was formerly Rented for Mr’ Squires.
They have Ordered one Thousand pounds of Tob” C:C:
to be Levied, at the Next laying of the Parish Levy, To-
wards y’s: Repairs of the Said house.
At a Vestry held at the School-house at ye Brick Church, for St. Peter's Parish in ye County of New Kent Sept: y°: 30°: 1709.

£ Tob:

To M° Sam: Gray Min: for 1 year ending y°: 30°: of Octo°: 16000
To C:C: to Ditto 02240
To James Taylor Reader for 1 year 01800
To Conveniency to D°: 00108

Sent

£ £ Tob*

Bro' forward 20148

To Jn°: Helton Sexton for 1 year 0570
To Tho: Mines for Keeping y°: Wid°: Faulkernor 12: Months 1100
To C:C: to D°: 0154
To Mad° Squires Ord° of Vestry 1000°: C:C: 1140
To Cap*: Cloughs Acc*: Allowed 0156
To Jn°: Helton Added to his Sallery "Ord": of Vestry 300" C:C: 0342
To James Sanders for keeping A: B: Child 12: mon: "Agreem": 1000" C:C: 1140
To M° Dan*: Taylor Min' Acc*: Regulated 0500
To C:C: to D°: 0030
To Cap*: Keelings Acc*: of Jher: fees allowed 0115
To James Sanders allowed for Cloaths for A: B: Child 0150
To James Sanders "Agreem": w" y*: Ch: Wardens for Keeping W° Gardiner 0600
To C:C: to D°: 0084
To M° W° Cloptons Acc*: Ballanced 0299
To M° Grays Acc*: Allowed 0524
To James Taylors Acc*: Allow'd 0542
To Conv*: to D° 0027
To Jn°: Heltons Acc*: allow'd for Washing Jurplace &: Table Linnen 0150
& for Extroardnary Service & fetching y*: Plate 0210
To Jn°: Howles Acc*: Allow'd 0100
To Jn°: Helton allowed for his Boy looking after y*: Cattle 0050
To Pellham Moore for a well Bucket for y*: Gleeb 0050
To Cap*: Rich Littlepages Acc*: allowed 0914
To M° W° Waddill for Building a Tob° house & Milk house on y*: Gleeb 1800
To C:C: to D°: 0252
To M°: W°: Waddill A:signee of Cha: Waddill 0781
To Tho: Jacksons Acc*: Allow'd 0050
To Cap*: Thompsons Acc*: Allow'd 0186
To Matt: Gardinar: for Keeping 2 "Children 3 weeks 0100
To W° Martin for Keeping Daniel Mackdaniel 0600
To Evan Raging for Keeping Rich: Coolam 0300
To M°: Geo: Poindexters Acc*: Allow'd 0320
To James Taylor for Recording y\* for Proceeding & their Return 0600
To Conv\*: to D\*: 0036
To Jallary for 34 120\*: of Tob\* at 5 ℒ: Cent\*: 1706

[100]

The Parish Levy being Proportioned: Amount to Fifty seven pounds of Tob\* per Tythable Besides a Fraction to pay the Collector y\*: next year, of Three hundred & seventeen pounds of Tob\* which Sum of 57 pounds of Tob\* Cap\*: Gėo: Keeling (High Sherriff for this County this ℒsent year) is hereby O\*der\*d to Collect: And pay it to those for whom it is Levyed. The s\*: Cap\*: Geo: Keeling Entering into Bond with y\*: Church Wards as is usuall. &\*:

W\*: Baf\*sett
Tho: Butts
Rich: Allin
Jn\*: Foster
Geo: Poindexter
Jn\*: Parke Ju\*)
W\*: Waddill

Sam: Gray
Jo. Foster
W\* Clopton
Rich: Littlepage
Jn\*: Scott
Churchwardens

Whereas Cap\*: Rich: Littlepage, At, A, Vestry held for S\*: Peters Parish at y\*: School=house at y\*: Brick Church on May y\*: 24\*: 1708. Did then, and there, Agree with y\*: s\*: Vestry, to Build upon y\*: Gleeb Land A Dwelling house According to
y°: Dimensions mentioned at Large in y°: f. Order of that Vestry. For which Building y°: f. Cap. Rich. Littlepage was to be paid Thirty two Thousand pounds of Tob° Cask & Conv°:

Jo: Foster
Jn°: Parke Ju°:
W° Waddill
Chu: wardens
Sept°: y° 30°: 1709
Registered P°: James Taylor C°: V°.Geo: Poindexter

W° Clopton

[101]

New Kent} At A Vestry held at y°: School—house, near County } Js: S°: Peters Parish Church Feb° y°: 9°: 1709
3: Sermons Preached before this Agreement.

Whereas, This Parish, being Distitute of A Min' by ye Death of Mr Samuel Gray late Deceas'd; Wee ye sd Vestry do in behalf of ye sd Parish, Agree with Mr Benjamin Goodwin Min' To Officiate (Tell ye Eighth Day of January next Ensuing,) as our Min' of S'. Peters Parish: Every other Saterday, And every other Sunday, in ye afternoon, And to Pay ye sd Mr Benj: Goodwin (for his so officiating) According to Law. And then he to become our Min': Intire: And That Mr: Goodwin have forthwith Possession of ye Gleeb Given to him by the Church-wardens

Geo: Poindexter Benj: Goodwin
Wm: Baissett Jo: Foster
Rich: Alin Jn: Scott
Wm: Clopton Jn: Foster
Tho: Majsie Tho: Butts
Jn: Parke
Wm: Waddill

Ch: Wardens

Registered: Js: James Taylor C: V.7.

New Kent) At A Vestry held at ye Gleeb: for S': County Peters Parish Apr 11: ye 11th: 1710
Ordered, That Mr. Wm. Waddill Continue Church warden for ensuing year: And Mr. Thomas Mason is Elected Church warden for this ensuing year: To Assist Mr. Wm. Waddill as is usual.—

Wm. Waddill, Ch. Warden; Wm. Clopton, Benj. Goodwin; Wm. Basett, Rich. Littlepage; Geo. Poindexter, Rich. Alin; Geo. Poindexter, John Scott; Mr. Mason, Thomas Mason; Mr. Parke, Rich. Alin; Mr. Clopton, Wm. Basett; Mr. Chesnut, Wm. Waddill, Ch. Warden.

Registered GroupBox: James Taylor, C. V.

[102]

New Kent, At A Vestry held at y': School-house for S': County Peters Parish May y': 14th: 1710

Whereas, The Honble. M: President, and M: Commissary, By Their Letters of Recommendations hath Recommended, The Reverend M: William Brodie, to this Parish as a Minister fully Qualified: Therefore we y': s': Vestry Doe in behalf of y': s': Parish Covenant and agree with the s': M: Wm. Brodie To Entertain him as our Minister, till y': Last Day of December next; And to pay him as the Law Direct.
Ordered, That Mr. Goodwin's Letter Directed to Mr. President, which his Honour Sent to this Vestry, Be Entered in ye Register Book:

- Rich: J. Alin
- Wm. Clopton
- John Parke
- Wm. Waddill Ch Ward

Mr. Goodwin's Letter Apd: ye: 7th: 1710

S:\nIn Obedience to yo': Hon'': Command I Doe Desist in my Claim of farther right to S\' Peters Parish N. K.
I am S': ye: Most Obedient & Humble Serv'':

B. Goodwin

Rec'd: ye: 7th: at Night
To ye: Hon'': Edmund Jennings Esq': President of Virginia
Vera Copia Registered & James Taylor C't: V':

At A Vestry held at ye: Schoolhouse at ye: Brick Church for S\': Peters Parish in New Kent County 9th ye: 6th: 1710

Sent
Mr. Wm Brodie Min
Coll Jos: Foster
Capt: John Foster
Mr. John Parke
Mr. Geo. Poindexter
Mr. Wm Waddill
Mr. Tho. Majsie
Ch: Wardens

[103]
S\' Peters Parish D' 1710 £ Tob
To Mr. Samuel Gray late Min': 2367
To C.C. to D': 0331
To M': Daniel Taylor Min': an Error last year 0040
To M': Wm Brodie Min': till y': last Day of December 10461
To Conveniency to D°: 0624
To James Taylor Reader for one year 1800 Conv°: 1908
To Jn°: Helton 570° Tob° & 300° C.C: Added in all 0912
To Tho: Mims for Keeping y°: Wid: ffaulkenor & Burying her 0655
To Wm Walker for Keeping Ellin Gibbins & Burying her 0300
To Wm Waddill Ch: Warden Ball his Acc°: 0093
To M': Wm Clopton Jen°: his Acc°: Allow°d 0150
To y°: Wid°: Millington for Rent for W°: Gardner 0200
To M': Jn°: Parke Aesigne of Matt: Gardner 0570
To M': Geo: Poindexter Aesignee of D°. 0570
To Matt°: Gardner Ballance of Acc°. 0942
To M': Wm Waddill for Keeping Dan°: Mackdaniel 15 Days 0114
To M': Geo: Poindesters Acc°: Allow°d C: C: Added 0937
To Evan Raglin for Keeping Rich: Coolam 1 year 1000
To M': Wm°: Clopton Jun°: his Acc°: Allow°d 0638
To James Taylors Acc°: Allow°d. Conv° 0318
To Jn°: Heltons Acc°. Allow°d Conv. 0423
To Jn°: Helton for Keeping Rich: Harvey 3 mon°: Conv° 0265
To Jn°: Heltons Boy for looking after y°: horfefs 0050
To James Alfords Acc°. Allow°d for Keeping a p°: Child 0420
To fallary of 24288 pounds of Tob°: at 5 per Cent 1214
To Ball Due to y°: Parish Next year from y°: Collector 0028

\[\text{\textcopyright: Cont: } C°\]
\[\text{\textcopyright: 555 Tythables at } 46° \text{ Tob°: } \text{\textcopyright: } \text{Poll is } 25530\]

Wee y°: Vestry of this Parish having this Day meet Do find the Parish Debts to amount to fourty Six pound of Tob°°
§9: Tythable Excepting 28: £ of Tob" y". Collector is to be Accountable for to y": Vestry next year. The which Sum of 46: £ of Tobacco Collect": Jos: f foster high Sheriff is hereby Ordered to Collect from Every Tythable Person in this Parish And in Case of nonpayment to make Distresses according to Law & pay it to those for w" it is Levyed, He y" s": Collect": f foster Entering into Bond with the Churchwardens as is usual.

Ordered, That M": Wm Brodie Clk. Continue Min": of this Parish And to be Paid as y": Law Direct.

Ordered, That the Churchwardens forthwith Give M": Wm Brodie Min": Possession of y": Gleeb.

Ordered That James Taylor Continue Reader & Clerk of the Vestry: And to be Paid as usual.

Wm Brodie Clk
Wm Waddill Ch: Wardens
Tho: Majsie Cap: Wardens
Jos: f foster
Tho: Butts
Jn" f foster
Geo: Poindexter
Wm Clopton
Rich Allin
Jn": Parke

At A Vestry held at y": Brick Church for S": Peters Parish April y": 22°: 1711

Ordered, That M": Thomas Majsie Continue Churchwarden for the ensuing year. And Cap": Jn": f foster is Elected
Churchwarden for ye: Ensuing year in stead of M°: Wm Waddill.

\{
John Foster \}
\{
Chu: Warden \}

\{ George Poindexter \}
W: Clopton
Rich: J Alin
Jn°: Parke
Wm Waddill

\{ Will: Brodie \}
J Scott
Tho: Butts
Wm Bajsett

At A Vestry held at ye: Brick Church for S°: Peters Parish July y°: 30th: 1711

Present

\{ M°: Wm Clopton \}
M°: Jn°: Parke

\{ M°: Wm Bajsett \}
M°: Wm Waddill

\{ M°: Rich: Alin \}
M°: Tho Maijie
Cap°: Jn°: ffoster

Chu: Wardens.


Thomas Jackson being Appointed Surveyer of ye: highways in Cap°: Jn°: Scotts Precincts: He applying himself to this vestry for Assistance: It is Ordered That Mad°: Lightfoots, M°: Sherwood Lightfoots Wm Jacksons & James Taylors Tythables Give their Attendance on ye: j°: Surveyer when Required

Wm Bajsett
Jn°: Parke
Wm Clopton
Rich: J Alin
Wm Waddill

Tho: Maijie
Jn°: ffoster

Chu: Wardens
At A Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish at y': School=house near y': Brick Church 8° y': 15°: 1711

Present

| Coll*: Jos: Foster | M': Wm Clopton |
| M': Tho: Butts | M': Wm Waddill |
| M': Geo: Poindexter |
| M': Thomas Majsie |
| Cap*: Jn*: f foster |
Chu: Wardens

S'. Peters Parish D' £ Tob**

To M': Wm Brodie Min': for 12 Months 16000
To Conv*: to D° 0960
To James Taylor Reader & Clerk for 1 year 1800
To Conv*: to D° 0108
To Jn*: Helton Jaxton 570' Tob: & 300': Tob Added C.C. 0870
To C.C. to 300 £ Tob**. 0042
To Thomas Mojs for Keeping Rich: Colam 1 year 1000
To y': Widow Millington for 1 years Rent ending y': 25°: of March 0200
To Cap*: Jn*: Scott part of his Account allowed 0800
To Conv*: to D°. 0048
To Mad**: Clough Omitted last year 0060
To y*: Wid**: Howle for Keeping & Tending on MaryWilds 10 Months Ending y°: last of October 3800
To C.C. to D°. 0532
To Alex*: Strange for Keeping Mary Wilds 10 Days 0106
To Martha Gardner for 1 year £9 Agreem' 1000
To C.C. to D°. 0140
To Martha Gardner omitted last year 0200
To Coll*: fosters Acc': Allowed 0249
To James Taylor part of his Acc' 0096
To M': Tho: Majsie Chu: Warden his Acc' 0140
To Wm Walker for Keeping Elinor Dene (?) 1 Month 0100
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To M°: Poindexters Accomp Allowed</td>
<td>0923</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn°. Heltons acct. Allowed</td>
<td>0590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn°: Helton for Keeping Rich Harbour Harvey 1 year</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jallary of 30764 £ Tob° at 5 ½ Cent</td>
<td>1538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32302</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jn°: Askew</td>
<td>0615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A fraction from y°: Collector last year</td>
<td>0028</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>573 Tythables at 55 £ Tob° per Poll</td>
<td>31515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A fraction Due to y°: Collector next year</td>
<td>0144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32302</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Wee y°: Vestry of S°: Peters Parish have this Day Mett, & do find y°: Parish Debts amount to Thirty two Thousand, three hundred & two pounds of Tob° which being Divided by five hundred seventy three Tythables y°: Number in our Parish this year, amount to fifty five pounds of Tob°; poll, besides a fraction to pay y°. Collector next year at One hundred forty & four pounds of Tob° Which sum of 55 £ of Tob° Col°: Jos: foster high Sher: is Ordered to Collect from every Tythable person in this & in Case of non payment to make Distrejs: Provided y°: S°: Col°: Jos: foster Enter into Bond w°: y°: Churchwardens to pay y°: Jame to whom it is Levyed according to their Claims.

Ordered That y°: Churchwardens Agree with some Doctor, to Cure Mary Wilds of her Ailment, & if she think herself able to undergo a Course of Phisick, The J°: Church wardens are to agree w°: y°: Doctor for y°: Jame.
At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish at the Dwelling house of James Taylor Clerk of Vestry: March 31st: 1712

Sent

Coll': Joseph Foster
Cap': John Foster
M': William Clopton
M': John Parke

Chu: Wardens Geo: Poindexter
Wm Clopton
Wm Waddill

Wee The Vestry of S': Peters Parish having this Day mett to Takin and Receive Such Returns as Shall be Returned with y°: Orders for Processioning, according to Law; And find That Cap'. Rich'. Littlepage M': Thomas Butts, Tho: Michell, Alex'. Strange, John Aldridge & John Brothers have not as yet Returned their Orders for Processioning

Jos: Foster
John Foster
Tho: Majsie
Geo: Poindexter
Rich'. Allin
Wm Clopton
Wm Bajsett

Registered % James Taylor C': V':

At A Vestry held at the Brick Church for S': Peters Parish, May 18th: 1712
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Ordered That Capt. Jn." Foster Continue Church=Warden for the Ensuing Year. And M'. Thomas Butts is Chosen Churchwarden in y°: stead of M'. Tho: Majsie

Wm.: Brodie C't
Jo: Foster

John Scott

Will: Bajsett
George Poindexter

W Clopton
John Parke

Rich: Allin

Rich: R Allin

Tho: Majsie

[107]
At A Vestry held at the Brick=Church for S': Peters Parish 8°: 23° 1712

£ Tob°

To M': Wm.: Brodie Min': for 12 Months 16000
To C.C. to Ditto. The Cask being allowed in Consideration there is no Gleeb house 2240
To James Taylor Reader & Clerk for 12 Mon: 1800
To Conv". to D°. 0108
To Jn°. Helen Saxton 570 £ Tob". & 300 C C added 0870
To C C. to 300 £ Tob". 0042
To the Widow Millington for 1 years Rent W°: Gardner 0200
To M°: Atkison for Expences at Town 4°. 5°. 8°. at 1° peny ² ² ² £ C.C. 1022
To C.C. to D°. 0138
To Tho: Mofs for Keeping Rich°. Colam 1 year & finding Cloths 1200
To C.C. to 200 £ Tob". ² ² ² Agreem'. 0028
To Jn°. Helen for Keeping Rich°. Harvey 1 year & Cloths 1200
To C.C. to 200 £ Tob". ² ² ² Agreem'. 0028
To M°. Jn°. Thornton's Acc' allow'd 0382
To Jas Baughon &c 0025
To Cap'. Jn°. Scott for Keeping Mary Wilds 4057
To Cap'. Littlepage for Maj°. Holloway C C 0800
To C.C. to D°. 0112
To Coll Jos: foster for Delinq": 0402
To M°. Geo. Poindexter for Mat Gardner 1294
To C.C. to D°. 0181
To Rich°. Brooker for Keeping Mary Wilds 0400
To Coll foster for Sher: fees 0380
To Nath°: Brothers for Keeping Margeret Watkins Child 0750
To Cap' foster allow'd for Wine & fetching y° Jame 0102
To W°. Timson for Keeping Mat Gardner 0200
To M°. Tho: Majsies acc° 0626
To Jn°. Heltons acc° allow'd 0480
To James Taylor for Tending at W°:burgh &° 0500
To Cha: Waddill y°. Jame 0500
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Transaction</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Benj*: Goodwins Judgment</td>
<td>4900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To C. Conv*: to D*: The Cash overcharged to be paid next year paid</td>
<td>0686</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M*. Wm*: Waddill for Carting Matt Gardner</td>
<td>0050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Coll* Foster allowed for going to Williamsburgh</td>
<td>0200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap*: Littlepage the same</td>
<td>0200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To fallary of 41559 £ Tob*: at 5 £ Cent</td>
<td>2177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To a fraction Due to y*: Parish from y*: Collector</td>
<td>0040</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subtotal</th>
<th>C'</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>44320</td>
<td>544</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Transaction</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jn*: Bailys Bill</td>
<td>43776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>576 Tithables at 76 £ Tob*</td>
<td>43776</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subtotal</th>
<th>C'</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>44320</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Wee The Vestry of S'. Peters Parish having this Day mett, and Do find The Parish Debts amount to Fourty four Thousand Three hundred and Twenty pounds of Tobacco, Which sum being Divided by 576 Tythables amount to 76 £ per Tithable, only a fraction Due to y*: Parish next year from y*: Collector of 40 £ of Tob*. The which sum of 76 £ of Tobacco M*: Thomas Butts Churchwarden is hereby Impowered To Receive of every Tithable Person in S'. Peters Parish, and pay the same to those Persons which it is Levyed for, And if in Case of nonpayment to make Distresses according to Law.

[108]

Robert Wood appeared at this Vestry, and Agreed with y*: Vestry to Keep Martha Gardner one year at y*: Rate of 150 £ of Tob*: £ Month, And to Keep W*: Gardner at 75 £ of Tob*: £ Mon: And to keep Mary Wilds for 150 £ Tob*: £ Month
Richard Rojs appeared at this Vestry, and agreed to Keep Richard Harvey one Whole year for 500 pound of Tob.

Mr. Wm. Waddill agreed with this Vestry to Keep Richard Collam one Whole year for 600 pound of Tobacco.


Thomas Butts Ch: Warden Geo: Poindexter

Registered Geo: Poindexter

At A Vestry held for S' Peters Parish at y' Brick Church April y°. 19th: 1713

M: W: Brodie Min'


Test Geo: Poindexter

At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish at y°. Dwelling House of James Taylor May y°. 4th: 1713

M: W: Brodie Min'

Ordered That ye. Clerk Give Publick Notice two severall sundays at the Church, That there is a Gleeb house to be Built with Brick, and all undertakers: are Desired to appear at the Vestry on the Wednesday in Whitson week: To undertake ye. Building.

Ordered That m'. Rich'd. Allin shall be paid five hundred Pounds of Tob'. for Keeping Mary Holt one Whole year

| Tho Ma[sie] | Wm': Clopton | Rich'd Littlepage |
| Wm': Waddill | Rich Allin | Jn'. Scott |
| Wm'. Basset | Geo: Poindexter |

Thos Butts Jo: ffoster | Chu: Wardens

At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish at the Dwelling house of James Taylor on May y'. 27th 1713.

Persuant to an Order of Vestry Baring Date the 4th: of this Instant May Oppointing all undertakers to appear at a Vestry to be held for S': Peters Parish on the Wednesday in Whitson-week, to undertake the Building and finishing of a Gleeb House, whose Dementsions are as followeth, (Viz) Forty two foot in Length, Twenty foot wide, A Seller Three foot in the Ground, and three foot above, Nine foot Pitch from floor to floor, The Hall to be Eighteen foot Long The Cham-
ber fourteen foot in Length, A Chemney at each end five foot Deep, The Stairs to go up in y°. Hall by y°. Chemney, & a Light at y°. Gable end, & a Clojsett by the Chemney in y°. Chamber. In the Clojsett under the stairs a way into the Seller, and at the other end under y°. Clojsett a way into y°. Jeller out of Doors, Two Windows in y°. Seller. Two Outward Doors in y°. Hall, & two Transum Windows, and in y°. Chamber one outward Door & one Transum Window and a Window in each Clojsett. The Wall to be two Brick thick to the Water Table, & then a Brick & half, The outward Room above Stairs fourteen foot, The Inward Room Eighteen foot, and a Chemney, & a Clojsett in y°. Inward Room above Two Three light Dorman Windows in each Room above Stairs And to be Lath'd & Plaistered above stairs. & Plaistered below, Stairs A Good Girt Roof Covered with jaw'n Larths, & jhinged, & well Tarr'd, and each floor to be Rabibbited, & Good jsteeps at each outward Door, & a Brick Petition between the two Lower Rooms from y°. ffoundation to y°. Second floor. And y°. Cornijh, Doors, & Window fframes, & Mantle Pieces, & Door fframes to be Prim'd with Lincett oyl, & Spanish Brown & Cornished at each side under the eves, To find all, hooks, hinges, Glajs, Locks, Keys, & finish all workmanlike, Turn Key and Go:—— M't: Thomas Jackjon appeared at this Vestry and Agreed with y°. s°. Vestry, to Build the above s°. house according to y°. jf°. Dementions for fourty Nine Thousand five hundred pounds of Good found fweet fcented Tob°. & Cask and Conveniency, And to be paid, unto y°. S°. Tho: Jackjon, or Order, One half of y°. S°. 49500 £ : of Tob°: C. C. the next ffall, and the other half to be paid in the year 1714. The S°. Gieeb house to be ffnished according to y°. jf°. Dementions by y°. Tenth Day of October in y°. year 1714. The jf°. Thomas Jackjon to Inter into Bond with y°. Churchwardens with good & sufficient security to Perform Such Articles as y°. jf°. Vestry or Church-wardens Shall think fit to Draw. And y°.
Thos. Jackson to get all y'. fframe sawn, & Bricks made & Burnt this ffall, & to get all Plank & other Timber sawn, by the Tenth Day of October Next Ensuing the Date of this Order

Tho: Butts
Chu: Warden

[Wm: Clopton]
[Wm: Brodie]
[Rich: Allin]
[Rich: Littlepage]
[John Scott]
[George Poindexter]

[110]

At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish at the Dwelling House of James Taylor. November y'. 16\textsuperscript{b}: 1713

Present

M': Wm: Brodie Min'.
Cap'. Rich: Littlepage
Cap'. Jn: Scott
Cap'. Jn: foster
M'. Wm: Bajsett
M'. Wm: Clopton
M'. Tho: Butts
M'. Geo: Poindexter
M'. Rich: Allin
M'. Jn: Park
M'. Wm: Waddill
M'. Tho: Majsie
M'. Wm: Waddill
M'. Wm: Waddill

Church Wardens

D'

S': Peters Parish

\begin{tabular}{llll}
To & M'. Wm: Brodie Min': & 16000 & Tob' \\
To C C: to D' & 2240 & & \\
To James Taylor Reader &': 1800 Conv' 108 & 1908 & & \\
To Jn'. Helton 870: C.C. to 300 is 42 & 0912 & & \\
To Tho: Jackson to lie in y'. Chu: Wardens hands C.C. & 24750 & & \\
To C.C. to Ditto & 3465 & & \\
To Jn'. Thorntons Acc' & 0110 & & \\
To Cap'. Jn'. foster's Acc' & 0095 & & \\
To M'. Tho: Butts Acc' & 0991 & & \\
To Wm: Jacksons Acc' & 0130 & & \\
To M'. Geo: Poindexter &\& M'. Butts Note & 0100 & & \\
To M'. Wm: Waddills Ball & 0505 & & \\
To Cap'. Littlepages Acc' 212 C C added 29 & 0241 & & \\
\end{tabular}
To James Sanders for Keeping Wm.: Gardner 2 Mo & ½

To Rich'd Roys's Ball

To Natt': Brothers for Keeping A B: Child 11 Mon

To M'. Alford for Keeping Mary Design & her Child 4 Mon

To M'. Wm: Major for Writing a Bond

To Jn'. Heltons Acc'

To M'. Jn'. Meux for 1 Gall Wine

To James Taylors Acc'

To M'. Rich'd Allin for 6 mon: Keeping Mary Holt.

To James Taylor &c

To Jell Walker for Keeping Collam 1 Mon

To Jallary of 54241 £ Tob° at 5 £ 60 Cent

58029

Cont: C'

James Alford's Bill 350

A fraction Due to y'. 60° last year 40

M'. Butts for C.C. Levy'd last year to M'. Goodwins Tob° 686

587 Tythables at 97: £ 69 Tythable 56939

A fraction Due to y'. Collector Next year 14

58029

[111]

Wee The Vestry of S': Peters Parish having this Day meet, And Do find that y'. Parish Debts, do amount to Fifty six Thousand Ninety hundred fifty & Three pounds of Tobacco, which sum of 56953 £ of Tob°. being Divided Between 587 The Number of Tithables this year Amount to Ninty Seven pound of Tob°. Tythable Bejides a fraction of 14 £ of Tob°. Due to y'. Collector Next year. The which sum of 97. £ of
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Tob. M'. Tho: Butts Churchwarden is Hereby Impowered To Collect from every Tithable Person in S': Peters Parish: And pay it to those Persons According to there [several] Claims: And in Case of nonpayment to make Distresses according to Law

Selvanus Walker Appeared at this Vestry, And Agreed w'th. the S'd: Vestry to Keep Rich's. Coollam one whole year for Seven Hundred pounds of Tobacco.

John Helton Appeared at this Vestry, and Agreed to Keep Richd. Harvey one year for 900 pound of Tobacco.

M': Wm Waddill Agreed with this Vestry to Keep W'm: Gardner One year for 1000 pounds of Tobacco.

By The Motion of Cap'. Jn'. ffoster, In behalf of John Bacon Surveyer of y'. highways: It is Ordered That M': Jn'. Parkes, and Anthony Waddys Tythisables be added to his Precincts.

W: Brodie
John Scott
John ffoster
Rich's: Allin
Geo: Poindexter
Rich's: Littlepage
Will: Bajsett
W'm Clopton
Tho: Maj'sie
W'm: Waddill
Jn's: Parke

Registered ¶¶ James Taylor C: V'.

At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish at y'. House of James Taylor May y': 10th: 1714
At A Vestry held at y°. Gleeb House for S°: Peters Parish December y°. 7th: 1714

§sent
M°: Wm°: Brodie Min°.
Cap°. Jn°. Scott M°: Jn°. ffoster
M°. Geo: Poindexter M°. Wm°: Waddill
M°: Tho: Butts Ch: Wardens
Coll°. Jos° ffoster


Ordered That there be a Vestry held at y°. Gleeb house on Monday next y°. 17th: Day of this Instant, And y°. Gentlemen are Desired to mee [ ] there by Ten of y°. Clock in y°. fforenoon. Likewise It's Ordered That Cap°. Littlepage and M°. Geo: Poindexter be Supervisors to See y°. work well Done

[112]

At A Vestry held at y°. Gleeb House for S°: Peters Parish December y°. 7th: 1714

§sent
M°: Wm°: Brodie Min°:
M°: Wm°: Clopton M°: Wm°: Waddill
Coll°. Jos ffoster Ch: Wardens
Cap°. Rich° Littlepage
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S' Peters Parish</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To W. Brodie Min. for 12 Months</td>
<td>16000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to Ditto at 4 &amp; 1/2 %: Cent</td>
<td>0720</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Taylor Reader for 12 Mon: and Cask</td>
<td>1872</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To J. Helton &amp;'</td>
<td>0894</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Sanders for Keeping W. Gardner &amp; Cask</td>
<td>1417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M. Jackson</td>
<td>24750</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to D'. at 4 1/2 % Cent</td>
<td>1119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Alford for Keeping Mary Design &amp; Child &amp;'</td>
<td>1400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rob'. Wood for Keeping Mary Wild five &amp; forty Days &amp;'</td>
<td>0375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap'. James Mojs's Acc'. Allow'd</td>
<td>0583</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Amen Morgan to lie in y'. Ch: Wardens hand till</td>
<td>0233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She Bring a Testimony from a Justice that her acc' is Just</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn'. Heltons 2 Acc'</td>
<td>0415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ditto for Keeping Richd Harvey 1 year</td>
<td>0900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Natt'. Brothers for Keeping anne Watkins</td>
<td>0950</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Jackson allow'd for a Double Door</td>
<td>0100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap'. Littlepages Acc' allow'd</td>
<td>1111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Meux for 2 Gall. Wine</td>
<td>0200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To y'. Chu: Wardens 4 Days to Jettle &amp; Receive y'. Agents Notes</td>
<td>0800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To lie in M'. Brodies hands Toward Cloathing y'. Poor</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to D'. at 4 1/2 % Cent</td>
<td>045</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: 55584

%: Cont*: C'

%: 603 Tithables at 92: £: of Tob'. %: Tithable 55476
%: A fraction Due to y'. Churchwardens next year 108

Total: 55584
The Parish Levy being Proportioned: wee find y°. Parish Debts to amount to 55584" of Tob°. which being Divided by 603 y°. Number of Tithables this year amounts to 92" of Tob°. ¶. Tithable Besides a Fraction of 108" of Tob°. to pay y°. Chu: Wardens next year: And y°. Chu: Wardens are Ordered to Collect y°. J". sum of 92" of Tob°. from each Tithable in J°. Peters ¶". And if in Case of nonpayment to make Dijtrejs: And y°. Chu: Wardens are to Enter into Bond with y°. J". Vestry according to Law.

Whereas M°. Tho: Jackjon Did agree with this Vestry to Build a Brick house on y°. Gleeb Land, as a former order of Vestry. The J°. Vestry having this Day met at y°. Gleeb house And find y°. J°. Gleeb house to be finished according to agreement: And having this Day Take Possession of y°. J°. House and Deliver’d y°. Key to M°. Wm: Brodie Min°. And have ordered That M°. Tho: Jackjons Bond be Delivered to him Jo that he may be Discharged from y°. aforesaid Agreement.

At y°. Motion of M°. Cha: Fleming surveyer of y°. highways to this Vestry It is ordered That y°. Tithables of Eq°. Lewis at Wills Quarter. Jn°. Turner, Thomas Bajsett and Wm Greens Tithables shall be added to his Precincts To Assist y°. J°. Charles Fleming in Clearing y°. J°. Road and making Bridges when thereunto Required.

Whereas M°. Thomas Jackson Assumed to this Vestry That he would with James Henderjon Enter into Bond with y°. Church Wardens To Keep y°. Parish Endamnified, and Clear from all manner of Charge which may accrue by Reason of
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

James Henderjon Jen'. Coming into S'. Peters Parijh &c from this time forever.

Wm. Brodie
Jn. Scott
Tho. Butts

Jos: ffoster
Rich: Littlepage

Chu: Wardens
Jn° Parke
Richd R Allin
Wm.: Clopton
Wm.: Waddill

Registered 49. James Taylor C: V°:

At A Vestry held at James Taylors Dwelling House for S': Peters Parish April y°: 27th: 1715.

Present
M'. Wm Brodie Min'.
Cap'. Jn° Scott
Cap'. Jn°. ffoster
M'. Rich: Allin

Col°: Jos: ffoster Ch: Warden


Ordered That Jn°. Hitchcock Take Wm. Gardiner into his Care from this Day; And Jo to find him in sufficient Diet for y°. Ensuing year, for which this Vestry Doth Agree with y°. Jn°. Hitchcock to pay him six hundred pounds of Tobacco. Provided James Sanders will not Keep him for y°. same.

Ordered That Jn°. Guilam Shall Keep Rich: Collam for five hundred pounds of Tobacco one year. Provided Jell. Walker will not Keep him for y°. same or Leʃs
William Vaughon Appeared at this Vestry and agreed to Keep Richd. Harvey one year for four hundred & fifty pounds of Tobacco Provided Jn°. Helton will not Keep him for ye. same.

Richard Brooker Appeared at this Vestry and Agreed to Keep Mary Design for one year for Three hundred pounds of Tob° Provided M° Alford Do not Keep her for ye. Jame.

John Scott Ch: Warden
Jos° Foster
Jn°. Foster
W° Clopton
Rich° Allin
W° Waddill

Registered 49: James Taylor C: V°.

[114]
At A Vestry held at ye: Gleeb-house for S° Peters Parish November ye: 21°: 1715

Present
M°: W°: Brodie Min'.
Jos° Foster
Geo° Poindexter
W° Clopton
Tho° Butts
Rich° Littlepage
Ch: Wardens
Jn°. Scott

S°: Peters Parish £ Tob°:
To M°: W°: Brodie Min°: for 12 Mon: and Cask 16720
To James Taylor Read°: and Clark for 12 Mon: 01872
To Jn°: Helton Sexton &° 00894
To Sell: Walker for Keeping Richd. Collam 00496½
To Tho° Martin for Keeping Alex°: Johnsons Child 00100
To M°: Tho°: Butts Acc°: Allow'd 01093
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

To Cap': Jn°. Scotts Acc'. Allow'd 01795
To Jn°. Helton's part of his 2 acc"': 00285
To Tho: Winkfields acc'. 00160
To M°: Jn°. Thornton's part of his Acc'. for 2 years 00120
To Richd. Brooks acc'. 00050
To Tho: Jackson allow'd 00300
To M°°: Alford for Keeping Mary Dejign 00688
To Jn°. Helton for Keeping Rich°. Harvey 00700
To James Smith for Keeping Elis°. OJsling 00725
To Cap'. Littlepages Acc'. 00475
To Edward OJsling part of his Acc" 00292
To Jn°. Guilam for Keeping Elis°. Johnsons Child 00250
To James Sanders for Keeping W°. Gardner to this Day 00731
To James Taylor Acc'. 00322
To W°: Clopton Jn°. Acc'. Allow'd 00539
To Coll°: fosters Acc'. 4 Delinq°. Step: Crumps [ ] 00368
To Cha: Waddill for W°°: Timpson 00072
To y°. Church Wardens for 4 Days jettling at 200 &°. 00800
To M°. Brodie &° 00200
To W°°: Jackson for Keeping A. B°: Child 3 weeks 00075

Cont = C°

:P: 584 Tythables at 51 ll Tob°. P°. poll 29784
:P°: a ffraction to pay y°. Ch°: Wardens next year 00338½

30122½

At A Vestry held at James Taylors house for S°. Peters Parish November y°°: 18°°: 1717
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Mr. W. Brodie for 12 Months</td>
<td>£16000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Conveniency to D.</td>
<td>£960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Taylor for 12 Mon.:</td>
<td>£1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Conveniency to D.</td>
<td>£108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Helton for all offices</td>
<td>£900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ditto for Keeping Harvey for 1 year</td>
<td>£500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho: Winkfield for Keeping Geo: Rojs</td>
<td>£210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': G: Lightfoot for Keeping Wm: Gardner</td>
<td>£770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': Wm: Waddill for Keeping Collam</td>
<td>£117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Smith for Keeping Elisabeth Johnson</td>
<td>£860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': Thorntons acc.</td>
<td>£600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': Rich': Allin for Keeping Mary Holt. 10. Mon:</td>
<td>£300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho: Moore for Marking y'. Parish line &amp;'</td>
<td>£050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho: Jackson for Clerks fees &amp;'</td>
<td>£210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jos Boughon for Expences when Marking y'. parish line</td>
<td>£050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': John Parkes for Keeping Wm: Mallet</td>
<td>£400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap'. Scotts Account</td>
<td>£136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Taylors Acc'</td>
<td>£250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': Geo: Poindexters acc. Allowed</td>
<td>£337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho: Winkfield for Geo: Rojses funerall &amp;'</td>
<td>£150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn': Alford for Mary Dfesign &amp;'</td>
<td>£300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn': Alford for Carrying away Reb: Barber</td>
<td>£600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich': Brooker for Keeping Jery White</td>
<td>£245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edw': OJsling for Keeping D'</td>
<td>£225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Samuel OJsling for 1 Barrell Corn</td>
<td>£125</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786 165

To Mr. Wm. Clopton Ju': allow'd 204
To Saml. Bugg for Keeping Edm. Bedford 45 days 300
To Coll: ffosters Ballance 60
To Anne Major for Keeping Jn'. Cookes Child 170

26397

[116] £ Tob°.
To Brought over 26397
To Wm. Waddill for Burrying Collam &c 270
To Cap'. Littlepages Acc'. allowed 645
To M'. Tho. Butts 4 Levys for Upjhear at 97' 388
To Ditto for Jn'. fennells 2 levys 194
To Ditto for Wm. Greens 2 levys 194
To Cap: Scott for Upjhears Levy last year 53
To Sallary of 28141'' of Tob°. at 5 £ Cent: 1407
To Ballance from ye. Collecter next year 153

29701

£ Cont: C'
The Collecter Ballance last year 56
605 Tythables at 49'' Tob°. Poll 29645

29701

Wee The Vestry of S': Peters Parish having this Day mett,
and find the Parish Levy amount to forty nine pounds of
Tobacco £ Poll. Besides a fraction of 153'' of Tob°. The
Collecter is to be Accountable to ye. Parish next year. The
which sum of 49'' of Tob°. Cap'. John Scott is hereby ordered
and Impowered to Receive from every Tythable Person in S'.
Peters Parish. And if in Case of non Payment to make Dis-
trejs according to Law.
John Helton Keep Rich'. Harvey 12: Month for £500
James Sep Elisabeth Johnson 12: Mon: £550
Edw. Ofsling Keep Jerimiah White 12: Mon: £450
Samn' Bugg Keep Edm'. Bedford 12: Mon: for £900
Cap': Scott to Jallavate Lydia Parker and Discharge £1000
Her from of the Parish this year for £3900
John Spear Keep Jn'. Cookes Child 12: Months for £500

Wm: Clopton
Jos: ffoster
Wm: Bafsett
Jn'. Parke
Rich' Allin
Tho: Butts
Jn'. Scott Chu: Warden
Wm: Waddill

At A Vestry held for S': Peters Parish at the Brick Church y°: 11th: Day of June 1718.

M': Wm: Clopton
M': Rich'. Allin
M': Wm: Bafsett
M': Wm: Waddill
M': Jn'. Parke
Cap': John Scott
M': George Poindexter

Chu: Wardens

M': Richard Allin, and M': Wm Clopton are Elected and Chosen Church Wardins Instead of Cap'. John Scott, And M': George Poindexter &

M': Ebenezar Adams is Elected A Vestry—man instead of Cap'. Rich'. Littlepage Deca: And the Clerk is Ordered, to Give him Notice, That he may appear at the Next Vestry, To take the Oaths of a Vestry man Enjoyned by Law: And also to Sign the Test. &
Ordered That the Church=Wardens are Impower'd to Repair y°: Church Pales: And also to Repair the Church. Where there is a Necessity &°.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>George Poindexter</th>
<th>John Scott</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Richard ( R ) Allin</td>
<td>Church</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Clopton</td>
<td>Wardens</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Register'd \( G \) James Taylor C\(^{18} \): V.\( J \): John Parke

[118]
At A Vestry held for S\( P \) Peters Parish at the Brick Church September y°: 29\( P \): 1718.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>£ Tob.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M': Wm Brodie Min'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coll': Joseph foster</td>
<td>M': George Poindexter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap': John foster</td>
<td>M': Thomas Majsie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap': John Scott</td>
<td>M': Wm Waddill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': John Parke</td>
<td>M': Ebenezer Adams added</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': Richard Allin</td>
<td>Chur: Wardens</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': Wm Clopton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

S': Peters Parish

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£ Tob.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To M': Wm Brodie Min': 16000 Conv: to D°: 960 16960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Taylor 1800 Conv°: 108 1908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Helton 0900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn° Helton for Rich': Harvey for 6 Months and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burying him &amp; Extraordinary Trouble 0500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°: Littlepages Acc°. 200 C.C. 28 0228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To D°: C. C. for 645&quot; Omitted last year 0090</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°: Thomas Majsies Acc°. Allow'd 0055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Elisabeth Wicker for Keeping Geo: Baizey 0550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Elis: Harris for Keeping Elis Watkins to this Day 0400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap°: Jn° Scotts Acc°. Ballanced 1141½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Smith for Keeping Elis: Johnson 0550</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To Edw". OIsling for Jeremy White 6. Months 0250
To Samuel Bug for Edm". Bedford 1 year 0900
To John Spear for Jn". Cookes Child 1 year 0500
To M". W". Clopton for Charles Harpers funeral &c. 0420
To M". Thornton Ace. 0006
To Rob". Clopton for 47 foot of plank 0047
To W". Jacksons Ace. Allow'd 0457
To M". Geo: Poindexters Ace. C.C. Added 1026
To Edw". Moore 0015
To Sallary of 26957" of Tob". at 5 P C. 1347
To A ffraction Due from y°. Collector Next year 0178

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£</th>
<th>£</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>28482</td>
<td>28482</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Parish Levy being Proportioned amount fourty seven pound of Tobacco £: poll: (Except a ffraction due from y°. Collector next year. of 178" of Tob°.) The which Some of 47" of Tob°. The Church Wardens are Ordered to Collect from Every Tythable in this Parish and pay to those persons for whom it is Levy'd. Provided y°. Church Wardens Enter into Bond with the Vestry as usull

[119]

Cap". John Scott Administered the Oaths of A Vestry Man to M". Ebenezar Adams this Day, who also Signed the Test. Who is Added to the Vestry.

Ordered That M". Thomas Butts and M". W". Waddill are Desired to Divide y°. Tythables in Each of y°. Lower Precincts Between Thomas Jackson and James Alford Serveyers of y°. Highways
Ordered, That M': William Waddill Keep James Raymond till the next Vestry

Richard Allin } Will. Brodie Cl*  
W Clopton } Jos. foster  
Chu: Wardens George Poindexter  

Registered  
James Taylor C*: V*  
Tho. Majsie  

December y°. 17: 1718  
Mem°: This Day Elisabeth Wicker Agreed with these Gentlemen of the Vestry (Viz) M°: Richard Allin. M°: W°: Clopton Church Wardens And M°: W°: Waddill and M°: Eben: Adams to Keep George Bajey for five hundred pounds of Tob°. one year. &°

W°: Sanders to have Jn°. Cookes Child Bound to him: and to be paid four hundred pounds of Tob°. next fall

Samuel Bugg to Keep Edmund Bedford Proportional to Nine hundred pounds of Tobacco °° year &°

James Smith to Keep Elisabeth OJsling proportionable to Six hundred pounds of Tob°. one year &°

M°: Allin Keep Mary Holt for one year at Three hundred pounds of Tob°. and so proportionable &°

Charles Waddill to Keep James Raymond and to bring in his Charge at the Next Levy laying, And the Vestry to allow him what is Reasonable &°

Test °° James Taylor C°° V°
At A Vestry held for St. Peter's Parish at the Brick Church 7th y. 29th: 1719

Coll°: Joseph Foster  M°: Thomas Butts
M°: W°: Basset  M°: Tho: Maj'sie
M°: John Parke  M°: W°: Waddill
Cap': John Scott  M°: Eben: Adams
M°: Richard Allin  M°: William Clopton
Chu: Wardens

S°: Peters Parish  D°  Tob°:
To. M°: W°: Brodie Min°: for 12 Months  16000
To. Conveniency to D°.  0960
To. James Taylor Reader &°: for 12: Mon:  1800
To. Conv°: to D°.  0108
To. John Helton for 12 Mon:  0900
To. M°: John Thornton  0100
To. William Sanders for Keeping Jn°. Cookes Child  0400
To. Sam°: Bugg for Keeping Ed: Bedford 12: Mon:  Ending 18° of 9b°.  0900
To. Elis°: Wicker for Keeping Geo: Baijy 12 Mon:  Ending y°. 18° of 9b°.  0500
To. James Smith for Keeping Elis:*[ ] &°  0625
To. M°: Rich°. Allin for Keeping Mary Holt &°  0300
To. Elisabeth Clarkson  0062½
To. Mad°: Littlepage 518: Conv°. 31  0549
To. Cha: Waddill for James Raymond  0150
To. Thomas Weaver for Jane Price  0231
To. Walter Clopton &c  0275
To. Elisabeth Harri°s  0458
To. M°: W°: Meriwether Conv°. added  0155
To. M°: Thomas Maj'sie ace°  D°  0238

*Note! This name is illegible.—C. G. C.
To Sam*: Bugg for Dinah Bedford
To. Sam*: Smith for D°.
To. William Bourn for W°: Druman
To. John Helton
To. James Taylor
To. Ly in the Church Wardens hands C.C.
To C.C. to D°.
To Sallary of 265881⁄2 pounds of Tob°. at 5 allery £.
To a ffraction Due to the Parish &°

[121]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£:</th>
<th>Cont°:</th>
<th>C°</th>
<th>£ Tob°.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>£8: M°: Sarah Poindexters Bill</td>
<td>0500</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>£8: 643 Tythables at 43 pounds of Tob°. POLL:</td>
<td>27649</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Parish Levy being this Day Proportioned: And wee find the Parish Levy, Do amount to 43 pounds of Tobacco for Each Tithable Person in S°: Peters Parish. Except a ffraction Due from the Church Wardens of 131 pounds of Tob°: to be accounted for next year. The which Sum of 43 pounds of Tob°: The Church=Wardens are hereby Impowered to Re­ceive from Every Tithable And pay it, to those Perjons which it is Levyed for. Provided, the Church=Wardens Enter into Bond with the Vestry as ujuall

Ordered. That Walter Clopton Deliver unto M°: Richard Allin and M°: William Clopton Church=wardens, The Serv­vant Mans Mare which come out of Eʃex County: And that the Said Church wardens Detain y°: S°: Mare untill Such time as y°: owner of her make Satisfaction unto y°: Parish for the Sum of Two hundred and Seventy five pounds of Tobacco Which was allowed y°. s°. Walter Clopton by the Vestry for
Burying (and other Charges) of Thomas Burdenwin. or Else to pay Cash for the s. 275 pounds of Tob̄: at 20 Shillings ²: Hundred.

Ordered That the Clark Draw out an order, and Publish it Three Several Sundays in the Church, To Give Notice to all Persons which Live in S̄: Peters Parish That they shall not Entertain any Person that is a Jobber, or a Traviler in his, or her house above Eight and forty Hours without Giving Notice thereof unto the Church Wardens: upon pain of Inflicting such Penalties as the Law Injoyns against Such Persons &c. as shall Entertain any such.

Whereas M' Eben: Adams has Applyed him̄self to this Vestry & that his Gang which is allow’d him in his pricincts is to small that they are not able to clear the Roads and Repair the Bridges in his s. precincts. It is ordered That Thomas Maj̄ses and William Maj̄ses Tithables shall be added to his former Gange.

Ordered That ȳ. Widow Amōs is to go along with M' Thomas Maj̄sie. And he to provide some person to take Care of her for the ensuing year. And to allow them 300 pounds of Tobacco for ȳ. year.

Ordered That Madam Littlepages Tithables at Tonge hill be added to Stephen Mitchells Precincts, to Clear the Roads and Repair the Bridges when thereunto Call’d by the s. Stephen Michell Surveyer.

Whereas Cap̄ John Scott has made an offer To take all the Poor People of this Parish: It is Ordered That he shall Receive all the poor people which shall be sent him by the Church Wardens; And to provide for them all such Neceʃsaries as shall be Convenient, (Except Apparrell) As the Church=Wardens and he can agree.
Ordered That the Clerk Give Notice That there will be A Vestry held at this Church on the 18th: Day of November Next, And That there is A Brick Wall to be made Round the said Brick Church. Therefore all Persons that are minded to undertake the said work are Desired to appear at the S\^:\: Vestry

Richard Allin
William Clopton

Church Wardens

Jos: ffoster
John: Scott
Will: Bajsett
Wm: Waddill
Tho: Majsie
John Parke
Eben: Adams
Tho: Butts

Registered: Jos: ffoster
John: Scott
Will: Bajsett
Wm: Waddill
Tho: Majsie
John Parke
Eben: Adams
Tho: Butts

At A Vestry held for S\^:\: Peters Parish at the House of James Taylor. November y\^:\: 18\^:\: 1719

Elizabeth Wicker hath this Day agreed with this Vestry to Keep George Baisy to the 18th: Day of November next for four hundred and fifty pounds of Tobacco

James Smith have this Day agreed with this Vestry To Keep Edward Bedford, and Elizabeth Johnson, for the Ensuing year, And to be Paid for Each of them Six hundred pounds of Sweet
Scented Tobacco. And if in Case of Mortality To be paid in Proportion

Jarvis Austin, At his Motion to this Vestry, is appointed Sexton of this Parish instead of John Helton, and to be Paid five hundred Pounds of Tobacco & P' Annum for all Offices belonging to the Church. And Likewise he is to be allowed half a Crown for Digging of a Grave &°: And John Helton is Ordered to Deliver him him the Key of the Church

Cap°: John ffoster added.

Whereas There is a Brick Wall to be Built about the Brick Church whose Dementions are as sfollooweth: (Viz°) One hundred foot square To be fourteen Inches thick four foot & half above Ground. And four foot and half high in the Lowest Place all Levell, And the Bricks Laid upon a Good foundation with a handsom Coopin Brick upon the Top. And Genteely Rompt at each Side of the Gates. The Bricks to be according to the Statute Jomething Lejs then Nine Inches in Length, two Inches and one quarter thick, and four Inches and one quarter Wide Handsom Gates made after the form of Iron Gates. w°: Handsom Square Peares (or Pofs) for the Gates, with a hollow Spire a Top. And Good Hinges for the two Gates with Haæps Bolts and Locks as Good as can be got and in ffaashion. and to allow 16 Bujhells of Lime to a Thoujand Bricks. The s°: Wall to be in all Respects as well Done as the Capitoi wall in Williams: Burgh. And the Church to be Repaired with Jhingles where ever there is any wanting. And to Lay two Courje of Jhingles on each jide to Encloje the Rough. And to make a pair of New Doors, and Door Caæes at the West End of the Church &°:

James Skilton appeared at this Vestry and agreed with the S°: Vestry to Build the within mentioned Brick wall, accord-
ing to the within Dementions, And to Do the other work Mentioned in Repairing the Church & for which Brick wall, and other work, The sª Vestry Doe agree to Pay unto yª. Jª. James Skelton at the next fall Twenty six Thousand pounds of Sweet scented Tobacco and Cask, Provided the sª. James Skilton Enter into Bond with security with the Churchwardens for the true Performance of the above agreement: & That the Sª: Brick Wall, and other work may be finished by the Last Day of August Next

Whereas Madam sfrancis Littlepage hath out of her Generous Inclination offered to this Parish a Bell, Wee the sª: Vestry in behalf of yª: Parish, Doe Desire the Reverend Mª: William Brodie to Return her Thanks for her *[ ] and Generous offer.

At a Vestry held at yª brick Church for Sª: Peters parish april: 29: 1720

Coll: Forster  Capº. Forster
Mª. Poindexter  Mª. Wº Waddill
Majº. Scott  Mª. Allen
Mª. Adams  Mª. Park
Mª. Majsie  Mª Clopton

Whereas this parish of Sª. Peters being destitute of a minister by yª Death of yª Late Revº. Mª. Wº. Brodie Decesº. & Mª. Thomas Sharp (now minister) of Sª. Pauls parish has offerº. himself to Supply yª Said parish of Sª. peters (as minister) in yª room of yª Late Revº. Mª. Wº. Brodie, We yª Churchwardens & vestry of this parish are willing to accept, & Entertain yª Said Mª. Thomas Sharp to preach on Every other Friday for 3 months. & to be paid in proportion for that time

*Note! This word is almost entirely illegible; it is probably “kind.”—C. G. C.
and afterwards to Continue Entirely our minister, & to be paid yearly as y° Law directs

Reg'd ⑩ Cha : Gore Clk ves⑩.

[125]

At a Vestry held at y° Glebe house on Monday y° 11th. day of July for y° Parish of S'. Peters in y° County of New Kent present

Maj'. Scott  Cap'. Majsie  M'. W'm. Clopton
M' Geo: Poindexter  Church wardens
M' W'm. Waddill  M'. Eben'. Adams
M'. Rich'. Allen

Order'd. that M'. Geo: Poindexter do put 2 Substantial posts on each side of y° Cellar door of y° Glebe house and to make a new door on y° out Side flush, with a Shed over it, which is to be Shingled, also to find a bolt for y° Inside of y° Cellar Door, and a new Lock for one of y° doors of y° house, and to nail Clap boards on y° windows round about y° house, and to be paid for y° Same three hundred pounds of Tobacco

Regist'd ⑩ Cha : Gore Clk V°.

At a Vestry held at S'. Peters Church, in New Kent County Octo'. y°: 20: 1720 present

Maj'. Scott  M'. Jn'. Parke
Cap'. Tho. Majsie  M'. Geo: Poindexter
M'. W'm. Waddill
M'. W'm. Clopton
M'. Eben'. Adams

M'. Bromscale agr'd. with this vestry Septem'. 29 to preach on every other Wednesday, & to be paid for every Sermon, at y° usual rate of 16000 lb of Tob°. ⑩ anf
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Order'd. y'. Edw'd. Moore be allow'd. 400' of Tobacco $ for keeping Wm. Drummond

Order'd y'. John Hilton be allow'd. 400' of Tobacco $ for keeping Geo. Baisey

Order'd. y'. Benj. Wicker be allow'd. 350' of Tobacco $ for keeping Geo. Baisey

[126]

1720 St. Peters Parish:  D'
To M'. W'. Brodie Minist'. for 6 months & 16 days 8600
To Conveniency to Ditto 516
To James Taylor for 4 months 600
To Conveniency to D'
To Maj'. Thornton Ck'. fees 184
To Ed: Moore on acco. of Sarah Poindexter 50
To Jn'. Doran on acco. of Ditto 40
To y'. Exec' of M'. Tho: Sharp 2000
To Conveniency to Ditto 120
To Cha: Gore for 8 months 1200
To Conveniency to D'
To Rich'. Crump 100
To W'. Clopton Jun't 73
To Tho: Weaver for Serving a warn't 10
To James Smith for keeping Ed: Bedford & Eliz: Johnson, & Charges in mak't: Cloths 1135
To Benj: Wicker for keeping Geo: Baisey 392
To Mad'. Littlepages acco'. for y'. Church use 365
To Jarvis Austin 470
To Ditto for Cleaning y'. Church yard 50
To M'. Skelton for building y'. Ch' wall & Cask 26580
To Eliz: Weaver on acco: of Sarah Poindex't. 179
To Ed: Moore for Sumoning Eliz: Weaver 10
To Tho'. Moore for y'. burial of Jam'. Durfey 150
To Ditto for piloting, & procession: ye p^m. Line 50
To Mr. Poindexter for repairing ye Glebe house 300
To Sallary of 43282 of Tobacco at 5 q° 2164

\[\text{45446} \]

The parish Levy being this day proportion^4. we find ye', it amounts to 45446 Tobacco, being 76^1 ½ of Tobacco^q poll, for 593 tithables persons in S°. Peters parish, besides a fraction of 163^1. Tob^q. which ye Collector is accountable for, which Said Quantity of Tob^q. ye. Church wardens are hereby Impower^1. to Receive from every tithable person, & to pay it to those persons for whom it is Levy^q. provided the Church Wardens enter into bond, with ye Vestry as usual

Register^q: p Charles Gore Clk: Ves^7:

[127]

\[\frac{2}{3} 593 \text{Tithables at } 76^1: \frac{1}{2} \text{ of Tobacco } \frac{2}{3} \text{ poll }\]

with a fraction of 163^1 Due from the Collector 45446 Tobacco^q

At a Vestry held at S°. Peters Church in New Kent May ye°

10^7: 1721

present M°. Zacharias Brooke Minist'.
Coll Foster \quad \quad M°. Geo: Poindexter
Maj°. Jn°. Scott \quad \quad M°. Jn°. Parke
Cap°. Tho: Maj°.ie \quad \quad M° Jn°. Foster
M°. Tho: Butts
M°. Ebenezer Adams
M°. W°. Waddill \quad \quad \quad \quad \quad Churchwardens

Whereas ye Rever°. M°. Zacharias Brooke has offer°. himself to supply this parish, as Minister we ye° Churchwardens, & vestry in behalf of our Selves & ye° parish, with ye° Honn°: ye°
Governours approbation are willing to accept, & Entertain y° Said Reverend M°. Brooke, as our Minister, & do agree to pay him y° yearly Sallary as y° Law directs


Order°. y°. y°. Widdow Morris be allow°. after y° rate of Six hundred pounds of Tobacco ¹⁄₂ anň for keeping of Rebecca Spurlock

Recorded ¹⁄₂ Cha°: Gore clk vest°.

June: 10 1721 orderd y° Ed: Nash be allow°. 500°. Tob°. to keep Francis Ellis till y° age of eighteen years

At a Vestry held for S° Peters parish at S°. peters Church. September y°. 29th: 1721

present

Maj°. Scott
Cap°. Majsie M°. Ebenez°: Adams
M° Rich°. Allen
M° Geo: Poindexter M°. Will°. Waddill
M°. W°. Clopton Sen°

S° Peters Parish D°

To M°. Bromscale for 14 Sermons 4312
To Conveniency to Ditto 258½
To M°. Brooke for 6 months, it being due Novem°. 10: next 8000
To C to Ditto 480
To Charles Gore for 12 months, & C to Ditto 1908
To Jarvis Austin Sexton for 12 months 500
To Ed: Nash for keeping a parish Child till its 18 y°: old 500
To M'. Rich. Allen for keeping a bastard Child till of age 1100
To Maj. Jn. Thorntons acco 458
To James Smith for keeping Ed: Bedford & Eliz. Johnson 1200
To Ed: Moore for keeping Wm: Drummond 400
To Ditto for a delinq' of y' Widdow Jacksons 76½
To Ditto for Quit rents for y' glebe land: 1720 & 1721 72
To Benj. Wicker for Keeping Geo: Baisey 395
To Jn. Hilton to be p. to y' Churchwardens 400
To Rich. Crump for work, 100. & 300 f. of inch plank 550
To Madam Field for keeping y' Widdow Amojs 9 3m
To y' Widdow Morrijs for Keeping Rebecca Spurlock 280
To M'. Meux for keeping a Child of from y' parish 500
To M'. Wm. Clopton Sen'. his ballance 90
To M'. Wm. Waddil Sen'. for tarring y' Church & wall 500
To Tobacco lying in y' Church wardens hands 700
To Cap. Maj'sie for Sending y'. Widdow Amojs to Dover 100
To James Alford for an Overlist 76½
To Wm. Waddil Jun'. for going to M'. Bromscale 25
To Mad'. Littlepages Acc' 1568
To Sallary of 23903. Tobacco at 5 3 cent 1196

25945:½

736

252093½

655 Tithables at 38: ½ p poll 252093½

[129]
The parish levy [ ] day proportion, we find it to be 38: ½ of [ ] poll for each tithable person in this
there being 655, which said Tobacco y° Churchwardens are hereby Impower'd. to receive from every tithable person, & to pay it to those for whom it is levyed, provided y° Church wardens enter into bond with y° vestry as usual

Order'd. Jn°. Guillam be allow'd. 800 Tobacco for Keeping Eliz: Johnson one year

Order'd y° Samuel Bugg be allow'd 700 Tobacco for Keeping Edw° Bedford one year

Order'd. W°. Waddill Jun°. be allow'd. 450 Tobacco for for keeping George Baisey one year

Order'd. M°. Meux be allow'd. 500 Tobacco for keeping a bastard child, & taking it of y° parish, which said Tobacco was levy'd. for him in the last levy

Order'd. M°. Sherw°. Lightfoot be allow'd. 500 Tobacco for keeping a Molatta Child, & taking it of y° parish

Order'd. Cha°. Gore be clerk of y° church & vestry for y° ensuing year, & to be paid as usual

Order'd. Jarvis Austin be Sexton for the ensuing year: & to be paid as usual

[130 Blank.—C. G. C.]

At a Vestry held at the Parish Church of S°. Peters in the County of New Kent on Wednesday the 10th: of Jan°. 1721/2

Ordered that Charles Noden be Clerk of the Church and Vestry and to be paid as Usual and Entered the 10th. Day of Dec°.

Ordered by the Church Wardens and Vestry of the Parish of S°. Peters that they with the Consent of the Governour do
receive M'. Francis Fontaine as Minister of the aforesaid Parish

Jo: ffoster
George Poindexter
Eben: Adams
John Parke
Wm: Waddill
Tho'. Majsie
The Mark of Rich's. J Allen
Wm: Clopton

At A Vestry held at Major Scotts on Friday the 26th: of Jan': 1721/2

Ordered that the Clerk do give Notice to Capt'. Charles Lewis to attend at the Next Vestry in Order to take the Usual Oath, Being Elected in the Room of Cap'. Forster

Ordered that there be Notice given that there will be a Vestry on Thursday y'. 15th. of Feb': 1721/2 at the Brick Church where those persons that are willing to Undertake to build a Substantial Bellfry at the West End of the Church, are desired to appear and make their proposals to the said Vestry, and if at that time, there be not a sufficient Vestry. It is Ordered y'. y'. Church Wardens be Impowered to agree wth. the said Workmen. Ordered that the Rev. M'. Forbes have 1000$ of Tobacco for the two Sermons that He has preach'd at the Parish Church of S'. Peters

Ordered that the Church Wardens and Vestry do in the Behalf of the Parish acq[ ] the Rev. M'. Forbes if he should come to preach any more that [ ]ot willing to Entertain him, his Voice being so Low that the [ ] people cannot Edifie

John Scott
George Poindexter
Wm. Clopton
The Mark of Rich's. J Allen
John Parke
Ordered that [ ]htfoot have 800" of Tobacco for Keeping a Mola[ ] Parish

[132]
At A Vestry held at the Brick Church in S'. Peters Parish June 3'. 1722

Ordered that M'. Jn'. Parks be Church Warden in the Room of M'. Adams being present

Wm: Waddill } Church Wardens
John Parks

Jo: Forster
Ebenezer Adams
John Scott
Wm. Clopton
Richard Allen

At A Vestry held at the Parish Church of S' Peters on the Second day of September 1722

Whereas the Reverend M'. Henry Collings has offered himself to Supply this parish as Minister. We the Church Wardens and Vestry in behalf of our selves and the parish, with the Honble: the Governours Approbation are willing to accept, and Entertain the said Reverend M'. Henry Collings as our Minister and do agree to pay him the Yearly Sallary as the Law directs

Wm Waddill } Church Wardens
John Parke

Jo: ffoster
John Scott
Tho* Butts
Tho* Majsie
George Poindexter
W Clopton

The Mark of Richard & Allen
Eben: Adams
Charles Lewis

[133 & 134] The leaf containing these two pages is only in small part remaining. Page 133 was evidently never written
on. Page 134 contained a part of the record of the levy for 1722, but only a part of the usual column of figures on the right-hand (inner) side of the page is left.—C. G. C.]

[135]
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters parish on Saturday the 29th of Sept'. 1722.

Ordered that Marg' Guillam have 600\l of Tobacco for Keeping Rebecca Spurlock

Ordered that Eliz: Scruggs have 600\l of Tobacco for Keeping Mary Amojs

Ordered that Edward Oslin have 350\l of Tobacco for keeping George Baizey

Ordered that Jno. Guillam have 800\l of Tob\l for keeping Eliz: Johnson

Ordered that Thos Howle have 700\l of Tob\l for keeping Edmund Bedford

Ordered that M'. Edward Moore have 400\l of Tob\l for keeping *Edward W" Drummond

Ordered that Capt W'. Macon be Chosen Vestry Man in the Room of M'. W". Baysett who desires to be Excused & that He appear to take the Oath at the next Vestry

Ordered that Charles Noden be Continued Clerk for the Year following and be paid as Usual

Ordered that M'. Edward Moor Collect the Tob\l due to y\l Parish and that He pay the Sev\l. Creditors to whom it is A\signed and Enter into Bond and Security for the performance of the Same

*Note! This word has been scratched through in the MS.—C. G. C.
Ordered that Jarvis Austin be Continued Sexton & to be paid as Usual

Test & Preb' by
Eben: Adams     Hen: Collings
W Clopton       Thos Majsie
The Mark of Rich's & Allen     John Scott
George Poindexter

[136]
Bro't from y* Other Side
To Mad'm. Littlepage
To Rob't. Cade for Making A Coffin for Johannah)
Henson and 1 Days Attendance
To M'. Tho'. Weaver for Serving A Warr'
To M'. Wm'. Waddill
For Mary Epperson for keeping of Tho'. Hendersons Child
To M'. Wm'. Clopton Junr' Acc't.
For the Widow Taylor for 2 Delinq'. in 1720
For M'. Wm'. Waddill Junr' for keeping George Baisey
To M'. Wm'. Waddill for Hanging y'. Bell

24437
444
115
10
614
584
543
153
450
2010
29360
1420
30780

'To Sallary of 29360 at 5 ½ Cent

The Parish Levy being this day proportioned we find it to be 46⅓ of Tob'. Ⅲ poll for Each Tithable person in this parish, there being 670 Tithables besides a Fraction of Tob'. due to y'. Collector from the parish w'*. Said Quantity of Tob'. M'. Edward Moore is hereby Impowered to recieve from every Tithable person & to pay it to those persons for whom it is Levyed provided that He Enter into Bond with the Vestry as Usual.
Whereas the Church Wardens of this parish have begun to Erect a Bellfry at the Church. It is Ordered that 3" of Tob°. poll be Levyed for the defraying the Charge thereof & that the said Tob°. do Lye in the hands of the Collector till the said Bellfry be finished & the Bell hung Workman like.

At A Vestry held at M°. Taylors in S°. Peters parish in New Kent County on Monday the 19th: of November 1722.

A Kitchen at the Glebe to be built by John Johnson & John Carelefs 20 foot long and 16 foot wide the Chimney 5 foot out and Ten in the Width of the House; Closett 6 and 5, 7½ foot pitch And a 14 foot Rafter, above the Jett of the Joyce 9 Inch Joyce and Rafter (Loft laid with Clapboards) for the building of which House the Vestry have agreed to pay the said Workmen the Just and Full Summ of One Thousand pounds of Tob°. with Conveniency as Usual and all Nails found them

Ordered that M°. Tho°. Pinchback and Stephen Moone by the Joynst Consent of the Vestry & Churchwardens are Impowered and desired to come and view the Bellfry and to make a true and Just report of the Value of the whole work and that Next Saturday be the appointed day, & if they cannot agree they are Impowered and desired to pitch upon a Third, and that the Vestry do allow them for their Trouble, and that neither Church Wardens nor Vestry are to have any Conference with them.

Ordered that Jarvis Austin have an Addition of 200°. of Tob°: 3° Ann to his Sallary for his Trouble in Ringing the Bell.
Ordered that Cap’t. Tho’. Majsie have 200". of Tob°. for finding Nails for building the Kitchen at the Glebe.

Test  Henry Collins
Wm. Waddill  George Poindexter
John Parke  Tho’. Majsie
Church Wardens  Eben: Adams
The Mark of R Richard Allen

At A Vestry held at M’t. Taylors in New Kent County on Thursday Dec’t. y’. 20th. 1722.

Ordered that M’t. Sherwood Lightfoot have 500". of Tob°. for keeping a Mollatto Child of the parish; In Consideration of which M’t. Sherwood Lightfoot for his part doth promise never to bring any claim of the like Nature for the future, nor Any One else for him

Ordered that Mary Epperson have 1000". of Tob°. for keeping Susannah Henderson Daughter of Tho’. Henderson off the parish

Ordered that M’t. John Dodd and M’t. Stephen Moone by the Joynt Consent of the Vestry and [138] and Church Wardens are Impowered and Desired to come and view the Bellfry and to make a True and Just report of the value of the whole Work, and that the time appointed be on or before Saturday the 29th day of this present Dec’, and if they cannot agree they are Impowered and desired to pitch upon a Third person And that the Vestry do allow them for their Trouble, and that Neither Church Wardens nor Vestry are to have any Conference with them

Test: Hen: Collings
Will™: Waddill  Tho’. Butts
Church Wardens  Eben: Adams
John Parke  Charles Lewis
The Mark of R Richard Allen
At a Vestry held for the Parish of St. Peter on Tuesday the 30th day of July 1723

Ordered that M'. Tho'. Butts be Churchwarden for the Year Ensuing in the Room of M'. W'. Waddill.

M'. W. Macon & M'. Walter Clopton having first taken the Oaths according to Law were appointed Vestry Men of the s^a. parish having taken the Oaths in that Case appointed

Ordered that *Eliz* Taylor do provide a person to officiate as Sexton to y'. s^a. parish & to be paid as usuall for the same

Ordered that Rob'. Walton be chosen Reader of y' s^a. parish in the Stead of Cha'. Noden provided he becomes an Inhabitant of the s^a. parish on or before y' last day of December next and Clerk of the s^a. Vestry.

Ordered that the Clerk of the Vestry do draw & issue the Severall Orders for processioning Land to y' persons Nominated by the Vestry.

[139]

Ordered that the Tithables belonging to Mad'. Littlepage at Tong Hill be removed from Step'. Mitchells Gang & added to Evan Raglands.


Ordered that Henry Scruggs Sen'. & his Tithables and Rich^a. Scruggs be added be added to M'. Adams precincts for clearing the Highway

*Note! The name first written here was Mary. Then Mary was partially erased and the name Eliz' was written over (through) the partially erased name.—C. G. C.*
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

189

Test
Eben: Adams
Will" Macon
W" Waddill
Walt Clopton

Hen: Collings
John Scott
George Poindexter
Tho" Majsie
Rich" Allen
W Clopton

[140]

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters parish Sep': 30: 1723

Present

M'. Henry Collings Min'

M' George Poindexter
M' Tho: Majsie
M' Eben' Adams
M' W" Macon

W" Clopton
W" Waddell
Walter Clopton

M' Jn' Parke
M' Tho Butts
Ch Wardens

S' Peters Parish

D'

L Tob:

To M'. Henry Collings min'. 7 mon'. Conv: aded 10176
To Cha Noden Clk 9 mon': & Conv. aded 1431
To Rob'. Walton Clk 2 mon'. Con.: aded 318
To M' Thorp & Con aded 159
To Jarvas Austin Sexon 2 mon' 175
To Eliz Taylor Sexon 9 mon & other Charges 645
To Mad" Littlepage 1194
To m' Merriweathers Acc'. CC aded 478
To Cap' Majsies own Acc'. & Mary Apersons 787
To m' Ed moores Acc' 858
To m' Sher'. Lightfoot for Keeping a Child 500
To Jn'. Gilliam for Keeping Eliz Jn'. Jon 815
To Tho Howl for Keeping Edm'. Bedford 700
To Jn'. Johnjon & [ ] To be p' to Cap Majsie 1060
To m' Jn" Parke fo[ ]lebe Kitchen 200
To Ed'. OJsling for [ ]g 2 mon & Burial 186
| To m' Geo: Poind[ | d | 734 |
| To maj'. Thornton [ | ] | 40 |
| To Ste: Moone 2 d[ | ] | 50 |
| To Eliz Scrugg f[ | ] | 600 |
| To Marg' Gillia[ | ] | 600 |
| To m'. Wm. Waddill [ | ] | 1741 |
| To Han: Waddill on [ | ] | 100 |
| To Jn'. Dodd [ | ] | 25 |
| To Rob' Cade [ | ] | 25 |
| To Mary Apperson [ | ] | 384 |
| To Sallary on 239 [ | ] | 1199 |

| | | 25180 |
| Due to y' parish fr[ | ] | 204 |

| | 25384 |

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>P&quot;</th>
<th>Contra</th>
<th>C&quot;</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>By 668 Tythables at 38&quot;: Tob 79 poll is</td>
<td></td>
<td>25384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*By 668 Tythables at 38&quot;: Tob 79 poll is</td>
<td></td>
<td>25384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td></td>
<td>25384</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The parish Levy being proportion'd we find it amounts to y' Sum of 38": Tob 79 poll for Each Tythable person Except a fraction of 204": Tob: Due to y' parish from y' Collect': Wm'. Sum of Tob". the Ch Wardens are Impower'd to receive from Every Tythable person & to pay it to those to whom it is Levy'd provided they Enter into bond as Usual

Order'd that Mary Bourn Do Keep Mary Amos and be allow'd for y' Same 600": Tob". p'. Annum

*Note! This line and the following one are apparently in a different handwriting from that of the rest of the page.—C. G. C.
Tho'. Roper Came to this Vestry & Offer'd 2 Children to ye Vestry which his Serv'd woman brought & he Agreed to take them Himself upon other peoples Offering to take them

Order'd that Sam' Bugg be allow'd 650l Tob p'. Annum for Keeping Ed: Bedford

Order'd that Wm: Perkins be allow'd 650l Tob p'. Annum for Keeping Eliz Johnjon

Order'd that y' Tob'': W'. is Levy's for Mary Apperjon be not p': until Rob'. Cade Appear Security to y' Child off of the parish w'. Mary Epperjon Keeps

M'. Adams Inform'd this Vestry y': M'. Jn': Doran has 20 Shill Lying in his hands Dew to this parish & 5 Shill in y' hands of m' Jn': Fleming. It is Order'd y': y'. Church wardens Do receive y'. Same

Order'd that y'. Rev'd. m'. Henry Collings be Continued min'y of this parish

Order'd that Rob': Walton be Continued C' of ye Church & Vestry

Order'd Tho: Sanderjon be Sexon of this parish & to be paid 700l Tob: # Annum for All Services

Registered p': Robert Walton Clk Vestry

[142]

At a Vestry held for S': Peters parish Aprill y': 7th: 1724

Ordered that Capt: Charles Lewis be Church Warden in the Room & Stead of M'. John Parke this present Ensuing Year

Alice Matthews came to this Vestry & Offered to give Security to keep her Self off from being a parish Charge Eighteen months w'th. what Living she has Ordered that if She Doth not give Security by the 20th Day of this month the
Church Wardens are to take her & w': Estate she has into their hands

Ordered y': the Goods of Tho*: Ashcraft be Valued by Cap'. Majsie & George Wilkinson & y': Tho*: Martin take them as they are Valued (if he thinks fitt)

Test Henry Collings Minister

Tho*: Majsie
Rich*: Allen
W*: Macon
W*: Clopton

At a vestry held for S': Peters parish June: 13*: 1724

Whereas by an Act of Assembly intituled an Act for y' more Effectual Empowering the Staple of Tob*: & for y' Better Discovery of frauds therein. which Said Act Directs the Vestry of Every parish in this Dominion before y° last Day of June Yearly to lay their respective parishes into precints and to appoint Two persons in Each precinct. to Examine & Enquire of y° names & numbers of all persons Allowed to tend Tob*, & y° Crops of y°. Several planers within their precinct. & y° number of plants Growing on any & Every plantacon & plantacons within y° Same

In Obedience to the Said Act this Vestry hath proceeded this day to lay out this parish into precints; & to appoint Two persons in Each precinct to View & number according to the Directions of the Said Act of Assembly Whose names y° precincts are as followeth

Turn over

M' Charles Majsie & M' Walter Clopton are appointed to View & Number Tob*. plants according to law: from y° long
Bridge upon Chickohominy *Bridge Swamp along y*. main Road by m'. Adam,s to y° Burnt mill & So Down black creek to the mouth thereof, & to y°. Extent of y°. parish Upward

M°. Rob' Clopton & m°. David Pattison are appointed to View & Number Tob". plants as aforesd. from M°. W°. Thomas* Store[] along y°. main road by Coll. Scotts & so to Alex': pattisons the full Bredth of the parish to Black Creek

M° W° Waddill & M° John Otey are appointed to View & Number as aforesd. from m°. Thomas,* Store along y° Main road by Coll. Scotts & so to Alex'. Pattisons, & So to y° Extent of the parish Downwards

Signed by Henry Collings Min° and

[\begin{array}{ll}
\text{Vestrymen} & \text{Vestrymen} \\
\text{Jn* Scott} & \text{W Clopton} \\
\text{Tho* Majsie} & \text{Rich° Allen} \\
\text{W* Macon} & \text{W° Waddill} \\
\text{Eben* Adams} & \text{Walt° Clopton} \\
\end{array}]

Recorded

By Rob' Walton

Clerk of Vestry

At a Vestry held for Saint Peters "°. 7 ber 29° 1724

S°. Peters parish D°

To M°. Hen Collings Min° 12 mon : Concluding Conv° 16960
To Rob° Walton Clerk 12 mon : Including Conv° 01908
To Tho° Sanderson Sexon 12 mon : 700
To Marg°. Gilliam for keeping Spurlock 800
To Sam° Bugg for keeping Edm° Bedford 650
To Jn°. Guilliam for keep Eliz Johnjon 650
To Rich° Crump for work at y°. Church 350
To Amy Morgan for keeping John Goodwin 500
To Dan° Wilmore for keeping Mary Amojis 600
To Coll Scott p° Acc° 1000
To Tho° Moore for piloting & marking parish line 50
To Rich° Brooker for work at y° Glebe 300

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen and partly erased.—C. G. C.
To Pelham Moore for a p' shoes for Eliz Jn°Jon 30
To Mad°. Littlepage her acc° allow° 805
To Mr Moore his acc° 280
To Cap° Majsie Acc° 187
*To Tho°. Martin for keeping Tho° Ashcraft

Carried over 25770

[144]
Brought over
To Maj° Thornton fee 40
To Edw°. Morgan for keeping Alice Matthews 100
To Tho° Martin for keeping Tho° Ashcraft 525
To Sallary on 26435° Tob° at 5 p' C° is 1321

Total 27756

\[ 39 \] Contra C°

By 692 Tythables at 40° p' poll 27680
By a Fraction Due to y° Collector 76

Total 27756

This day y° parish Levy being proportioned we find it amounts to 40° Tob° p' pole besides a fraction of 76 Due to y° Collector W°. Said Sum° of 40° Tob°: the Church wardens is Impowerd To receive from Every Tythable person in this parish & to pay it to those for whom it is Levyed provided y° Church warden give Bond and Security as Usual

Ordered that Rich° Crump & Edw° Baily & their Tithables do work upon y° high roads w° W° Crump Survey°

Ordered that y°. Chu: wardens do Contribute y° goods of Tho° Ashcraft to y°. Use of this parish before there be any more Tob°. Levyed for him or before they agree w° any person for y° maintainance of him at y° Charge of this parish

*Note! This whole line has been scratched through with a pen and partly erased.—C. G. C.
Ordered y': Amy Morgan be allowed 250$ Tob$ p' Annum for keeping Jn°. Goodwin

Ordered y': Jn° Austin be allowd. 480$ Tob: p' Annum for keep$: Mary Amos$ 

Order'd y'. Jn° Gilliam be allow'd 495 p' an'm for Eliz Johnson

Order, d y'. Sam'l Bugg be allow'd. 495 p' an'm: for Edmº Bedford

Test Hen: Collings Min'

[George Poindexter] [W Clopton]
[EBen': Adams] [Recorded]
[Vestrymen] [W willm Macon]
[Tho: Majsie] [p' Rob'. Walton]
[Rich' & Allen] [Clerk Vestry]
[Walter Clopton]

[145]

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish June: 17th: 1725

Whereas by an Act of Assembly Intituled an Act for the more & better Effectual improving the Staple of Tob's: & for the better Discovery of frauds therein, which s't Act Directs the Vestry of Every parish in this Collony before y°: Last of June Yearly to lay their Respective parishes into precincts, & Appoint Two persons in Each precinct to Examine & Enquire of y°: Names & Numbers of all persons allow'd to Tend Tob': pla[n] & the Crops of the Several planters within y°. S't precinct, & y'. Number of pl[ ] growing on any & Every plantaçon & plantaçons [ ] the Same

In Obedience to y°. S't Act of Assembly this Vestry [ ]ed this day to lay out this parish into precincts & to a[ ] persons in Each precinct to View & Number Tob's: pla[ ]
Directions of S. Act of Assembly whose precincts are as followeth

M' Charles Majsie & m'. Walter Clopton are or Appointed to View & number Tob°°. plants according to [ ] the Long bridge upon Chickahominy Swamp, Along y" [ ] road by m': Adams, to y" Burnt mill & so down bla[ ] to y": mouth thereof, & so to y" Extent of y" parish Up[ ]

M'. Rob'. Clopton & m'. David Pattison are Order[ ]ed to View & Number Tob°°. plants According to law [ ] Thomas, s former Store along the main road w': lead[ ] Scotts & So to Alex'. Pattisons, the full bredth of y° parish to Black creek y°. former bounds

M': W° Waddill & m': Jn°: Otey are Ordered & appointed to View & number Tob°°. plants according to law from m': Tho°. former Store Along y° main road w': leadeth by Coll Scotts & so to Alex' Pattisons, so to y° Extent [ ] f y° parish Downwards

Cap°: W° Marston & m' W° Brown Jn° Netherland are ordered & Appointed to view & number Tob°°: plants acordin[ ] to law, all y° New Adition to this parish in James City County

Ordered that Cap°. W° Marston, m° W° Brown & m° Jn° Netherland be aded to this Vestry

M° Jn° Netherland was sworn this day Vestryman of this parish and hath A° signed the Test

Ordered y°. Cap° Charles Lewis be Continued Chu: warden of this parish this Year & Cap° Tho°. Majsie is appointed Church warden in y° room of m°. Tho°. Butts

Turn Over

*Note! The name Wm. Brown has been scratched through with a pen, and above it appears inserted the name Jno Netherland.—C. G. C.
Ordered that Cap' Charles Lewis be allowed 500\textsuperscript{11} of Tob\textsuperscript{10} for keeping Mary Hazzard till ye 29\textsuperscript{th} day of Sept. Come twelve Months & be paid in proportion at ye laying ye Next Levy.

Test: Hen. Collings Min'

Charles Lewis

Tho' Majsie

Church Wardens

\begin{tabular}{|c|c|}
\hline
John Parke & Tho' Butts \\
Wm Waddill & Eben Adams \\
Wm Macon & W Clopton \\
Jn Netherland & Rich J Allen \\
Walt Clopton & \\
\hline
\end{tabular}

[146]
Registered by Rob Walton, Clerk Vestry

[147]
At a Vestry held for St. Peters p'sh 7b 29\textsuperscript{th}: 1725

\begin{tabular}{|c|c|}
\hline
Thos. Majsie & Eben Adams \ Wm Marston \\
Ch warden & Wm Macon \ Wm Waddill \\
John Parke & W Clopton \ W Browne \\
Walt Clopton & \\
\hline
\end{tabular}

Ordered y'. Sam' Ojsling be allowed 450\textsuperscript{11} Tob\textsuperscript{10} p'y Annum for keeping Eliz Johnson

Ordered y'. Jn' Guiliam be allowed 300\textsuperscript{11} of Tob p'y Annum for keeping Henry Dike

Ordered y'. Wm Pearson be allowed 500\textsuperscript{11} Tob p'y Annum for keeping Jane Morris

Ordered y'. Amy Morgan be allowed 250\textsuperscript{11} of Tob\textsuperscript{10} p'y Annum for keeping Jn' Goodwin

Ordered y'. Sam' Bugg be allowed 495\textsuperscript{11} of Tob\textsuperscript{10} p'y Annum for keeping Edw' Bedford
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Hen Collings including Con&quot;</td>
<td>16960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rob'. Walton Cik incluging Con&quot;</td>
<td>1908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho's Sanderson Sexon 12 mon &amp; mend: Cur-</td>
<td>720</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>plus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To sam'Bugg for Keeping Edm's Bedford</td>
<td>495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn'. Gilliam for Keeping Eliz John'n</td>
<td>495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To amy Morgan for Keeping Jn's Goodwin</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap's Cha: Lewis for Keeping Mary Hazzard</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn's. Austin for Keeping of Mary Amo's</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mad'm Littlepages acc</td>
<td>675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m'. Eliz Taylors acc</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carried over to y' other side</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[48] Brought from y'. other side</td>
<td>22233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich's Crump for work at y' Ch: &amp; hor blocks</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m' Math Jouet his acc</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap's Wm. Marston &amp; m W Browns their 2 acc&quot;. aded</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| To m' Wm. Browns his acc for keep Mary Haz'
 3 mon                        | 125    |
| To Wm Pearson for Keeping Jane Morri's                                    | 320    |
| To Cap's. Maj'sie his Two Acc": Aded                                       | 723    |
| To Doct' Greenhill his Acc": & for y' Burial of K J                        | 309    |
| To Richard Brooker for work at y' Glebe                                    | 100    |
| To Cha: Winfree for Keeping Eliz Hilton 2 mon                             | 200    |
| To m'. Chamberlaynes acc                                                  |        |
| To sallary on 25204" Tob at 5 p' C' is                                   | 1260   |
| Total                                                                      | 26464  |

Ut Supra C'
By 902 Tithables at 29 p' pole

by a fraction Due to y'. Collect' next y'

26464
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish Oct y°. 10th. 1725
The parish levy being this day proportion\(^4\), we find it
amounts to 29\(\frac{1}{11}\) Tob p' pole besides a
fraction 306\(\frac{1}{11}\) of Tob: Due to y° Collector next year, w\(^e\). S\(^a\). Sum of 29\(\frac{1}{11}\) of
Tob: p' pole y° Collector *is Church wardens are Im-
powered to Collect from Every Tythal person in this
parish & to pay it to those for whom it is Levyed pro-
vided y°. Ch wardens enter into bond as Usual

\[\begin{array}{ll}
\text{Jn° Scott} & \text{Jn° Netherland} \\
\text{Tho°. Majsie} & \text{Wm Browne Jn° Parke} \\
\text{Ch warden} & \text{Wm Clopton Wm Waddill} \\
& \text{Wm. Marston}
\end{array}\]

[149]

Decem°: 12: 1725
Whereas y°. Rev\(^a\). M°. Jn° Lang being recomended to
this parish by y°. Hon\(^e\) his Maj°. Lieu'. Govern'. to be
minister of this parish, we approve & willingly Accept of
him as such & agree to pay him y°. Yearly Sallary as y°
law Directs

Tho°. Majsie Ch warden Wm. Marston
Wm. Waddill Wm Macon
Eben° Adams John Netherland

A Copy of
The Governours Letter to this Vestry in recommending
The Rev\(^a\). m°. Jn°. Lang to this parish

W°*burgh Dec'. 1: 1725
Gent\(^e\)
Having lately had information of y°. Death of yo' Clergy-
man I posess my Self of y°. occasion of Sending this Gen-
tleman the Rev\(^a\). m° Lang to to Succeed him in yo' parish

*Note! These words in the MS. have been scratched through with
a pen.—C. G. C.
He's Just Arrived from England with a plenary Commission to preach ye Gospel long as ye'. Commissary who has the Inspection of those is may Advise you & he is So Strongly recommended to me by persons of the first Quality for his Vertues that I must think him worthy of a good parish, & Knowing yours to be Such in all Respects, I Recommend him to You & require you Gent's the Church wardens & Vestry to recieve him among you as yo'. Teacher; Not doubting from yo' Characters I have of you both, but that Yee will be happy in Each Other

I am Gent's. Your Humble Serv'
Hugh Drysdale

Registered by Rob'. Walton Clk

[150]
A Copie of ye Commissary's Letter in recomending Mr. Jn. Lang

Dec: 1: 1725

Gentlemen
The Governour having recommended yo' Rev'. M'. Jno Lang to your parish, now Vacant by yo'. Death by yo' Death of m'. Collings, I thought it my duty to acquaint You that I have Seen his Deacons & presbyters Orders, & Licence from my Lord Bishop of London, together with a Certificate of his Taking yo'. oaths to yo'. Government, He comes Likewije mighty well recomended, & as far as I can Judge by hearing him preach, & by a Good Deal of Conversation with him I do not at all doubt but that he will prove a very worthy Clergyman, & give good Satisfaction both as to to his Life & Doctrine, which is yo' hearty prayer of

Gentlemen
Your Most Humble Serv'
James Blair

Recorded By Rob'. Walton Clk Vestry
Decem', 1. 1725

Gentlemen

The Governor having recommended the Revd. M'. Lang to your Parish vacant by the death of the Revd. M'. Collins, I th. it my duty to acquaint you th'. I have seen his deacons & presbyters order's & know him to be a virtuous good man and is well recommended to me by several eminent persons for his learning & if I may be a judge I th'. him worthy of a good parish which I know you to be therefore am

Gentlemen

Y[ ]

[alton Clk ]

[152 Blank, except for some scribbling.—C. G. C.]

At a Vestry held for S': Peters Parish on Easter Tuesday april y°: 12th: 1726

Present

M' John Lang Min'

Cap Tho' Maj'sie M' Eben' Adams m' Wm Clopton
Church Warden Cap Wm Macon m' Wm Waddill
M' John Netherland m' Walter Clopton

Vestrymen

The Reverend M' John Lang reported to this Vestry, that he hath given Cap'. Benj' Mitchel thanks for his present, being thereto Requested, by an Order of Vestry bearing Date y°. 15th. of fFeb'°. Last past

Ordered that Cap'. Tho' Maj'sie be Continued Church warden this present year, & Cap'. Wm. Macon is Chosen Church warden in the room of Cap' Charles Lewis
Ordered that Cap't. Tho'm. Majsie & Cap't. Wm. Macon Church wardens Do agree with some workman to build a Dairy at y° Glebe twelve foot Square & Repair y°. Smoak house & Repair y° Tob'° house & make a partition in y°: Tob''° house Eight foot And Likewise to pale in a Garden Eighty foot Square all workman Like

Ordered that the Churchwardens do provide a New Surplice for this parish Church as Soon as *possible Conveniently they can

John Lang  
W Clopton  
Jn's Netherland  
Eben': Adams  
Wm. Waddill  
Walt Clopton

Itered by Rob't: Walton Clk Vestry

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish June: 19': 1726

Present

Tho'': Majsie  
W Wardens

Will'm. Macon  

Wm. Clopton  
Geo': Poindexter  
Eben': Adams  
Wm. Waddill  
Walt Clopton

Vestry Men

M'. Charles Majsie & M' Walter Clopton are Ordered & Appointed to View & Number Tob''° plants according to Law from y° Long bridge upon Chickohominy Swamp

*Note! This word in the MS. has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
along y' main road by m' Adams', to the burnt mill &
so Down black creek to y' mouth thereof, & so to y' Ex­
tent of the parish Upwards

M'. Rob'. Clopton & m': David Pattison are Ordered &
Appointed to View & number Tob**. plants according to
Law from m': Thomas,* former Store, along y' Main Road
by Coll Scotts, & so to Alex': pattisons the full breith of
y' parish to black the former bounds

M'. Wm Waddill & m' John Otey are Ordered & Ap­
pointed to View & Number Tob**. plants According to
law from M'. Thomas,* former Store along y' main Road
by Coll Scotts, & so to Alex' Pattisons So to y' Extent
of y' Parish Downwards

Cap'. Wm Marston & m'. Jn' Netherland are Ordered &
Appointed to View & number Tob**. plants According to
law, all of y' new Addition to this parrish in James City
County

Register* Rob': Walton Clk Vestry

*M' Charles Majsie & M' Walter Clopton are ordered &
appointed to v[ ]r tobacco plants according to
law f[ ]bridge upon Chickohominy
s[ ]n road by Mr. Adams's
to [ ] down black
creek to the m[ ] ex­
tent of the parish upwards

[155]

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish 7ber y*: 29th: 1726

*Note! This whole item, which appears to be merely a repetition
of the first item under the date, June 19, 1726, is in a different handwriting
from that of the rest of the page.—C. G. C.
Present

M' Jn° Lang Minister
M' Wm Brown
M' Jn°: Netherland
Cap Wm Marston
M'. Wm Clopton
M'. Wm Waddill
M'. Geo: Poindexter

S'. Peters Parish  D'

To M'. Jn°. Lang Minister from y°. 12th of Decem' to y°. 12 of Dec'. 16000
To Conveniency to D° 960
To Rob'. Walton Clk for a year Including Conveniency 1908
To Tho'. Sanderson Sexon for 1 year 700
To Amy Morgan for Keeping of Jn° Goodwin 250
To Sam'. Ojsling for keeping Eliz°: Johnson & for her burial 340
To Jn° Guilliam for keeping Hen Dike & for his burial 230
To Sam'. Bugg for Keeping Ed°: Bedford, To be paid Epa° Guilliam 495
To Wm. Pearson for Keeping Jane Morris 500
To PridginWaddill for Work at y° Glebe 1360
To Cap'. Charles Lewis for keeping Mary Haz-ward 390
To Maj': Thorntons fees 220
To m'. Wm. Waddill his Acc' 79
To Cap'. Tho'. Majsie his Acc' 1889
To m'. Jn° Lang for necessary,s for y° Glebe 274
To Mad°. Littlepages Acc' 192
To Cap'. Wm. Macon his Acc' 216
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786 205

To M'. Wm Chamberlayne his Acc\(^t\) 60
To M'. Tho' Thorp Adm'. of m'. Henry Collings 2323
To Conveniency to D\(^n\) 139
To M"'. Taylor her charge for making y\(^*\) Surplice 140
To math Jouet his Acc\(^t\) 654
To Rich\(^a\) Crump for work at y\(^*\) Church 200
To Wm Clopton Jun'. his Acc\(^t\) 1721/2
To Rob\(^b\) Vaiden for Keeping Hannah Richardson
   25 Days 50
To James Moore for y\(^*\) burial of Peter Davis 150
To Peter Beer for mending y\(^*\) Glebe Windows 100
To Edw\(^c\) Baily for Keeping Sarah Timson 60
   Days 250

Carry'd Over 302411/2
£ Tob.

[156] Brought over 302411/2
To Epa\(^b\) Guillem for making Cloths for Bedford 40
To m'. Geo: Poindexter his Acc\(^t\) 140
To Sallary on 30421 1/2 at 5 C\(^p\) Cent 1521

Total 319421/2

P' Contra C'
By 899 Tithables @ 35 C\(^p\) poll 31465
By a Fraction due to y\(^*\) Collector Next year 4771/2

319421/2

The Parish Levy being this day proportioned wee find it Amounts to the Sum of 35\(^\circ\) Tob\(^\circ\). C\(^p\) poll on 899 tythables besides a fraction of 4771/2 to be paid y\(^*\). Collector Next year w\(^m\). Said 35\(^\circ\) Tob\(^\circ\). C\(^p\) poll y\(^*\) Churchwardens are Impowered to Collect from Every Tythable person in this parish & to pay it to thoje persons for whom it is
Levyed: provided ye Church wardens, Enter into bond with ye. Vestry as Usual

Ordered that Sam'l. Bugg have Twelve Hundred pounds of Tob" Levyed next year in this parish, for which ye. Said Sam'l. Bugg doth promise to give bond & Security to this Vestry to keep Ed° Bedford off from being a parish Charge

An allowance made to Jn°. Brothers of 300' Tob°: for keeping Anne Watkins

Wm Pearson to have his Usual Allowance for keeping Jane Morris

Amy Morgan to have her Usual Allowance for keeping Jn° Goodwin

Signed by the Rev°. m°. Jn° Lang minister

Tho°: Majsie ] W. Clopton
       Ch Wardens       Wm Brown
Will° Macon ] Wm Marston
             Geo. Poindexter
             Jn° Netherland
             Wm Waddill

Vestry men

Registered by me Rob°: Walton Clk Vestry

[157]

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish June 24°: 1727

Present

Cap°. Tho° Majsie
Cap°. Wm Macon

Church Wardens

Coll Jn° Scott
Cap° Wm Marston
M° Wm. Brown
M° Jn° Netherland
M° Wm. Waddill
M° Wm. Clopton
M° Wall°. Clopton

Vestrymen
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Whereas the Rev. M. David Mojsom being recommended to this parish vestry by y°. hon°. y°: president of this Colony, to be Minister of this parish Wee y° Church wardens & Vestry do approve and Willingly Accept of him as Such, & do agree to pay him y° Yearly Sallary as y° law Directs

A Copy of the presidents Letter in recomendac'on of M° Mojsom

Williamsburgh June 13:*th 1727

Gentlemen

The Reverend M° David Mojsom bearer hereof hath show, a me Suffitient Testimonials of his admis'sion into priests orders and of his Qualifications to Exercise his Minis'terial function in the plantations; and being a person not unknown among you I cannot provide better for you & him, than by Sending him to Supply your Vacant parish, where I hope his Conduct, will render him agree'able to you I am

Gentlemen

Your most Humble Servant

Robert Carter

Ordered that the Several Viewers of Tob°: plants in this parish be Continued, to Number Tob°. plants in their Usual precincts

Ordered that Cap'. W°. Macon be Continued Churchwarden this present year: And M°. W°. Browne is Chosen Churchwarden in y° Room of Cap'. Tho°: Majsie

Upon the petition of Edward Parish to this Vestry to be Levy free—Ordered that he be Exempted from paying any Levey in this parish

*Note! This word in the MS. has been scratched through with a pen, and the word "vestry" written above—not through—it.—C. G. C.
To the rev. m. John Lang min. from y. 12th of Decem' abating 9 Sermons, & 140 of Tob°: for 7 tiths not listed last y'
To Conveniency to D°: at 6 30 Cent
To y° rev. m° David Mojsom min' from y° 18th of June and Levyed to y° first Day of January
To Conveniency to D°. at 6 30 Cent
To Rob'. Walton Clk for a year. Including Convenience 1908
To y'. Exec'. of Tho'. Sanderson Sexon to y'. 24th of Feb' 20286
To Rich'. Brooker Sexon from y'. 26th of Feb' 0414
To Sam'. Bugg for taking Edm'. Bedford off from y'. parish 1200
To Amy Morgan for keeping Jn'. Goodwin 0250
To Wm'. Pearson for Keeping of Jane Morris 0500
To Rich'. Brooker for boarding of workmen & for other services 0746
To Cap'. Wm'. Macon his Acct 3323
To Charles Hughs his Acc' 0123
To John Barkwell for digging y'. Glebe well 0280
To Ed Bailey for keeping Sarah Timson 2 mon: & for her burial 0216
To Jn'. Brothers his allowance for Anne Watkins 0300
To Cap'. Tho'. Majsie his Acct. for wine & Lawyers fees 0342
To Ed: Parish his Acc' 0140
To m'. Wm'. Browne his Acc' 0093
To Jn'. Dennet his Charge for carrying a poor man out of y'. prsh 0050
To James Moore for Keeping Mary Hazzard & for 1 3/4 Shoes 0449
To Hugh Grinley for Keeping of Sarah Timfon 0232
To y'. fraction w'th was Due to y'. Collector last year abating 105' Tob'. for 7 tiths not listed last year 0372 1/2
To maj'. thorton his Acc': 0104
To Sallary on 25804: 1/2 Tob: at 5 7/8 Cent is 1290

27094 3/4
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Contra C'</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>By 899 Tithables at 30 pole is</td>
<td>26970</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By a fraction Due to y° Collector next year</td>
<td>124½</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[ \text{27094} \frac{1}{2} \]

The parish Levey being this Day proportioned we find it Amounts to the Sum of 30 pounds of Tob:\pole on 899 tythables besides a fraction of 124:½ pounds of Tob:\pole to be paid y° Collect'. Next year which Said Sum of Thirty pounds of Tob:\pole, the Church wardens are Impowered to Collect from Every Tythable person in this parish & to pay it to those persons for whom it is Levyed provided the Church wardens Enter into bond with the Vestry as Usual.

Ordered that the Clerk draw of the Several orders for procesjing of Lands as usual And deliver them to the persons Nominated by the Vestry.

John Dodd proposeth to keep Jn° Goodwin provided the Vestry find him Cloths—Ordered that the Said Jn° Dodd keep him this Ensuing year and that the Church wardens find him with Clothing.

At a Vestry held by Adjournment the 14th of Oct' 1727

Present m° David Mojsom Min'

Cap W° Macon
m° W° Browne

m° Eben'. Adams  Cap° W°. Marston
m° Tho'. Butts  m° W°. Clpton  \{Vestrymen
m W°. Waddill  m°. Walt'. Clpton\}

Rob'. Walton is this day Sworn Clerk of the Vestry.
Ordered that Eliz'. Taylor be allowed 700[1] of Tob'° annum for Keeping of Mary Hazzard

Signed by David Mojsom Min'
Eben'. Adams
Wm Marston
Will'. Macon
Church Tho'. Butts
W Brown
wardens Wm Clopton
Wm Waddill
Walt Clopton

Vestry men

Regestrered W me Rob'. Walton Clk of y° Vestry

[161]

At a Vestry held for S' Peters parish April the 23°
1728

Present: M': David Mojsom Min'
Cap' Wm Macon Church warden
Cap' Tho'. Majsie Cap'. Wm Marston
Cap' Cha' Lewis M' Jn' Netherland
M'. Wm Clopton M' Walter Clopton
M'. Wm Waddill M' Geo: Poindexter

Vestrymen

Ordered that m' Wm Brown be Continued Church warden this Ensuing year. And Cap'. Tho'. Majsie is Chosen Church warden in the room of Cap'. Wm Macon

M'. Wm Clopton being Very aged. & not of ability to attend on Vestry,s Declineth y° office of a Vestryman

Ordered that the Church wardens provide a New Common-prayer Book for S'. Peters Church by y° first Opportunity

Recorded W me Rob'. Walton Clk Vestry
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish June y° 15th: 1728

Present m' David Mojsom Min'
Cap'l. Tho' Majsie
M'. Wm Browne 

M'. Eben' Adams
M'. Jn' Netherland
M'. Geo: Poindexter
M'. Walter Clopton

M'. Tho' Butts
M'. Wm Waddill
Capt Wm Marston

Vestrymen

Whereas by an Act of Assembly Entituled an act for y° more & better Effectual improving y° staple of Tob°: Which Said Act Directs y°. Vestry of Every parish within this Colony, on y°. fifteenth Day of June yearly During the Continuance of this Act, To lay their respective parishes into precincts, & Appoint Two persons in Each precinct to View Examine & Number Tob°: plants & to Cut up & Destroy or Cause to be cut up & Destroyed, all Tob° Stalks Slips & suckers above y° height of Nine Inches from y° Ground on any and Every plantation or plantations within y° Same

Pursuant to y°. Said act of Assembly this Vestry hath proceeded this day to Lay this parish into precincts & Nominate & appoint Two persons in each precinct according to the Directions of the S°. act of Assembly whose Names & the Bounds of the precincts are as followeth

M'. Charles Majsie & M'. Walter Clopton are Nominated & appointed to View & Number Tob° plants according to the Directions of y°. act of Assembly from the Long-Bridge upon Chickahominy Swamp along the main Road which leadeth by M'. Adams his plantation to Tho°. Pinchbacks Mill thence to the mouth of Black Creek & so to the Extent of y° parish upwards
M'. David Patteson & M'. Rob'. Clopton are Nominated & Appointed to View & Number Tob°. plants according to the Directions of the act of Assembly from M'. Thomas his former Store along the Main Road which Leadeth by Coll Scotts Plantation to Martha Pattisons y'. full breadth of the parish to Black Creek y' former bounds

M'. Wm'. Waddill & M'. Jn'. Otey are Nominated & appointed to View & Number Tob°. plants according to the Directions of y° act of Assembly from M'. Thomas his former Store along the main Road which Leadeth by Coll Scotts to Martha Pattisons so to the Extent of the S° parish (in new Kent County) Downwards

Cap'. Wm'. Marston & M'. Jn'. Netherland are Nominated & appointed to View & Numb°. Tob°. plants According to y° Directions of y°. act of Assembly that part of this parish which lies in James City County

Agnes Tudor a poor Infirm Girl being put upon this parish for a Charge: And Richard & Sarah Brooker being willing to take the Said Girl — Ordered y°. y°. Church Wardens bind the said Agnes Tudor to the Said Rich'. & Sarah Brooker for Seven Years

Peter Clark Applying himself to this Vestry: to be Levy free— Ordered that the Said Peter Clark be Exempted from paying any parish Levy in this parish

Signed by M'. David Mojsom Minist'.
and Tho' Butts
Geo: Poindexter
John: Netherland
Wm'. Marston
Eben: Adams
Wm'. Waddill
Walt: Clopton
vestry Men

Tho'. Massie Church wardens
Wm'. Browne

Recorded & me Rob'. Walton Ck Vestry
At a Vestry held for S't. Peters parish Octob' yr 8th. 1728

Sent M' David Mojsom Min'

Cap't W'm Macon M' Eben' Adams M' W'm Waddill M' Walt' Clopton M' Tho' Butts M' Jn' Netherland Vestry Men

S't. Peters Parish Dn

To yr. Rev'd m'. David Mojsom for his Ministerial) function to yr. 29th of 7 ber 12000

To Cask & Conv'd. to Dn: & Cask for 4000 paid last year 2000
To Rob't. Walton Clerk 1908
To Rich'd. Brooker Sexton 700
To Eliz Taylor for keeping Mary Hazzard &c 760
To Cap't. W'm Macon his Acc' 1145
To Maj'r. John Thornton his acc' 120
To Rob't. Walton for work done on the Glebe 1261
To Jn' Brothers his allowance for Keeping Ann Watkins 300
To W'm. Pearson for keeping Jane Morris 6 mon & 20 days & for her burial 357
To Rich'd. Brooker his charge for work at yr' Glebe & Church 244
To Stephen Brooker for work at yr' Glebe 48
To John Barkwell for Cleaning yr' Glebe well 80
To Jn' Dodd for a 3rd of shoes for Jn' Goodwin 40
To Clem'. Read for Qr. R's of yr' Glebe land for yr' years 1726 & 1727 60
To M'r. W'm Waddill for 2 Delinq'd in yr' Year 1724 40
To Mr. Wm Browne for 1 qu' of wine 24
To Sallary on 21087' of Tob' 10 C' 2108

To a fraction Due from y'. Collect' to y' parish 109

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Contra C'</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>23195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23304</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

By 971 Tithables @ 24 poll 23304

[164]

The parish Levy being this Day proportioned wee find it Amounts to y'. Sum of 24' of Tob' poll on 971 tithables besides a fraction of 109' of Tob' to be paid to y' parish Next year — Which Said Sum of 24' of Tob' Cap' Tho' Majsie is appointed & impowered to Collect from Every Tithable person in this parish. And to pay it to those persons for whom it is levyed. provided the said Cap' Tho' Majsie Enter into bond with the Vestry as y' Law Directs

Ordered that Eliz' Taylor be allowed 756' of Tob' for keeping of Mary Hazzard this Ensuing Year

Signed by David Mojsom Min'

and Tho' Butts
Eben: Adams
Wm Waddill
Will' Macon
Jn' Netherland
Walt Clopton

Vestrymen
At a Vestry held for S' Peters parish June y°. 23°. 1729

Present

M' David Mojsom Min'
M' Eben' Adams
Cap' W'° Marston
M'. Jn° Netherland
M'. W'° Waddill
M' Walter Clopton

Vestrymen

Cap' Tho° Majsie
Warden

Pursuant to an Act of Assembly. Intituled an act for the more & better improving the Staple of Tob° this Vestry hath proceeded this day to lay out this parish into precincts & to Appoint two persons in Each precinct whose names & the bounds of the precincts are as followeth

M' Charles Majsie & m' Walter Clopton are Nominated & Appointed to View & Number tob° plants According to y°. Directions of y°. Act of Assembly from the Long bridge upon Chickohominy Swamp Along the Main Road which leadeth by M' Adams's plantation to Thomas Pinchbacks Mill, thence to the Mouth of black Creek. And so to the Extent of the parish Upwards

M'. David Patteson & m' Robert Clopton are Nominated & appointed to View and Number Tob° plants According to the Directions of y°. Act of Assembly from m' Thomas,s former Store, Along the Main Road Which Leadeth by Coll'. Scotts to Martha Patteson. the full breadth of y° parish to black Creek the former bounds

M' W'° Waddill & m'. John Otey are nominated & appointed to View & Number Tob° plants: According to the Directions of the Act of Assembly from m'. Thomas,s former Store along the main road which leadeth by Col° Scotts to Martha Patteson, So to the Extent of y° S°. Parish (in new Kent County) Downwards
Cap' Wm. Marston and m' John Netherland are Nominated & appointed to View & number Tob': plants According to the Directions of the Act of Assembly: all that part of this parish which lies in James City County.

Ordered that Cap' Thomas Majsie be Continued Ch. Warden this present year And m' Jn' Netherland is Chosen Church Warden in the room of m' Wm. Browne.

Cap', Charles Lewis Voluntarily resigning the office of a Vestryman by his Letter to y' Vestry. M'. David Patte-son is Chosen & Elected a Vestryman in his room. And it is ordered that the Clerk give him Notice to appear at the next Vestry, in order to take the Oaths According to law.

M' John Netherland hath this day taken the Oath of a Church warden.

M' John Netherland hath agreed with this Vestry to Digg. make the Bricks & brick a well at y' Glebe, and to Compleat the Same on or before the Last day of December Next for the Sum of three Thousand pounds of Tob': one half to be Levyed at y' Laying of the Next Levy. and the other half the year following. For the performance of which he hath given Bond & Security to the Vestry.

Wm. Apperson a poor Lad with a sore Legg. Applying himself to this Vestry for relief. Ordered that Richard & Sarah Brooker do take y' S' Lad and keep him untill the Laying of the Next Levy, & Endeavour to Cure his Legg. & that the S' Brooker be paid for the Same at the laying of the Next parish Levy.

D: Mojsom Min' Eben: Adams
Tho' Majsie William Marston
Jn'. Netherland Wm. Waddill
\{Wardens\} Walt Clopton
\{Vestrymen\}
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish Sept': y°: 29": 1729

Present m° David Mojsom Min°

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{Cap° Tho° Majsie} & \text{ Wardens} \\
\text{M° Jn° Netherland} & \text{ Vestrmen} \\
\text{Cap° Wm Macon} & \text{ M° Wm Waddill} \\
\text{M° Walter Clopton} & \text{ M° David Patteson}
\end{align*}
\]

S'. Peters Parish D°

To the Rev° M° David Mojsom for his Ministerial function 16000
To C C to D° 2240
To Robert Walton Clerk. including Conveniency 1908
To Richard Brooker Sexton 700
To Elizh Taylor for Keeping of Mary Hazzard 756
To Jn° Brothers his Allowance for Ann Watkins 300
To Cap° Wm. Macon his Acc° 262
To m° Jn° Netherland his first paym°: for y° Glebe Well 1500
To Cap° Majsie his Acc° 794
To Jn° Turner for the burial of Wm Dikes 150
To Rich° Brooker for Keeping Wm. Apperson 300
To D°: for a p'. of Gates. & for 48 foot of plank 98 398
To Rob° Walton his ball between Insolv° tithes & tithes not listed 37
To Salary on 25045° Tob @ 10 p° C° 2504

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{Total} & = 27549 \\
\text{Contra C°} & \text{ By 971 Tithables at 28 v° poll is 27188} \\
\text{By a fraction due to y° Collector Next year} & = 361
\end{align*}
\]
The parish Levy being this day proportioned, wee find it amounts to the Sum of twenty Eight pounds of Tob".

There poll on 971 tithables in this parish besides a fraction of 361 pounds of Tob". to be paid to the Collector next Year. Which Said Sum of twenty Eight pounds of Tob".

Cap. Wm. Macon is appointed and impowered to Collect from Every tithable person in this parish & to pay it to the Several Creditors for whom it is Levyed. Provided the s". Wm. Macon gives bond & security to y°. Vestry for y°. performance of the Same as the Law Directs

[167]

Mr. David Patteson hath this day taken the Oath of of a Vestryman and Subscribed to the Test

Ordered that Robt. Allen be allow, 4250 of Tob". for Keeping of Ann Wattkins this Ensuing Year

Signed by D Mojsom Min'

Tho. Majisie  Wm. Waddill
Jn° Netherland  Walt: Clopton
Wardens  David Patteson

Vestrymen

At a Vestry held for S°. Peters parish 7 ber 29th: 1730

Present M° David Mojsom Min'

M° Jn° Netherland  Church Warden

{M° Eben' Adams.   M°: Wm. Waddill
{M° Tho Butts.  M° David Patteson  Vestrymen
{M° Walter Clopton

S°. Peters Parish  D°

To m° David Mojsom for his Ministerial function 16000
To C C to D°:  2240
To Rob'. Walton Clerk. Including Conveniency 1908
To Richard Brooker Sexton 700
To m'. Jn' Netherland his last paym' for y'. Glebe well 1500
To Jo'. Waddill for keeping Mary Hazzard & for a p' of shoes 796
To Rob' Allen for Keeping Ann Watkins & for her burial 205
To Maj'. Thornton for a Copy of 2 lists of Tythables in 1729 & in 1730 80
To Rob'. Walton his Ace* 486
To Richard Brooker his Ace* 625
To M'. Jn' Netherland his Acc* 1266
To Jn' Finch for Keeping of Cha. Barker 166
To Hugh Grinly for work for the Glebe 160
To Sallary on 26132' of Tob* @ 10 £ C' £ 2613

Contra C'

28745

By 973 Tythables @ 29:½ £ poll is 28703½
By a fraction due to the Collector 41½

28745

Turn over

The parish levy being this day proportioned we find it omounts to the Sum of 29½ pounds of Tob* p' poll on 973 Tithables in this parish besides a Fraction of 41½ pounds of Tob*. to be paid to the Collector Next Year which Said Sum of 29½ of Tob*. Cap'. Tho*. Majsie is appointed & Impowered to Collect from Every tythable person in this parish & to pay it to the Several Creditors for whom it is levyed. provided the Said Cap'. Tho*. Ma-
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786 221

M': Wm. Chamberlayne & M' Charles Majsie are Chosen and Appointed Vestrymen in the Stead of Col° Jn° Scott Deceased, and M'. Wm. Browne who hath declined the office of a Vestryman by his letter to this Vestry. And the Clerk is Ordered to give them Notice to Appear at the Next Vestry to take the Oaths of Vestrymen.

M': Jn° Netherland hath promised to pay the fine of Eliz" Pearje it being five hundred pounds of Tob", or fifty Shillings Cur'. Money. And Likewise he hath Caution in his hands for the fine of Eliz" Ingoe. By a bill from Sam'. Buxton Junior.

M': John Netherland hath agreed wth. this Vestry to Build on the Glebe a Barn 24 foot long & 16 foot wide framed work planked below with Inch & ½ plank, the Roof lathed & shingled with good Cyprus Shingles. Good plank doors. Nine foot between the lower floor & the under part of the plate, to find all Nails & Every thing Elce Necejsary. for which work he is to have two Thousand pounds of Tob", in Cask, to be levyed at y' laying the Next Levy. for the performance of which the Said M'. Netherland is to give bond & Security to the Vestry. The work to be Compleated workmanlike by the last day of March Ensuing.

Signed by D. Mojsom Min'.

Jn°. Netherland Chu: Warden

Tho'. Butt               Eben'. Adams
Wm'. Waddill            Walt Clopton  Vestrymen
David Patteson

Recorded by Robert Walton Clk Vestry
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish Ap'. 20th: 1731

Present M’ David Mojsom Min’

Cap’. Wm. Macon M’ Eben’. Adams
M’. Wm. Waddill M’. Da’. Patteson Vestrymen
M’. Wm. Chamberlayne

M’. Wm. Chamberlayne hath this day taken the Oath of a Vestryman, before M’. Eben’. Adams & hath also Subscribed the Test

M’. Richard Littlepage is Chosen a Vestrymen in the stead of Cap’. Wm. Marston Deceased. And the Clerk is ordered to give him warning to Appear at the Next Vestry to take the Oath of a Vestryman

M’. Wm. Chamberlayne & M’ Walter Clopton are Chosen Churchwardens in the room of Cap’ Tho’. Majsie & M’ Jn’. Netherland

M’ Wm. Chamberlayne hath this day taken the Oath of a Churchwarden

Upon the petition of Charles Richardson to this Vestry Setting forth that his Son Charles is impotent in one of his leggs & Knees. It is ordered that he pay no levy in this parish during his infirmity

Upon the Petition of Phillis Moone for to gett her Son John Moore Levy free Setting forth in her petition that her S’. Son is troubled with Convulsions fitts. & much burnt. It is ordered that the Said Jn’. Moone be Exempted from paying of parish Levy. During his Infirmitv

M’. Wm. Chamberlayne hath agreed with this Vestry to tarr the Roof of the Church & to put in what Shingles is wanting. & to find Nails & Tarr to do the Same. for
At a Vestry held for St. Peter's parish, Aug. 26, 1701.

Present, Mr. Daniel Meffon, Esq.

Capt. Wm. Mason, M. P. Clerk, Deputy.
Mr. W. Maddox, Mr. D. Patterson, Warden.
Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne, Warden.

Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne hath this day taken the oath of a Vestryman. Before Mr. Elon Adams, he hath also subscribed the first

Mr. Richard Littlepage, is chosen a Wardenman in the

Chair of Capt. Wm. Mason, Deputy. And the Clerk is ordered to give him warning to appear at the next Vestry to take the

oath of a Wardenman.

Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne, & Mr. Walter Clifton, are chosen Wardens on the roan of Capt. Thomas Mason, in the next Vestry.

The Wm. Chamberlayne, hath this day taken the oath of a Wardenman.

Upon the petition of Charles Richardson, for the Vestry of vestries being null and void, it is ordered that they

continue so long as the vestry during the same.

Upon the petition of Philip Moore, for to quit the house John Moore.

Every year, sitting forthin in habitation, the church to be sold to the best bidder for the sum of ten pounds (101. 0s. 0d.)

It is ordered that this sum of twenty pounds be deducted from saying of parish story. During the interim,

Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne hath agreed with Mr. Neale to have the roof of the church to be put in while the story is wanting, into 10th month, in order to do it sooner for eight hundred pounds, for it to be agreed at the meeting the next vestry.

Richard Rayner hath agreed to have up three homesteads, a three church, with a church in each of them, for eight pounds of eight pence.

At the laying the foundation of the church, the foundation and

Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne hath agreed with Mr. Neale to build for a

Community the half of the same, and that the same be done at the best price for the highest bidder.

The half of the story at the laying the story, and the half of the building of the church to be done by the same person.

This 26th day of August, 1701.
Eight hundred pounds of Tob" to be levyed at the laying the Next Levy

Richard Brooker hath agreed to Sett up three horse blocks at the Church with a Rail to Each of them. for Eighty pounds of Tob" to be levyed at the laying the Next Levye

M'. Wm Chamberlayne hath agreed with this Vestry to Send for a Communion Table Cloth of Green Velvet three yards Long & two yards wide, with a Silver friange. for w°. he is to Charge but fifty 3⁄4 Cent upon the prime Cost. and to be p°. in Tob°. at money Price the Tob°. to be Levyed at the Laying the Next levy. And if the Vestry & M'. Chamberlayne cannot agree upon the price. Then the Tob°. to be Sold to the best bidder for Cash

Turn over

[170]

It is ordered that the Clerk give publick notice the Two Ensuing Sundays that there will be a Vestry held at this Church the Second Saterday in may which is the Eight day. And that he Likewise give Notice that there is Carpenters plaisterers & painters work to be Done at the Church & Glebe. and any persons willing to undertake the Same are Desired then to Meet the Vestry & Agree for the Same

Signed by D Mojsom Min'
Wm Macon
Wm Chamberlayne, Eben: Adams
Church Warden Wm Waddill
David Patteson

Recorded by Rob' Walton Clk Vestry
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters parish may y* 8**: 1731

Present M' David Mojsom Min'

M' Wm Chamberlayne M'. Eben'. Adams
M' Walter Clopton M'. Wm'. Waddill (Vestrymen)
Church Wardens M'. David Patteson
M'. Charles Majsie

M' Walter Clopton hath this day taken the Oath of a Church warden

M' Charles Majsie hath this day been Sworn a Vestryman before Eben'. Adams Gent and hath Subscribed, the Test

Ordered that Wm Waddill be Allowed 2/6d for fixing up the Dial post

M'. James Nance hath agreed with this Vestry to take up the plank in the Chansil & the Mens Side & the Ile of the Church and to lay the Same with good Season, pine plank Inch & a quarter thick. Upon Good Saw, White oak Sleepers. Six Inches one way and four Inches the other. And put the pews down Again. And to find all plank & Nails & all other Necejsaries. Also to do what Carpenters work is wanting to the Doors of the Church

All

[171]

All the Said work to be done workman Like by the last day of march Next Ensuing. For which he is to have Twenty pounds Curr'. Money. to be paid by the last day of March Next Ensuing The Said Nance to give bond & Security to the Vestry for the performance of the Same
Ordered that the Church path from the Ridge road through Thomas Davis's Land, be added to Mr. Adams's & Mr. Walter Clopton's precincts. They to be Equally Concern'd in Keeping the Said Path in repair and making a bridge & Cosway over the branch and keeping the Same in repair.

Daniel Veere hath agreed with this Vestry to do all the painting work which is needful to be done to the Church & Glebe. And also to make good white oak plank Steps with Rails to Each Out Door to the Glebe house and fix a Sell to Each Door Cafe all to be Done workman Like by the last Day of June Next and to find all paint, oyl, plank & Nails & all other Necefsaries. For which he is to have the Sum of four pounds two Shillings and Six pence Curr*. Money, to be paid by the tenth Day of March Next Ensuing. The Said Daniel Veere to give bond & Security to the Vestry for the performance of the Same.

Mr. Wade Netherland hath agreed with this Vestry to Double Cover the Kitchen at y°: Glebe and to post it with three good posts to Each Side & to repair what is wanting to the weather boards and to find boards & Nails, to be done workman like by the last Day of June Next. For which he is to have forty Shillings Curr*. Money by the tenth Day of March Next the Said Netherland to give bond & Security for the performance of the Same.

Mr. Wade Netherland hath Agreed with this Vestry to find Tarr and Tarr at the Glebe. The great house, the Kitchen & the Barn. The great house to be tarrd, by the Last day of June Next the other two by the Last day of September Next. For which he is to be paid three pounds Curr* Money by the Last tenth Day of March Next Ensuing.

*Note! This word in the MS. has been scratched through with a pen, and the word "tenth" written above it.—C. G. C.
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish August y' 14"; 1731

Present M' David Mojsom Min'
M'. Wm Chamberlayne Church Wardens
M' Walter Clopton
M' Eben' Adams
M' David Patteson
M'. Charles Majsie
M'. Rich' Littlepage
M'. Tho'. Butts
M' Richard Littlepage hath this day taken the Oath of a Vestryman and Subscribed to the Test

Ordered that the Clerk Draw out the Several orders for processioning of Land & Deliver them to the persons Nominated in the Said Orders to See the processioning performed

Signed by D: Mojsom Min'
Tho' Butts
Wm Chamberlayne Eben Adams Vestrymen
Walt Clopton Cha'. Majsie
Church Wardens David Patteson
Rich' Littlepage

Recorded R Robert Walton Clk Vestry
At a Vestry held for S*. Peters Parish Septem' y°, 29:

1731

Present m'. David Mojsom Min'.
M'. Wm Chamberlayne \ Wardens
M'. Walter Clopton \ Church

Cap'. Tho'. Majsie
Maj'. Wm. Macon
m'. Jn. Netherland
m'. Cha Majsie

Vestrymen
Cap'. Eben'. Adams
m'. David Patteson
m'. Rich'. Littlepage

S*. Peters Parish D° in Tobacco

To the Rev°. m'. David Mojsom for his ministerial function

\[16000\]

To an allowance of 10 C'. retain, &c by y°. planters

\[1777\]

To Cask on 16000 at 4 C' Cent

\[640\]

Carried forward

\[18417\]

Brought forward

\[18417\]

To Collecting of 16000 at 4 C' Cent

\[640\]

To Robert Walton Clerk

\[1800\]

To an allowance of 10 C'. retain, &c

\[200\]

To Collecting at 4 C'

\[72\]

To Richard Brooker Sexton

\[700\]

To m'. Wm Chamberlayne for Tarring y° Church

&c

\[800\]
228 VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PETER’S PARISH.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>To</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>m'. Jn° Netherland</td>
<td>for building y° barn at y°.</td>
<td>1500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m'.</td>
<td>for building y° barn at y°.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S° S° Netherland</td>
<td>shall compleat y°.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S° S° Barn</td>
<td>workmanlike.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abating</td>
<td>out of y°.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sum of 2000' of Tob°°°:</td>
<td>500' for y°. fine of Eliz° Pearje</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>he has already rec°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask</td>
<td>for 2000' of Tob°°°. at 4 ² C°</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maj' Dandridge</td>
<td>for y°. Copie of 2 Lists of Tythables</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m'. W° Chamberlayne</td>
<td>his Acc°.</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edw° Birch</td>
<td>for y°. Q° rents of y° Glebe land</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for y°. years 1728 1729 1730 &amp; 1731 and for</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>other fees</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Moore</td>
<td>for keeping of Mary Hazzard</td>
<td>724</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m'. W° Clopton</td>
<td>for keeping of Charles Barker</td>
<td>800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To W° Mo's for keeping Jane Chapel</td>
<td>18 Days</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and for Carrying of her out of this parish</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rob° Walton</td>
<td>for a mistake in Casting up y°.</td>
<td>777½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>List of Tithables and for Insolvent tiths</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich° Brooker</td>
<td>his Acc°.</td>
<td>560</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn° Askew</td>
<td>for keeping Judith Weavers Child</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:½ months</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edw° Bailey</td>
<td>for keeping W° Timson 3 months</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tob°°; to ly in y°. Collectors hands to be</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sold for Cash for Defraying money Debts</td>
<td>9450</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chargeable to this parish</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Conveniency to Ditto</td>
<td>1050</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to D°. at 4 ² C°</td>
<td>378</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td><strong>38985½</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

By 997 Tythables @ 39 poll

By a fraction Due to Collector

总的金额为 38,883 便士

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>项目</th>
<th>数量</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Tythables</td>
<td>997</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poll</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Edward Morgan by his wife hath agreed to keep Wm Timson one Year for 400 便士

Jn Askews wife hath agreed to keep Judith weavers Child one year for 700 便士

Mr Wm Clopton hath agreed to keep Charles Barker for 800 便士

Upon the petition of John Jackson Surveyor of a high road for more help to Clear Road, It is ordered that there be added to his precinct the tithables of John Thompson, Martin Hulett, Edward Bettis and his son

Ordered that the tithables of Thomas Davis & Jo Crump be added to the precinct of Mr. Eben Adams to Clear roads
Ordered that ye tithables of Mr. Dan Farell, Madam Littlepage, Chares Winfree, Rich Austin, Rich Rojs Matthew Pond, & Rich Littlepage do Clear ye Road whereof Richard Littlepage is Surveyor

Signed by D. Mojsom
Wm Chamberlayne
Walt Clopton
Church Wardens

Recorded by Rob Walton Clk of ye Vestry

At a Vestry held for St. Peter's Parish March ye 2d. 1731/2

Present

The Rev Mr Mojsom Min'
Cap'Eben' Adams
Mr Tho' Butts
Mr Wm. Waddill
Mr Jn Netherland
Mr Rich Littlepage

Mr Wm. Chamberlayne
Vestrymen Church Warden

Whereas at a Vestry held for this parish September ye 29th. 1731 There was Levyed on the Several Tithables of this parish the Sum of 9450 pounds of Tob. Cask & Convenience to be Sold for Cash for the Defraying of Money Debts Chargeable on this parish. It is ordered that Mr Wm Chamberlayne have the Said Tob at Ten Shillings £ Cent
Cap' Joseph Foster is Chosen a Vestryman in the Room of Cap'. Thomas Majsie Deceaf'. And the Clark is ordered to give him Notice to appear at the Next Vestry in order to take the Oath of a Vestryman.

Mr. John Netherland having made appear to this Vestry (by the report of Richard Rofs and Charles Crump) that the barn at the Glebe is finished workmanlike. It is ordered that Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne Collector of this parish do pay the Sr. Netherland what Tob: was Levyed for him at the Laying the Last Levy.

Ordered that Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne do take one breadth of from the Communion Table Cloth. (and the Sr. breadth to ly in his hands for the Use of this parish) and to Line the Sr. Cloth with proper Lining.

Whereas there is in the hands of Mr. Wm. Browne a Silver Chalice belonging to this parish. It is ordered that y'. Sr. Mr. Wm. Browne Deliver it to the present Churchwarden.

D Mojsom Min'
Mr. Butts
Wm. Waddill
Eben Adams
Richard Littlepage
John Netherland

Wm. Chamberlayne
Vestrymen
Church Warden

Recorded by Rob't Walton Clk Vestry

[176]
At a Vestry held for Sr. Peters parish 7ber 29th: 1732

Present Mr. David Mojsom Min'

Major William Macon
Cap' Ebenezer Adams
Mr. Charles Majsie
Cap' Joseph Foster
Mr. Wm. Waddill

Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne
Mr. Walter Clopton
Church Wardens
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the rev'd Mr. Mojsom his Salary</td>
<td>£16000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 101 out of the 1001 retain. According to law</td>
<td>£1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask @ 4 £ C. And Collection @ 4 £ C.</td>
<td>£1280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rob't. Walton his salary</td>
<td>£1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 101 out of y°. 1001 retain &amp;c</td>
<td>£200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Collection @ 4 ℛ C.</td>
<td>£72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich'd Brooker Sexton his salary</td>
<td>£700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To y°. Exec'or. of Mr. Wm Clopton for keeping Cha Barker</td>
<td>£800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn' Askew for keeping Judith Weavers Child</td>
<td>£700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edw's Morgan for keeping Wm. Timson</td>
<td>£400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To maj'. Dandridge his Acc'. regulated</td>
<td>£76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Alex'. Mojsie for keeping Mary Hazzard</td>
<td>£756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To D's. for a p'. of shoes for D's</td>
<td>£30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m'. Matt'. Kemp Ck of James City his Acc'</td>
<td>£105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edw's Morris his Acc'. &amp; for y°. burial of Dan' Morris</td>
<td>£550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Doctor Wm. Comrie his Acc'</td>
<td>£1146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To m'. Wm. Chamberlayne his Acc'</td>
<td>£1392:½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Wm. Browne for a fraction due in y°. year 1727</td>
<td>£124:½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edw'. Birch his Acc'</td>
<td>£884</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich'd Brooker his Acc'</td>
<td>£120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To sfran'. Brooker for a Gate at y°. Glebe</td>
<td>£45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Collection of 77991 of Tob° @ 4 ℛ C.</td>
<td>£312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To a fraction due to y°. parish</td>
<td>£149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>£29270</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>C°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By 949 tithables @ 31 ℛ poll is</td>
<td>£29419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>£29419</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The parish Levy being this day proportioned wee find it Omounts to the Sum of 31' p. poll on 949 tithables in this parish, Except a fraction (due to the parish from y" Collector) of 149' of Tob°. Which Said Sum of 31' of Tob°, M' William Chamberlayne is impowered to Collect from Every Tithable person in this parish. Provided the s°. Wm Chamberlayne Enter into bond with the Vestry for the performance of the Same

Ordered that Cap'. Jo'. foster, M'. Rob' Clopton, & M'. Rich° Crump, or any two of them, do View the Glebe, & make their report to y°. Next Vestry of the State and Condition the houses & Garden pailing at present is in

John Askew hath agreed to keep Judith Weavers Child this Ensuing year for 400 pounds of Tob°

Edward Morgan hath agreed to keep W°. Timson for 400' of Tob°

Rob' Clopton hath agreed to keep Cha: Barker for 800' of Tobacco

Ordered that y°. Church wardens Agree with Some person to waynscut the East end of y° Church behind the Comunion Table As high as the Window

Cap'. Jo'. foster hath this day taken the Oath of a Vestry Man and Subscribed to the Test

Ordered that George Pearson do keep Cha: Goodwin this Ensuing Year for 200' of Tob°

M' Charles Majsie is Chosen Church Warden in y° room of M' Walter Clopton, And taken the Oath of a Church Warden

Ordered that Rich° Brooker do keep John Rock this Ensuing Year for 800' of Tobacco
Ordered that the Church Wardens provide a New Register Book for the Use of this parish.

Signed by David Mojsom Min'

And by

Wm. Chamberlayne | Church
Cha. Majsie | Wardens

Wm. Macon | Vestrymen
Jo. foster
Wm. Waddill

Recorded by Robert Walton Clk of y° Vestry

At a Vestry held for S° Peters parish 7ber 29°: 1733

Present M° David Mojsom Min'
M° Tho. Butts
M° Wm. Waddill
M° Cha. Majsie
Ch Wardens
M° Walter Clopton
M° David Patteson

Saint Peters Parish

D'

To the rev° M° Mojsom his Salary 16000
To 10° out of y° 100° retain°. 1777
To Cask @ 4 p° C° & Collection @ 4 p° C° 1280
To Robert Walton his Salary 1800
To 10° out of y° 100° retain°. 200
To Collection @ 4 4° Cent 72
To Richard Brooker Sexton 700
To Rob° Clopton for keeping Cha° Barker and for his burial and for three q° of rum 972 1/2
To Jn° Askew for Keeping Judith Weavers Child 400
To Ed° Morgan for keeping W° Timson & Making a Coat 420
To Geo Pearson for keeping Charles Goodwin 200
To Doct° W° Comrie for keeping Jn° Rock 800
To Jn° Roberts for keeping Jn° Goodwin Six Months And for his burial \( 425 \)
To M° Judith Scott for Charges on one Catherine a poor woman from Lancaster Roughleys \( 250 \)
To Alex'. Mo[se] for keeping Mary Hazzard \( 756 \)
To M'. Matt Kemp Clerk of James City County \( 20 \)
To Maj' Dandridge his Acc' regulated \( 214 \)
To M' Wm. Chamberlayne his Acc' \( 1748;\frac{1}{2} \)
To M' Jn° Netherland for an Over list last year \( 31 \)
To M' Chamberlayne for paying M'. Rogers a lawyer fee \( 120 \)
To Tho'. Martin for keeping Wm. Goodwin Since Mar: 10\textsuperscript{a} \( 200 \)
To M'. Chamberlayne for paying James Nance 2\textsuperscript{b} 15\textsuperscript{c} \( 440 \)
To Salary on 7697' @ 4\textsuperscript{d} C\textsuperscript{e} \( 308 \)

To due to the parish \( 28783 \)

\textsuperscript{a} Contra \( 210 \)

\textsuperscript{b} \textsuperscript{c} \textsuperscript{d} \textsuperscript{e} \( 28993 \)

By 967 tithables @ 30' poll is \( 29010 \)
By Edw'. Birch \( 17 \)

\textsuperscript{179} The parish levy being this day proportioned wee find it Omounts to the Sum of thirty pounds of Tob'. poll on 967 Tithables in this parish Except a fraction of 210' of Tobacco due to the parish w'°. said Sum of thirty pounds of Tob'. M' Charles Maj'sie is impowered to Col-
lect from Every Tithable person in this parish, provided the s'. Charles Majsie give bond & security to the Vestry for the performance of the same

Cap'. Joseph foster is Chosen Church warden in the room of m'. W' Chamberlayne and hath taken the Oath of a Church warden

Cap'. Michael Sherman is Chosen a Vestryman in the room of m' John Netherland. and that the Clark give him Notice to Appear At y'. Next Vestry

Ordered that Doct'. W'. Comrie have 500' of Tob' for Keeping John Rock this Ensuing Year. provided the s'. Comrie puts him through a Course of Physick

Ordered that the Church wardens provide a Copy of y'. body of the Virg'. laws: of M'. Parks the printer for the Use of this parish

Ordered that Rob' Morgan have 210' of Tob'. (being y' fraction of y'. parish proportion this year) for keeping W'. Goodwin this year: upon Consideration of having the s'. Goodwin bound to him to the age of 21 years

Ordered that Jn' Askew have 200' of Tob' for Keeping Judith Weavers Child this Ensuing Year, upon Consideration of having the s'. Child bound to him to the age of 21 Years

Ordered that M'. Charles Majsie have 300' of Tob' for keeping of W' Timson

Ordered that Desemiah Dalton have 650' Tob' for keeping of Mary Hazzard

Ordered that George Pearson have 200' of Tob' for Keeping Charles Goodwin
Ordered that the Church wardens provide a good New Surplice for the Use of this parish

\[\text{Cha'. Maj'sie, Jo'. foster} \}\text{Ch wardens}\]

David Mojsom M'
Tho'. Butts
Wm. Waddill
Wm. Chamberlayne

Walt Clopton
David Pattefon

[180]

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish September 28th. 1734

Present

Rev'. M'. David Mojsom Min'.

Cap'. Jos. foster \(\text{Church}\)
M'. Cha'. Maj'sie \(\text{Wardens}\)

Major William Macon
Cap'. Eben'. Adams
M'. William Waddill
M'. Walter Clopton
M'. David Pattison

\(\text{Vestry Men}\)

S'. Peters Parish

To the Rev'. M'. Mojsom his Salary 16000
To the 10 out of the 100 retaind 1777
To Cask @ 4 £9 C'. 640
To Rob'. Walton Clerk 800
To 10 out of the 100 retaind 200
To Richard Brooker Sexton 700
To Maj'. Jn'. Dandridge for Copie 2 Lists Tithables 40
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To M. Judith Scott for keeping Mary Hamilton &amp; her Burial</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Eliz. Taylor for keeping Mary Hamilton 6 weeks</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edw. Morgan for keeping Wm. Timson 5 M° &amp; bur'.</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To George Pearson for keeping Charles Goodwin</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jn. Askew for Judith Weavers Child</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M. Wm. Chamberlayne his Acco'</td>
<td>1491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To D. for keeping Jos. Showers</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Decimiah Dalton for keeping Mary Hazzard and for making Wastcoat &amp; pettycoat</td>
<td>218½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tho. Howie for D°.</td>
<td>452½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Julius King Burbidge for Q° Rents Glebe Land 1734</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edward Birch his Acco'</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M. Mojsom for making the Surplice</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Richard Brooker for digging Char. Barkers grave</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 10 out of the 100 on 104° for Mad°. Scott</td>
<td>10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Collection 25596½ at 4 ¾ C°</td>
<td>1023½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To a fraction due to the Parish</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By 938 Titheables at 28½ ¾ poll</td>
<td>26733</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[181]

M. David Pattison is chosen Church Warden in the Room of M. Charles Majsie and hath taken the Oath accordingly.
The Parish Levy being this day proportion'd, we find it amounts to the Sum of 28½ pounds of Tob', 29 poll on 938 Titheables, besides a fraction of 113½ Tob'. due to the Parish, which said Sum of 28½ pounds of Tob'. M' David Pattison is impower'd to collect from every Tithable Person in this Parish provided the s'. M'. David Pattison give Bond and Security to the Vestry for the Performance of the Same.

John Davis is discharg'd from paying parish Levy

Orderd

That George Pearson have 150½ Tob'. for keeping Charles Goodwin this ensuing Year

That Abram Alloway have 550½ Tob'. for keeping Mary Hazard this ensuing Year

That Eliz' Turner have 500½ Tob'. for keeping Mary Major this ensuing Year

M' David Pattison has given Bond for the Parish Collection together with his Securitys, Maj'. Wm. Macon and M' Char'. Majsie

Sign'd by

Jos: ffoster Church
David Pattison Wardens

D Mojsom Min'
Char' Majsie
Eben: Adams
Will'. Macon
Wm. Waddill
Walter Clopton

Registered Will'. Ford Clk ves'.

[182]

At a Meeting of the Vestry call'd by the Rev'. M' Mojsom, for the Choosing a Parish Clerk, March 5, 1734.
Present

The Rev. M. D. Mojsom Min.

Cap'. Jos foster
Church Warden

Maj'. W. Macon
M' W. Chamberlayne
M' Rich'. Littlepage
M' W. Waddill

Vestry
Men

Whereas the Office of Clerk of the Parish and Vestry is become vacant by the Death of the late Robert Walton, and William Ford and Thomas Davis, appearing as Candidates for the said Office, W. Ford was chosen Clerk of the Parish and Vestry, by the Unanimous Consent of the Minister and Vestry Men present, Provided that the said Ford, become an Inhabitant of this Parish by or before Christmas ensuing.

Order'd—That the Church Wardens cause a good and substantial Pair of Stocks to be forthwith erected near the Church-Yard Wall, for the Restraint of licentious and disorderly Persons several such having lately appeared in the Church, to the great Disturbance of the Minister and Congregation, during divine Service.

Signd by
Jos. foster
Church Warden

D: Mojsom Min'.
W'. Waddill
W'. Macon
W'. Chamberlayne
Rich'. Littlepage

Vestry
Men

Regesterd @ Will'. Ford Ck Ves'.
The Old Barn at "Poplar Grove" (or "The Ferry")

NOTE

The Old Barn at "Poplar Grove" was built prior to the Revolutionary War, as the style of its architecture undoubtedly proves. Whether or not the building was first used as a barn the editor cannot say, but he thinks not. He thinks it highly probable—but for lack of positive evidence cannot be certain—that this old structure is the original public tobacco warehouse, known as Chamberlayne's, which was established by Act of Assembly in 1730, in use as such in 1732, and officially discontinued in 1734 (See Hening, Vol. IV, pp. 267, 335, and 381).
At a Vestry held for St. Peters Parish at the Church August 5, 1735

Maj'r. Wm. Macon
M'r. Wm. Waddill
David Pattison
M'r. Walt' Clopton
Church Warden
M'r. Charles Majsie
Cap't. Mich' Sherman
Maj'r. John Dandridge

Cap't. Mich' Sherman was this day sworn a Vestryman, and took the Oaths appointed by Law, instead of the Oaths of Allegiance & Supremacy before Maj'r. Wm. Macon, One of his Maj'r's Justices of the Peace for this County, and Subscribed the Test.

Wm. Ford was this day sworn Clerk of the Vestry, and took the aforesd. Oaths, before the s'd. Maj'r. Wm. Macon, and subscribed the Test.

Maj'r. John Dandridge is chosen a Vestry Man in the Room of Cap't. Eben'. Adams deced, by the unanimous Voice of the Minister and Vestrymen, and the Clerk is ordered to give him Notice accordingly, that He may appear to take the Oaths.

Maj'r. John Dandridge was called in by the Clerk, and according to the Order was this day sworn a Vestry-Man, and took the Oaths appointed by Law instead of the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, before Major Wm. Macon, and subscribed the Test.

Order'd—That the Order of Vestry made March 5, 1734, relating to the Church-Wardens erecting a good and substantial Pair of Stocks be confirmed by this Vestry.
Order'd—That John Murrohoe be discharg'd from pay­ing Parish Levy

Sign'd by

D Mojsom Min'
Will". Macon
W". Waddill
Vestry

David Pattison
Walt Clopton
Cha'. Majsie
Mich' Sherman
Men

Church Warden
Wm. Waddill
Jn'. Dandridge

Registerd & Will" Ford Cik Ves'.

[184]
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish Sep' 29. 1735

Present

The Rev'. M'. Mojsom Min'
Maj'. W". Macon
M'. W". Waddill
Vestry

M'. Walter Clopton
M'. Charles Majsie
Men

Cap'. Mich'. Sherman

Maj'. John Dandridge

Cap'. Jos: ffoster
Church Wardens

M'. David Pattison

S'. Peters Parish

D'

To the Rev'. M'. Mojsom his Salary 16000
To Cask to D'. at 4 2/9 C'. 640
To the 10 out of the 100 retaind upon D'. 1850
To Robert Walton late Clerk, for 3 M" & 1 Week 487½
To the 10 out of the 100 retaind upon D'. 54
To William Ford Clerk 6 Months & 24 days 1012
To the 10 out of the 100 retained 112
To Richard Brooker Sexton 700
To Maj'. John Dandridge Copy 2 Lists Tithe-ables 40
To Peter Butts for Quit-Rents Glebe Land 29
To Maj'. Wm. Macon for Goods deliv'. Eliz. Turner for the Use of Mary Major £ 2. 0. 240½
1½ in Tob° a 2° 12
To 10 £ C'. on D° 27
To the Ballance of Cap'. foster's Acco' £ 1. 0. 3½ in Tob° at 2° 122
To 10 £ C'. on D°. 14
To the Rev'. M'. Mossom for Wine 6/ at 2° 36
To 10 £ C'. on D°. 5
To M'. Chamberlayne for Wine, £ 1. 2. 6. in Tob°. at 2° 135
To 10 £ C'. on D°. 15
To George Pearson for Keeping Goodwin 150
To Abraham Alloway for keeping Mary Hazzard 550
To Elizabeth Turner for keeping Mary Major 500
To the Collector for Delinquents 370½
To Richard Brooker for going to James City for List Tith° 20
To Richard Brooker for digging Jos. Showers Grave 25
To Abraham Alloway for a P°. Shoes for Mary Hazard 30

23164½

[185] S'. Peters Parish D° 11 Tob°
To Bro' forward 23164½
To Cornel'. Matthews for support of his Mother last Year 300
To Margaret Downs 500

By the Remainder due to the Parish last Year 113

To Collection at 4 £ C'. 954
To the Remainder due to the Parish 51

Contra C'
By 956 Titheables at 26" Tob* £ poll 24856½

Order'd
That John Murrohoe have 550" Tobo for keeping Mary Hazard this ensuing year

That Elizabeth Turner have 500" Tob for keeping Mary Major this ensuing year

That W'. Perkins Jun'. set up new Benches made of saw'd white Oak Plank 2 Inches thick, with good mawld Blocks to support them, pinnd. down by or before the 1st. April ensuing, to be paid after the Rate of 2" Tob* £ foot in length, the Benches to be 11 Inches wide

That Robert Morgan have 400" Tobo *this for keeping Charles Goodwin this ensuing year

Maj'. John Dandridge is chosen Church Warden in the Room of Cap'. Jos: ffoster

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen and partly erased.—C. G. C.
The Parish Levy being this day proportion'd, Wee find it amounts to the Sum of 26° Tob°. poll on 956 Titheables besides a Remainder of 51° Tob due to the Parish, which said Sum of 26° Tob°. M'. David Pattison is impowerd to collect from ev'ry Titheable Person in this Parish, provided the said Pattison enter into Bond with Security for Performance of the Same.

M'. David Pattison has offerd to give Bond with his Securi[ ] W'. Macon & M' Charles Majsie, who are approved by the[ ] his Performance of the Collection, and is to give Bond acco[ ]

Signd by

D Mojsom Min'  
W'. Macon  
Jos. ffoster

David Pattison ]Church Walt Clopton Vestry
John Dandridge ]Wardens W'. Waddill Men
                Cha'. Majsie
                Mich* Sherman

[186]
At a Vestry held for S'. Peter's Parish Octo'. 5. 1735

Present the Rev°. M'. Mojsom Min'
  M' David Pattison Church
  Maj'. Jn°. Dandridge Wardens
  Maj'. W'. Macon
  M'. W'. Waddill Vestry
  M'. Walt Clopton
  M' Charles Majsie

Order'd

At the Petition of Martin Hewlet an Overseer of the High Road from the Church to M' Chamberlayn's ferry,
That he have Mr. Chamberlayns Titheables, John Tom-son & his Prentice, John Jackson's Son, Peter Moon, John Crump at the Widow Jackson's & his own Titheables

At the Petition of Wm. Paisley an Overseer of the High Road from the Old Church to Mr. Chamberlaynes Ordinary, That he have Wm. Atkinsons Titheables, Stephen Brooker, Lodowick Alford, Goodrich Alford, and Julius Alford, Mich'. Harfields Tith'. Rich'. Rojs Maj'. Dandridge's, John Lightfoots, & Col'. Custis's Tith' at the old Quar'. and upon the River

Richard Crump, an Overseer of an high Road, to have Tho'. Davis and Joseph Crump added to his Company

David Pattison, with his Security's Maj'. Wm. Macon, and Mr. Charles Majsie, has this day given Bond for the Performance of the Parish Collection

Signed by

| D Mojsom Min' | Wm. Macon |
|----------------|
| David Pattison | Church |
| Wm. Waddill | Vestry |
| Jn. Dandridge | Wardens |
| Cha'. Majsie | Men |
| Walt Clopton |

[187]

At a Vestry held for St. Peters Parish September 29th: 1736

Present

The Rev': Mr. Mojsom Min':

Maj': Jo': Dandridge | Church Wardens
M': David Pattison |
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Maj': Wm': Macon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap': Jos: Foster</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': Cha': Ma'sie</td>
<td>Vestry Men</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': Wm': Waddill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M', Walter Clopton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M': Rich': Littlepage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S': Peters Parish</td>
<td>D': 11 Tob°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Rev': M': Mofsom his Salary</td>
<td>16000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to D': at 4 Per C':</td>
<td>640</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the 10 out of the 100 retained upon D':</td>
<td>1850</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Holmes his Salary</td>
<td>1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 10 out of the 100 retained &amp;c</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Richard Brokar Sexton his Salary</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Maj': John Dandridge Copy 2 Lists Titheables &amp; for a Copy of a Deed</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Peter Butts for Q': Rents Glebe Land</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Murrahoe for keeping Mary Hazard</td>
<td>550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Eliz': Turner for keeping Mary Major</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Wm': Perkins Jun': for Setting up Benches for the Church 200 Foot of Plank @ 2&quot;</td>
<td>400 Tob°: Per Foot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rob': Morgan for keeping Cha': Goodwin</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Ex': of Dan: Ferrall Dec': for 12 Bottles of Wine @ 2/ Per Bottle &amp; 1 Quire Paper</td>
<td>224 1/3 £ 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Capt': Jos: Foster for 1 Sheet Deliv': John Gawlin to bury his Daughter 9/ in Tob°: @ 12/6</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Maj': Wm': Macon for goods Deliv': Rob': Morgan by Order of Maj': Dandridge for Cha': Goodin £ 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To a Stone Font bespoke of Cha': Carter Esq': £ 8 in Tob°: @ 1420½</td>
<td>12/6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To Maj': Kemp for 2 List Titheables 1735 & 1736 40
To M': Pattison to the Ballance of his Acco's 547
To Richard Brokar his Acco's for Horse Blocks &c 115
To Sarah Brokars Acco's for attending Sarah Downs 200
To Alice Rojs 39

To Collection @ 4 Per C\^:

To a Remainder due to the Parish

By 924 Titheables @ 30\^{1/2} Tob\^: Per Poll 27720

Per Contra C\^:

By the Ballance of M': Butts's Acco's 60
By the Ball: remaining last Year 51

111

[188]

Order'd That Robert Morgan have 500\^{11} Tob\^: for keeping Charles Goodwin the ensuing Year

That Alice Moor have 500\^{11} Tob\^: for keeping Mary Major the ensuing Year

That John Murrahoe have 500\^{11} Tob\^: for keeping Mary Hajsard the ensuing Year

That Sarah Brokar have 700\^{11} Tob\^: for taking Sarah Downs the daughter of Marg\^: Downs dec\^: & keeping her of the Parish & to be bound to her the ensuing Year
That Mr. David Pattison have 500" Tob": for taking Sarah a Bastard daughter of Mary Ashberry & keeping her off the Parish & the S": Sarah to be bound to him the ensuing Year

That Tabitha Meanly be Prosecuted by the Church Wardens for having a bastard child

That Charles Smith & Jo": Baily be added to Martin Hewletts Gang

That Capt": Mich": Shermon be chosen Church Warden in the room of Mr": Da": Pattison

That Mr": Ambrose Dudley be chosen a Vestryman in the Room of Mr": W": Chamberlayne dec": & that the Clerk give him Notice to appear at the next Vestry to take the Oath of a Vestryman

That the Church Wardens together with Maj": W": Macon & Capt": Jos": Foster do Settle the Acco": with Mr": Chamberlayne for the Tob": that was levied in the year 1731 & make Report to the next Vestry

That Francis Williams be discharged from Paying Levy

That James Holmes was this day appointed Clerk of the Vestry & accordingly Sworn before Maj": W": Macon one of his Ma"ies Ju"tices of the Peace for this County & Subscribed the Test.

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportion'd We Find it amounts to the S"me of 30" Tob": per Poll on 924 Titheables besides a Rem": of 259" of Tob": due to the Parish w": S": S"me of 30" Tob": Mr": Walter Clopton is impowered to Collect from every Titheable Person in this Parish Provided the S": Clopton enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same
Mr: Walter Clopton has offered to give Bond with his Security's the Rev': M': David Mojsom Maj': Wm: Macon & Capt': Jos: Foster who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & is to give Bond accordingly

Sign'd by

D: Mojsom Min'
Will': Macon

Jn: Dandridge
Church
Jos: Foster

Warden
Rich: Littlepage

Cha: Majsie
Vestry

Recorded by

Wm: Waddill
Men

James Holmes
Da: Patteson

Ck of the Vestry
Walt: Clopton

[189]

At a Vestry held for S: Peters Parish Septemb': 29th: 1737

Present

The Rev': M': Mojsom Min:

Maj: Jo: Dandridge
Cap: Mich: Shermon
Church
Warden

Maj: Wm: Macon
Capt Jos: Foster

M: Walter Clopton
M': Wm: Waddill
Vestrymen

M: David Patteson
M': Ambrose Dudley

The Vestry not being able to Proceed to Lay the Levy for want of the List of Tithables of the Part of James City County in S: Peters Parish
Ordered
That the Vestry be Adjourned to Saturday October the
8th: 1737

At a Vestry held for S': Peters Parish October the
8th: 1737

Present
The Rev'd: M'r: Mojsom Min':

Maj'r: Jo's: Dandridge { Church
Capt Mich'l: Shermon { Wardens
Coll: W'm: Macon
Maj'r: Jos' sfoster
M'r: Walter Clopton
M'r: Rich't: Littlepage { Vestrymen
M'r: W'm: Waddill
M'r: Ambrose Dudley

S': Peters Parish D': ll Tob's

To the Rev'd: M'r: Mojsom his Salary to Sept'. the
29th: 16000
To Cask to D°: @ 4 Tob° C°: 640
To James Holmes his Salary to Septem'. the 29th: 1800
To Richard Brokar Sexton his Salary 630
To Sarah Brokar for taking Sarah Downs the
Daughter of M. Downs 630
To Rob: Morgan for keeping Cha': Goodwin 455
To Alice Moor for keeping Mar'. Major 455
To John Murrahoe for keeping Mary Hazard 455
To David Pattison for taking Sarah a Bastard of
Mary Ashberry 455
To Richard Brokar for bearing the Chain in Sur-
veying the Glebe 2 Days attendance @ 18" 36
Tob's: 49 Day
To Peter Brokar for 1 Days D°: @ D°: 18
To Steven Brokar for D°: @ D°: 18
To Jacob Waddill for Quit Rents of 120 acres of
Glebe Land 29
To M°: Eliz°: ffarell her Acco°: £ 2|4|6 @ 2° £ 1l 267
To Maj°: Jo°: Dandridge his Acco°. 279
To Coll°: W°: Macon his Acco°. 747
To M°: Walter Clopton 440
To the Rev°: M°: Mojsom for Deficiency of Glebe
1600°: Tob°: 1600
To Cask to D°: @ 4 5° C°. 64
To Capt Mich°: Sherman for his Trouble in Keep-
ing Tho°. Kirkman a travelling man in his
Sickness & for burying him 250
To Coll°: Macon for Supplying Rob°: Morgan with
Necejsarys 200
To 5° Tob°: upon every Tithable Person in this
Parish 4930

30398
To Collection @ 6 5° C°: 1818

32216
To a Rem°: in the Collectors Hands due to the
Parish 322

32538

Per Contra C°:
By 986 Tithables @ 33°: Tob°: £ Tithable 32538

M°: Ambrose Dudley was Sworn a Vestryman before
Major Joseph ffoster & accordingly Subscribed the Test
Ordered That Francis Amos be Sett Levy free

That Edward Nash be Sett Levy free

That Rob’. Morgan be Allowed 500′ Tob°: for keeping Cha’. Goodwin the Ensuing Year

That Alice Moor be Allowed 500′ Tob°. for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing Year

That John Murrahoe be Allowed 550′ Tob°. for keeping Mary Hazard the Ensuing Year

That the Rev°: M°: David Mojsom be Allowed 1600′ Tob°: & Cask for the Deficiency of a Glebe for this year & So on till Such time as the Vestry Considers further of the Same

That 5′ of Tob°: SO Poll be Levyed upon Every Tithable Person in this Parish towards Defraying the Charge of building a Vestry Room & Steeple w°: Tob°: is to be Paid by the Collector to the Church Wardens & to be Sold by them for Money at Publick Outcry to the highest Bidder

That the Order made last Vestry for Settling w°: M°: Elizabeth Chamberlayne be Continued & in Case She Refuses to Settle the Church Wardens are to bring Suit

M°: George Poindexter having Resign’d the Office of a Vestryman by his Note to the Min°: & Vestry M°: Joseph Marston is Chosen a Vestryman in the Room of the S°: Poindexter & that the Clerk give him Notice to attend the next Vestry in Order to take the Oath of a Vestryman

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sum of 33′ Tob°: SO Poll on 986 Tithables besides a rem°: of 322′ Tob° due to the Parish w°: 
S's Sume of 33 Tob. M': Walter Clopton is impowered to Collect from Every Tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S's Clopton Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same M': Walter Clopton has offered to give Bond w'th his Securityes the Rev't M': David Mojsom Coll: W'm: Macon & Maj': Jos: Foster who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & is to give Bond accordingly

That 322'Tob: a Rem': due to the Parish be Sold for ready money at a Publick Outcry to the highest Bidder w'th the rest of the Tob: before Levyed

That Maj': Jo: Dandridge & Cap't: Mich'': Sherman be Continued Church Wardens for the Ensuing Year

Clerk of Vestry W'm: Waddill

Ambrose Dudley

[191]

At a Vestry held for S't Peters Parish October 2'd: 1738

Present

The Rev't M': Mojsom Min':
Coll: W'm: Macon M': W'm: Waddill
Capt Rich': Littlepage M': David Patteson
M': Walter Clopton M': Ambrose Dudley

Vestrymen

S't: Peters Parish 11 Tob:

To the Rev't M': Mojsom his Salary to Sept't: the 29't:

16000
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786 255

To Cask to D°: @ 4 s 0 C°: 640.
To the Rev°: Mr: Mojsom for Deficiency of Glebe 1600" Tob°: 1600.
To Cask to D°: @ 4 s 0 C°: 64.
To James Holmes his Salary to September the 29°: 1800.
To Richard Brokar Sexton his Salary 630.
To Hugh Grindley for keeping Cha°: Goodwin 450.
To Alice Moor for keeping Mary Major 450.
To John Murrahoe for keeping Mary Hajsard 495.
To Jacob Waddill for Quit Rents of 120 acres of Glebe Land 29.
To Maj°: Dandridge for 2 List of Tithables 36.
To Maj°: Matthew Kemp for a Copy of List of Tithables 18.
To Mr: Walter Clopton allowed for Delinquents &c 597.
To Mr: Anth: Cole allowed for Wine @ 2° 6 Pound being 81 0 6 147.
To Capt Rich°: Littlepage for D°: @ D°: being *12 72.
To Coll: W°: Macon the Ballance of his Acco°: being 4 11 6 2 2 @ 2°: 550.
To Joseph Crumps Acco°: for maintaining Else Warren & her bastard Child 400.
To Jacob Waddills Charge ag°: the Parish for arresting Stephen Sanders 27.
To Arthur Cruse for keeping Marg°: Grumbal since May last to the 29°: of September 300.
To Mr°: W°: Grey for the full Balance of Mr°: Chamberlaynes Acco°: being 10°/7° in Tob°: @ 2°: 0 Pound 64.
To Mr Thomas Jackson for 4 Acres of Land Purchased of him for the use of the Parish adjoining to the acre Purchased of his Grandfather being 40" in Tob° @ 2°

To Richard Brokar for his wife washing the Surplice

To the Collection @ 6 £ 6s C°:

Per Contra C°:

By 1044 Tithables @ 2° Tob° 6d Poll

By a Rem° due from the Parish to the Collector

Ordered That Hugh Grindley be allowed 450" Tob° for keeping Charles Goodwin the ensuing Year

That Alice Moor be allowed 450" Tob° for keeping Mary Major the ensuing Year

That John Murrahoe be allowed 495" Tob° for keeping Mary Hajsard the ensuing Year

That Capt Rich° Littlepage & Mr Ambrose Dudley be Chosen Church Wardens for the ensuing year in the Room of Major John Dandridge & Capt Mich° Shermon & accordingly Sworn this Day before Coll° Wm° Macon

That Arthur Crew be allowed 495" Tob° for keeping Marg° Grumball the ensuing year

That Whereas Mr Wm° Grey brought the Books of M° William Chamberlayne Dec° in Order to Settle the
Acco" lying open between the S*: M*: Chamberlayne & this Parish & it appearing upon a Just Examination that there is a Ballance of ten Shillings & Seven Pence due to M*: Chamberlaynes Estate the S*: ten Shillings & Seven Pence is this Day Levyed in Tob*: @ 2" P Pound & 'tis mutually Agreed that this Shall be the final Settle­ment of all Accounts between the Estate of M*: Cham­berlayne & this Parish to this Day

This Day, the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sûme of 26" Tob*: 2 Poll on 1044 Tithables which S*: Sûme of 26" Tob*: M*: Walter Clopton is impowered to Collect ffrom Every Tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S*: Clopton Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same M*: Walter Clopton has offered to give Bond with his Securityes Capt Rich*: Littlepage & M*: Ambrose Dudley who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & is to give Bond accordingly

That there appears by an Acco': under Maj': John Dan­dridges Hand Dated Sept': 29th: 1738 to be due to this Parish the Sûme of forty two Pounds one Shilling & two Pence Curr*: Money which is Ordered to be Recorded

Rich*: Littlepage } Church
Ambrose Dudley } Wardens

D: Mojsom Min':
Will": Macon
W": Waddill
David Patteson
Walt Clopton

Recorded by
James Holmes Clk of the Vestry

[193]
At a Vestry held for S*: Peters Parish September the 29th: 1739
Present

The Rev'd: M': Mojsom Min':
Maj': John Dandridge       M': Thomas Butts
Maj': Joseph Foster        Capt Mich'n: Sherman
M': Walter Clopton         M': Joseph Marston
M': Cha': Majsie           M': David Patteson

Vestry Men

M': Ambrose Dudley          Church Wardens
M': Joseph Marston hath this Day taken the Oath of a Vestryman and Subscribed the Test

David Mojsom Min':
John Dandridge              Thomas Butts
Joseph Foster               Mich'n: Sherman
Walter Clopton              Joseph Marston
Cha': Majsie                David Patteson

Church

M': Ambrose Dudley          Wardens

Recorded by James Holmes Clk of the Vestry

At a Vestry held for S': Peters Parish October the 6th: 1739

Present

The Rev'd: M': Mojsom Min':

Maj': John Dandridge
M': Walter Clopton
M': Cha': Majsie

Capt Mich'n: Sherman

M': Joseph Marston
M': David Patteson
M': Thomas Butts

Vestry Men

M': Ambrose Dudley
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the Rev'd: M': Mojsom his Salary to Sept': the 29th:</td>
<td>16000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to D°: @ 4 ☢ C°:</td>
<td>640</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Rev'd: M': Mojsom for Deficiency of Glebe 1600° Tob°:</td>
<td>1600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to D°: @ 4 ☢ C°:</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Holmes his Salary to September the 29th:</td>
<td>1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Richard Brokar Sexton his Salary</td>
<td>630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Hugh Grindley for keeping Cha': Goodwin</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Alice Moor for keeping Mary Major</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Murrahoe for keeping Mary Ha'sard</td>
<td>495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Arthur Cruse for keeping Marg': Grumbal</td>
<td>495</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Carried forward** 22624

**Brought forward** 22624

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Maj': Dandridge for 2 List of Tithables</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Maj': Matt: Kemp for a Copy of List of Tithables</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Arthur Cruse for keeping Marg': Grumbal in Cloathes 40°/ in Tob°: @ 2° ☢ II</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Coll: Wm: Macon his Acco': 4°19 &quot;0 in Tob°: @ 2° ☢ II</td>
<td>594</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': Antho: Cole his Acco': 0&quot;10°9 in Tob°: @ D°: ☢ D°:</td>
<td>64½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': Cha': Majsie for keeping John Reynolds 14 Days</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich': Brokar for his wife washing the Surplice</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M': Walter Clopton Allowed for Delinquents &amp;c</td>
<td>922</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To Capt. Rich: Littlepage his Acco*: ten Bottles of Wine 40*/ in Tob. @ 2*
} 240
To George Taylor for keeping Andrew Higgins 5 Days
To 5" Tob*: 3 Poll on 1024 Tithables Levyed as 3 Order 5120

To the Collection @ 6 3 C": 1806

Per Contra C":
By 1024 Tithables @ 31" Tob": 3 Poll 317443/2
By a Rem*: due from the Parish to the Collector 160

Ordered that Hugh Grindley be Allowed 450" Tob*: for keeping Charles Goodwin the Ensuing Year

That Alice Moor be Allowed 450" Tob*: for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing Year

That John Murrahoe be Allowed 700" Tob*: for keeping Mary Hajsard the Ensuing Year

That Capt Rich*: Littlepage & M*: Ambrose Dudley be Continued Church Wardens for the Ensuing Year

That the Church Wardens be impowered to Agree with any Person for the keeping of Marg*: Grumbal for the Ensuing Year

That the Church Wardens be impowered to give Thomas Ashcraft Credit in a Store for forty Shillings towards finding him in Cloathes for the Ensuing Year
That 5" of Tob*: be Levyed on Every Tithable Person of this Parish for Carrying on the Building A Vestry Room & Steeple & other Repairs of the Church & that it be Sold for ready Money to the highest Bidder By the Collector

M*: Daniel Parke Custis is Chosen a Vestryman in the Room of M*: W*: Waddill Dec*: & that the Clerk give him Notice to Attend the next Vestry to take the Oath of a Vestryman

That the Same Procefsioners as were the Last time of Procefsioning if Living be Continued & that John Parish be appointed Procefsioner of the Same Precinct in the Room of Charles Hughes

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sume of 31" Tob°: 10 Poll on 1024 Tithables which S*: Sume of 31" Tob°: Capt Richard Littlepage is impowered to Collect from Every Tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S*: Littlepage Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same Capt Rich*: Littlepage has offered to give Bond with his Securityes the Rev*: David Mojsom & M*: Walter Clopton who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & is to give Bond accordingly

That a Vestry is Appointed to be held the first Day of December next in Order to Agree with A Workman towards building A Vestry Room & Steeple & making good other Deficiencyes of the Church & that in the mean time the Clerk give what Public Notice he Can for Workmen to Come in to Agree with the Vestry Accordingly for the Same
At A Vestry held for St. Peters Parish April the 12th: 1740

Present

The Revd: M': Mojsom Minister
Maj: John Dandridge
Maj: Joseph ffoster

Capt Rich: Littlepage} Church M: Joseph Marston
M: Ambrose Dudley} Wardens M: Thomas Butts
M: Cha: Majsie
M: David Pattison

M: Daniel Parke Custis was this Day Sworn a Vestryman & took the Oaths appointed by Law instead of the Oaths of Allegiance & Supremacy before Maj: Joseph ffoster one of his Maties Justices of the Peace for this County & Subscribed the Test

Whereas the Minister & Vestry of this Parish have Agreed with M: Wm: Walker of the Parish of St: Paul in the County of Stafford Builder to Erect & Build A Steeple & Vestry Room according to a Plan Delivered into the Vestry drawn by the St: Walker for the Consideration of One hundred & thirty Pounds at times to be Paid

Ordered that the Churchwardens in Company with Maj: Joseph ffoster & Maj: John Dandridge do meet at Some
Convenient time to Execute mutual Bonds between them
the Churchwardens & the S': Walker together with his
Security the Rev°: Patrick Henry for the Performance of
the Contract

That all the Male Tithables belonging to W™: Grey
Gent & the like belonging to Capt John Derricourt at his
own house John Rojs Theodorick Martin & Joseph Pargi-
son be added to the Gang belonging to W™: Paslay

Rich°: Littlepage    David Patteson    Jos foster
Ambrose Dudley    Tho: Butts    Jn° Dandridge
Church Wardens    Cha": Majsie    Daniel Parke Custis
Jo. Marston

[196]
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish September the 29th:
1740

Present
The Rev°: M°: Mojsom Min°:
Coll: W™: Macon    M°: Walter Clopton
Coll: Daniel Parke Custis    M°: David Pattison
Maj°: John Dandridge    M°: Cha°: Majsie
Maj°: Jos: foster    M°: Jos: Marston
Vestrymen
Capt Rich°: Littlepage
Church
M°: Ambrose Dudley
Wardens
S°: Peters Parish
D°:
To the Rev°: M°: Mojsom his Salary to September the
29th:
16000
To Cask to D°: @ 4 £ C°:
640
To James Holmes his Salary to September the 29th:
1800
To Richard Brokar Sexton his Salary
630
To the Rev°: M°: Mojsom for Deficiency of Glebe
1600° Tob°:
1600
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Cask to D°: @ 4 ½ C°</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Hugh Grindley for keeping Charles Goodwin</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Alice Moor for keeping Mary Major</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To David Pattison for keeping Mary Hazard</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Weaver for keeping Margaret Grumbal</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Maj°: Dandridge for 2 List of Tithables 2 Copy of the new Oaths</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°: Ben: Waller for a Copy of List of Tithables</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Richard Brokar for his wife Washing the Surplice</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Capt Rich°: Littlepage allowed for Delinquents &amp;c</td>
<td>620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To £5 to Capt Doran for Salivating Eliz°: Taylor @ 14°/16° C°</td>
<td>715</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Coll: W°: Macon his Acc°: being £13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Antho: Cole his Acc°: being *£ 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To David Pattison his Acc°: being 6½ at D°</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Coll: Macon for Cloathing Andrew ffarney £1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Hannah Pearson for Curing Andrew ffarneys Leg</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Doct°: Arnotts Acc°: being £7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Amos for his wives being overcharged one Levy in 1738</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 5° Tob°: ½ Poll on 1027 Tithables Levyed as ½ Poll Order</td>
<td>5135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Note! This is evidently a mistake; the amount should have been given as £13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collection @ 6 ½ C°</td>
<td>1950</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To a Rem°: due from the Collector</td>
<td>471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34918</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Per Contra C°                                                                 |        |
| By 1027 Tithables @ 34½ Tob°: ½ Poll                                         | 34918  |

*Note! This is evidently a mistake; the amount should have been given as £13||19||4.—C. G. C.
Ordered that Hugh Grindley be allowed 450" of Tob": for keeping Charles Goodwin the Ensuing Year

That Alice Moor be allowed 450" Tob": for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing Year

That David Pattison be allowed 700" Tob": for keeping Mary Hazard the Ensuing Year

That John Weaver be allowed 600" Tob": for keeping Margaret Grumbal the Ensuing Year

That the Church Wardens be impowered to give Thomas Ashcraft Credit in A Store for sforty Shillings towards fnding him in Cloathes for the Ensuing Year

That Barnett Taylor be allowed 400" Tob": for keeping Eliz": Harris the Ensuing Year

That 5" of Tob": be Levyed on Every Tithable Person of this Parish for Carrying on the Building a Vestry Room & Steeple & other Repairs of the Church & that it be Sold for ready Money to the highest Bidder by the Collector & by him to be Paid to the Church wardens

That Coll: Daniel Parke Custis & M": Walter Clopton be Chosen Churchwardens for the Ensuing Year & were Accordingly Sworn
That the Money Arising by the fines & other money due to the Parish be Paid to the Churchwardens towards Defraying the money Debts & other uses of the Parish.

That the Sume of Twenty Pounds be Paid to M': William Walker Builder for Erecting a brick Porch According to Agreem': & white washing & other Repairs of the inside of the Church & that the S': money be P': to him in 1742.

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sume of 34° Tob°: § Poll on 1027 Tithables w°: S°: Sume of 34° Tob°: M°: W°: Clopton is impowered to Collect ffom every Tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S°: Clopton Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same M°: W°: Clopton has offered to give Bond with his Securityes M°: Walter Clopton & M°: David Pattison who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & is to give Bond Accordingly.

Daniel Parke Custis) Church
Walt Clopton) Wardens

Recorded by
James Holmes Clk of the Vestry

Orum
D Mojsom Min°:
R: Littlepage
Jos: Marston
Jos: Foster
David Pattison
Ambrose Dudley

[198]
At a Vestry held for S': Peters Parish September the 29°:
1741

Present
The Rev°: M°: Mojsom Min°:
Coll: W°: Macon
Capt Rich°: Littlepage
Capt Mich°: Shermon
M°: Ambrose Dudley
M°: Cha°: Mansie
M°: Joseph Dudley
M°: David Pattison

Vestry Men
M°: Joseph Marston
M°: David Pattison
M°: Joseph Foster
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Coll: Daniel Parke Custis
M': Walter Clopton

Church Wardens

S': Peters Parish

D':

To the Rev*: M': Mojsom his Salary to September the 29th: 16000
To Cask to D*: @ 4 1/2 C*: 640
To James Holmes his Salary to Sept*: the 29th: 1800
To Richard Brokar Sexton his Salary 630
To Hugh Grindley for keeping Charles Goodwin 450
To Alice Moor for keeping Mary Major 450
To David Pattison for keeping Mary Hazard 700
To John Weaver for keeping Marg*: Grumbal 600
To Barnet Taylor for keeping Eliz*: Harris 400
To M*: Ben*: Waller for a Copy of List of Tithables 18
To Richard Brokar for his wife washing the Surplice 50
To Coll*: Macon his Acco*: £11 8s 9d in Tob*: @ 2d 1373
To M*: W*: Majsie his Acco*: £1 2s 6d in Tob*: @ D*: 135
To Coll*: Custis his Acco*: £1 4s 0d in Tob*: @ D*: 144
To M*: W*: Cloptons Acco*: for Delinquents 578
To M*: Powers his Acco*: for Prosecuting the Presentm*: 600
To Maj*: John Dandridge his Acco*: 311
To M*: Walter Clopton for keeping a Bastard Child of Mary Ashberry 500
To Tho*: Addison for being overcharged one Levy in 1740 34
To Edw*: Birch his Acco*: 45
To Barnet Taylor his Acco*: 400
To Amey Burke for Cleaning the Church 100
To 7th of Tob*: on 1048 Tithables as 1/3 Order 7336

33294
To the Collection @ 6 £ C': 1998
To a Rem': due from the Collector 340

Per Contra C£
By 1048 Tithables @ 34" Tob*: £ Poll 35632

[199]
Ordered That James Ashcraft be allowed forty Shillings & no [ ] for keeping his father Tho*: Ashcraft the Ensuing Year

That Phillis Moon be allowed 700" of Tob*: for keeping her Son John Moon for the Ensuing Year

That Thomas Davis be allowed his Acco*: for burying Peter Davison being 326" of Tob°.

That Hugh Grindley be allowed 450" Tob°. for keeping Charles Goodwin the Ensuing Year

That Alice Moor be allowed 450" for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing Year

That David Pattison be allowed 700" Tob°: for keeping Mary Hazard the Ensuing Year

That John Weaver be allowed 700" Tob°: for keeping Margaret Grumbal the Ensuing Year

That Allice Rojs be allowed 400" Tob°: for keeping John Downs the Ensuing Year

That Israel Austin be allowed 250" Tob°: for keeping his brother Leonard Austin the Ensuing Year & likewise the S°: Leonard to be Discharged from Paying his Parish Levy

That M°: Coopers Male Tithables be added to M°: Hartwells Gang
That M'. Derricourts Male Tithables be added to Martin Hewletts Gang

That Maj': ffosters & the Rev'd: M': Mofson's Male Tithables be added to Coll: Macon

That Stephen Brokar be appointed Sexton of this Parish in the Room of his father Rich'd: Brokar dec'd: w'h: the same allowance as usual

That Cha': Barker be allowed 500° of Tob°: towards his Support & Maintenance

That 7° of Tob°: be Levyed on Every tithable Person of this Parish towards Discharging the Parish Debts & other Disbursements

That two Church folio Common Prayer Books be Sent for neatly bound in Turkey Leather & Letter'd on the back in gilt Letters Viz: (S'. Peters Parish) by Coll: Wm: Macon & to have 50 £ C: on the first Cost

That the Church Wardens be impowered to Employ Some Person to free the Church Yard & all about it from all Rubbish filth & Nastiness

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sume of 34° Tob°: £ Poll on 1048 Tithables w'h: Sume of Tob°: M'. Walter Clopton is impowered to Collect from Every tithable Person in this Parish Provided the £: Clopton Enter into bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same M'. Walter Clopton has offered to give bond with his Securityes Capt Mich'': Shermon & M': Joseph Marston who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & is to give bond accordingly
At a Vestry held for St. Peter's Parish, June the 3rd, 1742

Present
The Rev'd: M': Mojsom Min':
Maj': Joseph Foster
Maj': John Dandridge
M': Joseph Marston
M': David Pattison
Coll: Daniel Parke Custis
M': Walter Clopton

Ordered that the Church Wardens agree with some person to mend the church windows & to provide a rope & chain for the bell.

That M': Walter Clopton Parish Collector be impowered to sell all the tobacco which was levied upon the seventeenth tithables of this parish at the Vestry held on Sept: the 29th: 1741 for ready money at July Court ensuing as also the tobacco arising by fines.

That Maj': Foster be desired to speak to Sam'l: Duval & Edward Russell in relation to erecting dormant windows for the roof of the steeple & return their opinion by the next Vestry.

That Coll: Daniel Parke Custis be desired to agree with some workmen for erecting the front.
That Coll: W™: Macon be impowered to Send for a handsome Surplice & one Communion Table Cloth & two Napkins of the best Damask at 50 ¢ Cent upon the first Cost.

That the Church Wardens together with Maj': Foster & Maj': Dandridge Settle the Acco™: with Capt Richard Littlepage for all the Tobacco in his hands as Collector.

That Notice be given for a Vestry to be held on Saturday the 24™: Day of July next Ensuing

D: Mojsom Min™:
Jos: Foster
Jn™: Dandridge
Jos: Marston
Mich™: Shermon
David Patteson

At a Vestry held for S™: Peters Parish September the 29™:
1742

Present
The Rev™: M™: Mojsom Min™
M™: Cha™: Majzie M™: David Patteson M™: Jos: Foster
M™: Jos: Marston M™: Joseph Marston
Capt Rich™: Littlepage M™: Ambrose Dudley
Coll: Daniel Parke Custis
M™: Walter Clopton

S™: Peters Parish D™:
To the Rev™: M™: Mojsom his Salary to September the 29™: 16000
To Cask to D™. @ 4 3⁄8 C™. 640
To James Holmes his Salary to Sept: the 29™: 1800
To Steven Broker Sexton his Salary 630
To James Ashcraft for keeping his father Tho™: Ashcraft 40™ in Tob™: @ 15 3⁄4 C™ 267
To Phillis Moon for keeping her Son John Moon 700
To Thomas Davis for burying Peter Davison 326
To Hugh Grindley for keeping Charles Goodwin 450
To Alice Moor for keeping Mary Major 450
To David Patteson for keeping Mary Hazard 700
To John Weaver for keeping Marg'': Grumbal 700
To Alice Rojs for keeping John Downs 400
To M': Ben: Waller for a Copy of the List of Tithables 18

Carried forward 23081

[201] Brought forward 23081
To Sarah Brokar for washing the Surplice 50
To Coll: W": Macon his Acco': being £4||11||3½ in Tob*: @ 15"/ C 609
To Capt W": Maj'sie his Acco': 2||8||11 in Tob*: @ D°: 326½
To M': Antho: Cole his Acco': 0||11||8 in Tob*: @ D°: 79
To D': Arnott his Acco': 1||9||4 in Tob*: @ D°: 196
To M': Walter Clopton his Acco': 772
To M': David Pattison his Acco': 0||8||6 in Tob*: @ D°: 57
To Maj': John Dandridge his Acco': 114
To John Dollard his Acco': 1||8||6 in Tob*: @ D°: 154½
To ffrances Morris her Acco': 3||0||2 401
To Stephen Brokar for keeping 2 Children of Ann Lewis 80
To Israel Austin for keeping his Brother 250
To Coll: Custis for freeing the Church Yard & bringing the ffont 150
To John Phillips for his Support 600
To Cornelius Matthews for the Support of his Mother 500
To Charles Barker for his Support 400
Ordered That James Ashcraft be allowed 40 Shillings for keeping his father Tho* Ashcraft the Ensuing Year

That Phillis Moon be allowed 70011 of Tob*: for keeping her Son John Moon for the Ensuing Year

That Hugh Grindley be allowed 45011 Tob*: for keeping Charles Goodwin the Ensuing Year

That Alice Moor be allowed 45011 Tob*: for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing Year

That David Pattison be allowed 70011 for keeping Mary Hazard the Ensuing Year

That John Weaver be allowed 70011 Tob*: for keeping Margaret Grumbal the Ensuing Year

That Israel Austin be allowed 25011 for keeping his Brother the Ensuing Year

That John Phillips be allowed for his Support 60011 for the Ensuing Year

That Cornelius Matthews be allowed for the Support of his Mother 50011 for the Ensuing Year

That Charles Barker be allowed for his Support 40011 for the Ensuing Year

That the Rev*: M*: Mojsom be Paid the Sume of 1012 Curr*: Money by Coll: W*: Macon of Money lying in his hands w*: S*: Sume is given as a Present by the Gent of the Vestry
That the Persons Mentioned in the Prayer of George Pindexters Petition be under the Overseer w't: Shall be Appointed by the next Court

That Coll: Wm: Macon & M': Joseph Marston be Chosen Church Wardens for the Ensuing Year & were accordingly Sworn

[202]
That Coll: Wm: Macon Maj': Joseph Foster Coll: Custis & Maj: Dandridge or any two of them Agree with M': Edward Rujsell towards Repairing the Spire & Erecting Dormant Windows for the Steeple

That the Collector Sells what Tob*: he has in his hands for ready Money to the highest Bidder when thereunto Required by the Church Wardens

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it Amounts to the Sum of 7 Tob*: Poll on 1084 Tithables w't: Sum of Tob*: M': Walter Clopton is impowered to Collect from Every tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S': Clopton Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same M': Walter Clopton has given Bond with his Securityes M': Charles Massie & M': Ambrose Dudley who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & is to give Bond accordingly

Wm: Macon Church
Jos: Marston Wardens

Recorded by
James Holmes Clerk of the Vestry

D: Mojsom Min'
Jn°: Dandridge
Rich°: Littlepage
Cha°: Massie
Ambrose Dudley
Walter Clopton
Daniel Parke Custis
David Patteson
At a Vestry held for S*: Peters Parish September the 24th: 1743

Present

The Rev*: Mr: Mojsom Min:
M*: Cha*: Majsie Coll: Daniel Parke Custis
M*: Ambrose Dudley Maj*: Jos: ffloster
M*: Walter Clopton Maj*: Jo*: Dandridge Vestry Men
M*: Tho*: Butts Capt Rich*: Littlepage
Capt Mich*: Sherman
Coll: W*: Macon Church
M*: Jos: Marston Wardens

S*: Peters Parish D*:

To the Rev*: M*: Mojsom his Salary to September the 29th: 16000
To Cask to D*: @ 4 3/4 C*: 640
To James Holmes his Salary to September the 29th: 1800
To Steven Brokar Sexton his Salary 630
To James Ashcraft for keeping his father 40/ in Tob*: @ 15/ 267
To Phillis Moon for keeping & Cloathing her Son 967
To Hugh Grindley for keeping Cha*: Goodwin 450
To Alice Moor for keeping Mary Major & a Child 1050
To David Pattison for keeping Mary Hazard 700
To John Weaver for keeping Marg*: Grumbal 700
To Israel Austin for keeping his Brother 250
To John Phillips for his Support 600
To Cornelius Matthews for the Support of his Mother 500
To Charles Barker for his Support 400
To Coll: W*: Macon his Acco*: £12||10||9½ in Tob*: @ 15/ 1731
To Capt W*: Majsie his Acco*: £2||5||11 in Tob*: @ D*: 317
To David Pattison his Acco\(^t\): £0||9||0 in Tob\(^p\): @ D\(^e\): 62
To Stephen Brokar for Erecting a Horse Block 50

Carried forward 27114

Brought forward 27114

To Hannah Irby for her Attendance ag\(^t\): Willis Osling 67\(\frac{1}{2}\)
To Ann Irby for her Attendance ag\(^t\): D\(^o\): 45
To M:\(^t\): Clopton for Delinquents 665
To M\(^t\): Ben\(^r\): Waller for A Copy of the List of Tithables 18
To George Heath as A further Addition to his Wifes Charge 200
To Maj\(^r\): John Dandridge his Acco\(^t\): 601
To Capt Richard Littlepage his Acco\(^t\): 41
To Hannah Morgan her Acco\(^t\): 101
To John Ellmore his Acco\(^t\): 900
To Thomas Martin his Acco\(^t\): 200
To the Rev\(^s\): M\(^r\): Mojsom for the Deficiency of Glebe 1600
To Cask to D\(^o\): @ £\(\frac{3}{4}\) C\(^t\): 64

31616\(\frac{1}{2}\)

To 12\(^n\) of Tob\(^o\): on 1063 Tithables Levyed as £\(^o\) Order 12756

44372

To the Coll\(^r\): @ 6 £\(^o\) C\(^t\): 2658

47030

To a Rem\(^t\): due from the Collector 805

47835

Per Contra C\(^t\):

By 1063 Tithables @ 45\(^n\) Tob\(^o\): £\(^o\) Poll 47835

Ordered on the Presenting of M\(^r\): David Pattison's Resignation of the Office of a Vestryman by the Rev\(^s\): M\(^r\): David
Mojsom to the Vestry & Mr. Mojsom informing the Vestry that when Mr. Pattison Resign'd he Desired him to Acquaint the Vestry that it was his Request Capt William Majsie might Succeed him it is the unanimous Vote of the Vestry that Capt Majsie be a Vestryman & he is Accordingly Chosen & the Clerk is Ordered to give him Notice that he is Chosen into that Office

That Coll: Wm: Macon Pay Mr. James Power what fees Shall appear to be due to him for Prosecuting the Presentm** of the Grandjury

That the Rev'd: Mr. David Mojsom be Allowed the Sume of Sixteen hundred Pounds of Tob. & Cask for the Deficiency of a Glebe & the Same Sume to be Continued Yearly till a Legal Glebe is Provided for him

That James Ashcraft be Allowed forty Shillings for keeping his father Tho': Ashcraft the Ensuing Year

That Phillis Moon be Allowed 967½ of Tob. for keeping & Cloathing her Son John Moon for the Ensuing Year

That Hugh Grindley be Allowed 450½ of Tob. for keeping Charles Goodwin the Ensuing Year

That David Pattison be Allowed 800½ of Tob. for keeping Mary Hazard the Ensuing Year & in Case She Proves worse to be Allowed further as the Vestry Shall think Proper

That Israel Austin be Allowed 250½ of Tob. for keeping his Brother the Ensuing year

Turn Over

[204] That John Phillips be Allowed for his Support 600½ of Tob. for the Ensuing year

That Cornelius Matthews be Allowed for the Support of his Mother 500½ of Tob. for the Ensuing year
That Samuel Bailey be Allowed 450" of Tob°: for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing year

That Henry Strange be Allowed 700" of Tob°: for keeping Margaret Grumbal the Ensuing year

That Coll: W°: Macon & M°: Jos: Marston be Continued Church Wardens for the Ensuing year

That the Church Wardens Sell the Quantity of 13561" of Tob°: to the highest Bidder for ready Money for the Use of the Parish & be impowered to Demand the Same from the Coll°:

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We ffind it amounts to the Sume of 4511 of Tob°: 3 Poll on 1063 Tithables w°: S°: Sume of Tob°: M°: Julius Burbige is impowered to Collect ffrom Every tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S°: Burbidge Enter into bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same M°: Julius Burbidge has offered to give Bond with his Securityes Maj°: Jos: foster & Maj°: Jo°: Dandridge who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & has given Bond accordingly

W°: Macon } Church
Jo: Marston } Wardens
Jn°: Dandridge
Mich°: Sherman
Ambrose Dudley

D: Mojsom Min°:
Tho°: Butts
Jo: Foster
Rich°: Littlepage
Daniel Parke Custis
Cha°: Majsie
Walt Clopton

Recorded by
James Holmes
Clerk of the Vestry

At a Vestry held for S°: Peters Parish November the 17th:
1743
Present

The Rev*: M': Mojsom Min':
M': Charles Majsie    M': Ambrose Dudley
Maj': John Dandridge  Capt Michael Sherman
Coll: Daniel Parke Custis
Coll: Wm: Macon    Church
M': Jos: Marston    Wardens

Vestry Men

Pursuant to an Order of Vestry made the 24th: of September last that the Clerk give Notice to Capt William Majsie that he is Chosen A Vestryman in the Place of M': David Pattison who has Resigned & that he Appear at the next Vestry to take the Oaths required by Law to Execute the Office of A Vestryman & Capt Majsie Appearing Accordingly was this Day Sworn before Coll: Wm: Macon & Coll: Daniel Parke Custis two of his Maties Justices of the Peace for the County of New Kent & after Capt Majsie was Sworn the Vestry Proceeded to Appoint the Several Persons to Proceļsion the Lands as the Law Requires & Ordered them to be Recorded in the Processioning Book

Ordered that Maj': ffosters hands be Added to Wm: Moors Gang

That George Waltons hands Judith Waddills hands Wm: Moors hands & Stephen Brokar be added to Noel Waddills Gang

That the Vestry of S': Peters Parish or any Seven of them Meet at the Glebe at ten of the Clock in the forenoon the 5th: Day of December next (if ffair) if not the next ffair Day & treat with Any Persons for a Sufficient Quantity of Land to Make the Said Glebe Legall

That the ffines now in the hands of the Church Wardens be Distributed among the Poor of the Parish at this time instead
of Easter Tuesday at the discretion of the Church Wardens & that when Distributed at the next Vestry they account to whom the Same is So Disposed

Wm: Macon \} Church  D Mojsom Min':
Jo: Marston \} Wardens  Cha' Maj'sie
Ambrose Dudley  Daniel Parke Custis
Wm: Maj'sie  Rich': Littlepage
M': Jos: Dandridge  Jn': Dandridge
M': Thomas Butts  Mich': Sherman
M': Walter Clopton  Coll: Dan': Parke Custis
M': Cha': Maj'sie  Coll: Wm: Macon \} Church
M': Jos: Marston \} Wardens
M': Ambrose Dudley

At a Vestry held for S': Peters Parish September the 29th, 1744

Present
The Rev': M': Mojsom Min':
Capt Rich': Littlepage  Maj': John Dandridge
M': Walter Clopton  Capt Wm: Maj'sie
M': Cha': Maj'sie  M': Thomas Butts
M': Jos: Dandridge  Coll: Dan': Parke Custis
M': Jos: Marston  Coll: Wm: Macon \} Church
M': Jos: Marston \} Wardens

To the Rev': M': Mojsom his Salary to September the 29th: 16000
To Cask to D': @ 4 3/4 C': 640
To the Rev': M': Mojsom for the Deficiency of Glebe 1600
To Cask to D': @ 4 3/4 C': 64
To James Holmes his Salary to September the 29th: 1800
To Steven Brokar Sexton his Salary 630
To Sarah Brokar for washing the Surplice these 2 years 100
To James Ashcraft for keeping his father 600
To Hugh Grindley for keeping Charles Goodwin 450
To David Pattison for keeping Mary Hazard 800
To Israel Austin for keeping his Brother 250
To John Phillips for his Support 600
To Cornelius Matthews for the Support of his Mother 500
To Samuel Bailey for keeping Mary Major 450
To Henry Strange for keeping Marg’ Grumbal 700
To Phillis Moon for keeping her Son 967
To George Heath for keeping John Vincent an Orphan Child 600
To Sarah Brokar for keeping Christ’: Bendoll in his Sicknes’ 300
To Maj’: John Dandridge his Acco’: 380
To M’: Ben: Waller for a Copy of the List of Tithables 18
To Capt Wm: Majsie his £3||3°||10° in Tob°: @ 10° 638
To Rich’: Crump Sen’: his Acco’: £4||2°||0° in Tob°: @ D°: 419
To Coll: Macon his Acco’: £8||17°||4° in Tob°. @ D°: 1774

Carried forward 30280

[206] Brought forward 30280
To George Taylor for keeping Catherine Taylor in Child Bed 400
To Hannah Morgan for keeping Marg’: Porter 4 Weeks 400
To Sarah Brokar as Part of her ffee for bringing Cath: Taylor to Bed 30

31110

Ord’: that the Sume of 12756° of Tob°: be Levyed for the use of the Parish 12756

To the Coll°: @ 6 || C°: 44866

46498
To a Rem': due from the Coll':

Per Contra

By 1058 Tithables @ 44° Tob°: $A Poll

Ordered that James Ashcraft be allowed 600° of Tob°: for the Support of his father in Lieu of the 40° Order'd him last year

That Phillis Moon be allowed 967° of Tob°: for keeping her Son John Moon the Ensuing year

That Ann Patteson be allowed 800° of Tob°: for keeping Marg Hazard the Ensuing year & in Case She Proves worse to be allowed further as the Vestry Shall think Proper

That Israe1 Austin be allowed 250° Tob°: for keeping his brother the Ensuing year

That John Phillips be allowed for his Support 600° Tob°: for the Ensuing year

That Cornelius Matthews be allowed for the Support of his Mother 500° Tob°: for the Ensuing year

That Samuel Bailey be allowed 450° Tob°: for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing year

That Henry Strange be allowed 700° Tob°: for keeping Marg': Grumbal the Ensuing year

That Charles Hughes & Edward Morris be Discharged from Paying their Parish Levies

That Skip Richardson be likewise Discharged from Paying his Parish Levy until Such time as he Recovers his health
That Maj': John Dandridge & Capt W: Majsie be appointed Church Wardens for the Ensuing year

That Coll: Macon be Paid his Cash Acco': out of the Tob°: now to be Sold by the Church Wardens w°: amounts to the Sume of £14||3||10

That the Church Wardens Pay Julius Burbidge the Quantity of 365" Tob°: out of the Tob°: now to be Levyed for Delin­quents

That the Church Wardens Sell the Tob°: now in hand to the highest Bidder for ready Money

That the Church Wardens Sell the Quantity of 12756" of Tob°: to the highest Bidder for ready Money for the use of the Parish & be impowered to Demand the Same from the Collector

That the Church Wardens be impowered to take up Money on interest if any Sho°: be wanting after the Tob°: in hand is Sold in Order to Discharge Phil: Poindexter

That James Ashcraft be allowed 600" of Tob°: for keeping his father the Ensuing year

That W°: Moors hands be added to Martin Huletts Gang

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sume of 44" of Tob°: 49 Poll on 1058 Tithables w°: S°: Sume of Tob°: Capt W°: Hockaday is impowered to Collect from Every tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S°: Hockaday Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same Capt W°: Hockaday has offered to give Bond with his Securityes Maj°: Joseph Foster & Maj°: John Dandridge who are approved by the Vestry for his Per­formance of the Collection & has given bond accordingly
Jn*: Dandridge  
W*: Majsie  
Cha*: Majsie  
Daniel Parke Custis  
Rich*: Littlepage  
Ambrose Dudley

Recorded by James Holmes Clk of the Vestry

At a Vestry held for St. Peters Parish November the 13th: 1744

Present
The Rev*: M*: Mojsom Min*:  
Maj*: Jos: Foster  
Capt Rich*: Littlepage  
Maj*: John Dandridge  
Capt W*: Majsie

Whereas it appears to the Vestry after having Examined the Severall Credits & Debts that there is due the Sume of Eighty Pounds from the Parish to the Creditors, it is Ordered that the Church Wardens take up the Said Sume of Eighty Pounds upon Interest upon the Credit of the Parish for the Discharging the aforesaid Debt

D Mojsom Min*:  
Rich*: Littlepage  
Walt Clopton  
Jn*: Dandridge  
W*: Majsie

Recorded by James Holmes Clk of the Vestry

Whereas it has this 16th: Day of December 1744 in Regard of the Incapacity of Stephen Brokar in officiating his Office of Sexton of this Parish it is agreed upon by the Consent of the Rev*: M*: David Mojsom Min*: Capt W*: Majsie Church Warden Coll: Daniel Parke Custis M*: Walter Clopton & M*: 

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Role</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jn*: Dandridge</td>
<td>Church</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W*: Majsie</td>
<td>Wardens</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cha*: Majsie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Parke Custis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich*: Littlepage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ambrose Dudley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Cha: Majsie Vestrymen that William ffurbish be appointed to Officiate as Sexton of this Parish untill Such time as the S": Stephen Brokar shall be Capable of attending in Person & that the S": ffurbish be allowed for So attending out of the Salary of the Said Brokar

[208]
At a Vestry held for S": Peters Parish September the 28th:
1745

Present
The Rev": M": Mojsom Min):
Coll: W™: Macon M": Walter Clopton
Coll: Daniel Parke Custis M": Jos: Marston
Coll: Jos: foster M": Cha*: Majsie
Capt Mich": Sherman Capt Rich": Littlepage
Vestry Men

John Dandridge W™: Majsie
Church Wardens

S": Peters Parish D":
To the Rev": M": Mojsom his Salary to September the 29th: 16000
To Cask to D°: @ 4 $9 C°: 640
To the Rev": M": Mojsom for the Deficiency of Glebe 1600
To Cask to D°: @ 4 $9 C°: 64
To James Holmes his Salary to Sept": the 29th: 1800
To Steven Brokar for the time he attended as Sexton 157
To W™: fforbejs's Salary from the 16th: of Dec':
to the 29th: Inst 473
To James Ashcraft for the Support of his father 600
To Phillis Moon for the keeping her Son John Moon 967
To Ann Pattison for keeping Mary Hazard 800
To Israel Austin for keeping his Brother 250
To Cornelius Matthews for keeping his Mother 500
To Samuel Bailey for keeping Mary Major 450
To Henry Strange for keeping Marg': Grumbal 700
To Sarah Brokar for washing the Surplice 50
To M': Ben: Waller for a Copy of the List of Tithables 18
To Maj': John Dandridge his Account 385
To Capt Majsie his Acco': £15|6|10 in Tob*: @ 12/6 = C 2455
To Ann Pattison her Account £0|11|6 in Tob*: @ D*: 92
To James Holmes his Account £0|3|0 in D*: @ D*: 24
To Rich*': Crump Sen': his Account £0|17|6 in D*: @ D*: 140
To W*': forerjs for Erecting 2 horse Blocks 100
To Jane Richison her Account for keeping Eliz*': Lewis 400
To Hannah Crump for keeping Ben: Crump an Orphan Child 8 Months 600
To John Green his Account £1|5|0 in Tob*: @ D*: 200
To Rich*: Jones his Account 100
To James Gilliam for keeping an Orphan Child 9 Months 700

| 30265 |

To the Sum* Levyed upon the Sev*': Tithables 13439

| 43704 |

To Collection upon the Same 2622

| 46326 |

Per Contra C*:

By 1102 Tithables at 42 £ Poll 46284
By a Rem*': due to the Collector 42

| 46326 |

[209]
Ordered That Mary Crew be Paid 800" Tob*: for keeping her Mother Marg*: Grumbal the Ensuing year
That Wm. Howells be Paid 600" of Tob°: for keeping John Jeffers's Child the Ensuing year

That Hannah Crump be Paid 600" of Tob°: for keeping an Orphan Child the Ensuing year

That M'r: Clopton be impowered to Agree for a Woman to attend Elizth: Lewis

That Cornelius Matthews be Paid 500" of Tob°: for keeping his Mother the Ensuing year

That Samuel Bailey be Paid 500" of Tob°: for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing year

That Israel Austin be Paid 250" of Tob°: for keeping his Brother the Ensuing year

That Phillis Moon be Paid 967" of Tob°: for keeping her Son the Ensuing year

That Ann Pattison be Paid 900" of Tob°: for keeping Mary Hazard the Ensuing year

That James Ashcraft be Paid 700" of Tob°: for keeping his Father the Ensuing year

That Maj': John Dandridge & Capt Majsie be Continued Church Wardens for the Ensuing year

That Maj': Wm. Gray be appointed a Vestryman in the Room of M'r: Thomas Butts Dec°: & that the Clerk give him Notice to attend accordingly

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sum of 42° of Tob°: $ Poll on 1102 Tithables $°: Sum of Tob°: Capt W°: Hockaday is impowered to Collect from Every titheable Person in this Parish Provided the $°: Hockaday Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same Capt W°: Hockaday has offered
to give Bond with his Securityes Coll: Jos: ffoster & Maj': John Dandridge who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & has given bond Accordingly

That the Church Wardens Sell the Quantity of 13439" of Tob": to the highest Bidder for ready Money for the use of the Parish & be impowered to Demand the Same ffrom the Collector

Jno: Dandridge ) Church
Wm: Maonsie ) Wardens

Recorded by
James Holmes
Clk of the Vestry

[210]

At a Vestry held for S': Peters Parish October the 11th.

Present

The Rev*: M*: Mojsom Min'
Maj*: John Dandridge ) Church
Capt Wm: Massie ) Wardens
Coll: Jos: ffoster ) M*: Charles MaJsie
Capt Richard Littlepage ) M*: Walter Clopton
M*: Jos: Marston
S*: Peters Parish

To the Rev*: M*: Mojsom his Salary to September the 29th: 16000
To Cask to D*: @ 4 10 C*: 640
To the Rev*: M*: Mojsom for the Deficiency of Glebe 1600
To Cask to D*: @ 4 10 C*: 64
To James Holmes his Salary to Sept*: the 29th: 1800
To Wm: fforbejs Sexton his Salary 630
To Mary Crew for keeping her Mother Margt: Grumbal 800
To Hannah Crump for keeping an Orphan Child 600
To Cornelius Matthews for keeping his Mother 500
To Samuel Bailey for keeping Mary Major 500
To Israel Austin for keeping his Brother 250
To Steven Moon for keeping his Brother 967
To Ann Pattison for keeping Mary Hajsard 900
To Wm. Forbejs for keeping John Jeffers’s Child 4 Months 200
To James Ashcraft for keeping his father 700
To M?: Ben: Waller for a Copy of the List of Tithables 18
To Majt: John Dandridge his Account 91
To Coll: Macon his Account 365
To James Holmes his Account £0||3*||0d in Tob*: @ 12*/6d 24
To Capt Majsie his Account £18||14*||7d in Tob*: @ D°: 2947
To Mary forgeon for keeping Charles Goodwin 500
To Dominick Gouger his Account 146
To Charles Mannin his Account 86
To Sarah Brokar for Curing Jo’s: Moons Leg & washing the Surplice 450
To Hannah Pearson for Curing Amey Binns 300
To Ann Pattison her Acco*: £0||15*||3d for burying Mary Hajsard in Tob°: 122
To Daniel Carroll his Acco*: for keeping Christ': Pendle 100
To George Wilkinson his Acco*: 42
To David Binns his Acco*: for keeping his Sister 3 Months 150
To Wm: Forbejs for burying John Jeffers’s Child 100

To Collection @ 6%% C°:

31592

1890

33482
To a Ballance due from the Collector 448

33930

By 1131 Tithables @ 30" Tob*: £ Poll 33930

[211]

Ordered That David Patteson be allowed 800" of Tob*: for keeping Margaret Grumbal the Ensuing year

That Hannah Crump be allowed 600" of Tob*: for keeping an Orphan Child the Ensuing year

That Cornelius Matthews be allowed 500" of Tob*: for keeping his Mother the Ensuing year

That Samuel Bailey be allowed 500" of Tob*: for keeping Mary Major the Ensuing year

That Israel Austin be allowed 250" of Tob*: for keeping his Brother the Ensuing year

That Steven Moon be allowed 967" of Tob*: for keeping his Brother the Ensuing year

That James Ashcraft be allowed 700" of Tob*: for keeping his Father the Ensuing year

That Mary Forgeson be allowed 500" of Tob*: for keeping Charles Goodwin the Ensuing year

That Capt Michael Sherman a Vestryman of this Parish having Resign'd his Office by a Note under his hand Dated this Day & Directed to the Minister & Vestry Capt Richard Meux is Chosen a Vestryman in the S*: Shermans Stead

That Capt Richard Meux being Present at this Vestry was Sworn into his Office of a Vestryman before Coll: Joseph ffoster one of his Maties Justices
That Capt Wm. Majsie & Capt Rich Meux be appointed Church Wardens for the Ensuing year

That Thomas Cox, James Pollard, Francis Barnes & Christ Moon be added to the Gang whereof John Apperson is Overseer

That John Morris be Discharged from Paying his Parish Levy

This Day the Parish Levy being Proportioned We find it amounts to the Sum of 30" of Tob: £ 17 Poll on 1131 Tithables with: S: Sume of Tob: Capt Rich: Meux is impowered to Collect from Every tithable Person in this Parish Provided the S: Meux Enter into Bond with Security to the Vestry for Performance of the Same Capt Rich: Meux has offered to give Bond with his Securityes Coll: Jos: Foster & Capt Wm. Majsie who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection & has given Bond accordingly

Wm. Majsie } Church
Rich: Meux } Wardens

Recorded by
James Holmes
Clerk of the Vestry

[212]

At a Vestry held for St. Peters Parish by adjournment from Octo. 3rd to Octo. 16th 1747

Present

The Revd. Mr. Mosom Minst.
Cap. Rich. Meux
Cap. William Majsie

Wm. Majsie } Church
Jos: Foster
Rich: Littlepage
Jn: Dandridge
Cha: Majsie
Walt Clopton
Jos: Marston
292

M'. Ambrose Dudley  
M'. John Parke  
M'. Joseph Marstin  
Cap'. Rich'. Littlepage  

Coll'. Jos: Foster  
Coll'. Dan'. Parke Custis  
Coll'. William Macon  
M'. Walter Clopton

Vestrymen

S'. Peters Parish  
Debt'.

To the Reverend M'. Mojsom his Salary to Septem'. the 29th.  16000

to Cask to . . . d° . . . @ 4 $9 Cent  640

to the Reverend M' Mojsom for the Deficiency of the Glebe  1600

to Cask to . . . d° . . . @ 4 $9 Cent  64

to James Holmes his Salary to Sep'. 29th  1800

to William Forbefs his Salary as Sexton  1000

to David Patterson for keeping Margaret Grumbal  800

to Hannah Crump for keeping an Orphan Child  600

to Cornelius Matthews for keeping his Mother  500

to Sam'. Bailey for keeping Mary Major  500

to Israel Austin for keeping his Brother  250

to Stephen Moon for keeping his Brother  976

to James Ashcraft . . . d°: his Father  700

to Mary Fargifson . . . d° . . . Charles Gooding  500

to M'. Waller for a Copia of the List of Tithables  18

to Major John Dandridge for 2 Copias . . . d°  36

to Sarah Brooker for Washing the Surplice  150

to the Collector for Delinquents including the Ballance due  329

to Margery Clark for keeping Christopher Bendal  400

to Dan'. Carrol for . . . d° . . . d°  300

to Cap'. William MaJsies Acco' £17||10$||2½ in Tob° at 11/ $9 C°  3180

to Robert Clopton for making a Coffin for Geo: Mason  90
to James Ashcraft for Burying Thomas Ashcraft £1
8"7½" 257

to the Reverend Mr. Mojsom for 6 Bottles of Wine
1||4||0 220

30901

6690

37591

2256

39847

Per Contra

By 1118 Tithables at 36" Tob*. £ Poll 40248

Remains due to the Parish from the Collector 401" Tob*. [213]

The office of a Parish Clerk and Clerk of the Vestry becoming Void, by the Death of James Holmes, William Baker is Chosen in the said Offices by the Minister and Majority of the Vestry, and took the Oaths as required by Law

Cap'. Richard Meux is Continued Church Warden for the Ensuing Year; and Mr. Ambrose Dudley is Chosen Church Warden in the Room of Cap'. William Majsie

Being the Opinion of the Vestry that Maj'. William Gray is Legally removed Out of the Parish, & his Office of a Vestry-man becoming Void Maj'. Geo. Webb is Chosen in his Room . . . the Clerk is to give him Notice to attend next Vestry

Ordered. That the Church Wardens Demand Alice Warrens Child from Gideon Bettes if he is removing out of the Colony & Binds the same Child to Jos: Crump

Ordered. That the Church Wardens Bind Margaret Mr. Carteys Child to Mr. Walter Clopton
Ordered That Israel Austin for keeping his Brother the Ensuing Year have 500" Tobacco

Ordered That David Patterson have 800" Tob. for keeping Margaret Grumbal the Ensuing Year

Ordered That Cornelius Matthews have 600" Tob. for keeping his Mother the Ensuing Year

Ordered That the Church Wardens remove Mary Major to another Place &c

Ordered Mary Fargiison be allowed 500" Tob. for keeping Cha* Gooding the Ensuing year

Ordered Edward Lewis be allowed 1200" Tob. for keeping his Mother the Ensuing Year

This Vestry is adjourned to Octo*. the 24th. 1747

David Mojsom Min'.
Richard Meux
Ambrose Dudley

Church Wardens

William Macon
Joseph Foster
John Parke

Daniel Parke Custis
Walter Clopton
William Majsie

Vestrymen

Recorded by

William Baker Clk of the Vestry

[214]

At a Vestry held for S* Peters Parish which was Continued by adjournment from the 24th. of this Instant Octo*. to the 31st.

Present

The Reverend M'. Mojsom Min'.
Cap*. Richard Meux
M'. Ambrose Dudley
M'. Walter Clopton
Cap*. Rich*. Littlepage
Cap*. William Majsie
M'. Matt*. Anderson
M'. John Parke

Vestrymen
Ordered That 6\textsuperscript{th} Tobacco \textsuperscript{\&\textsuperscript{\&}} Poll be levy'd on every Tithable in this Parish and that the Collector deliver the said Tob'. to the Church Wardens who are impowered & required to Sell the same for ready Money at the best Market that shall Offer

M'. Ambrose Dudley being Chosen Church Warden in the Room of Cap'. William Majsie at the Vestry held Octo'. the 16\textsuperscript{th}. 1747 was accordingly Sworn this day before Cap'. Richard Littlepage

Ordered That Agnejs the Bastard Child of Alice Warren who had been formerly Bound to Gideon Bettes be Bound by the Church Wardens to Francis Harrijs, the said Gideon Bettes having resigned the Indentures

This day the Parish levy being Proportioned we find it amounts to the Sum of 36\textsuperscript{\&} Tob'. \textsuperscript{\&} Poll on 1118 Tithables which said sum of Tobacco Cap'. Rich'. Meux is impowered to Collect from every Tithable Person in this Parish the said Meux having already Entered into Bond with his Security M'. Ambroje Dudley and M'. Matt'. Anderson who are approved by the Vestry for his Performance of the Collection

David Mojsom Min'
Richard Meux \{ Church Wardens
Ambrose Dudley
Richard Littlepage Will'm Majsie
Walter Clopton Matt'. Anderson \} Vestrymen
John Parke

[215]
At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish, Sep'. 29\textsuperscript{th}. 1748

Present
The Rev'd. M'. Mojsom Min'
Cap'. Rich'. Meux \{ Ch. Wardens
M'. Amb. Dudley
M'. Geo. Webb was this day Sworn into the Office of a Vestry-Man, befor Col'. Jos Foster & Cap'. W'. Majsie, having been Chosen into the Said Office the last Vestry, in the Room of Maj'. Wil'. Gray, who has Remov'd himself out of the Parish

S'. Peters Parish    D'.    II Tob'.
To the Rev'. M'. D. Mojsom his Salary to y'. 29th. 16000
To Cask 4 $ & C'. 640
To D'. for Deficiency of a Glebe 1600
To D'. 4 $ C for Cask 64
To W': Bakers Salary, to be p't. to Jos. Crump 1800
To W'. Forbush Sexton his Salary 1000
To David Patterson for Margret Grumbal 800
To Hannah Crump for an Orphan Child 600
To Cornelius Matthews for his Mother 600
To Geo. Waddill for Mary Major, Rec'd of Sam'. Bailey 535
To Israel Austin for his Brother 500
To Mary Fargisjon for Char*. Gooding 500
To M'. Waller for Copia List 18
To M'. Dandridge 2 D'. 36
To Sarah Brooker for washing 150
To the Collector for Delinquents 1712
To Margery Clark for Christo'. Bendal 600
To Edward Lewis for his Mother 1200
To Cap'. Majsie's Acc'. £10||0||0½—@ 12/6 1204
To Alex Fargisjon for Sarah Turner 600
To Ja'. Clarkson his Levy 30
To Henry Scrugs & 36
To Wm. Forbush for Andrew Fernea & 100
To do for Clearing the Churchyard & 50

Carried forward & 30375

[216] Brought forward & ll Tob°.
To 6" Tob°. & Poll for the Parish Use & 6660

To Collecting at 6 & C°. & 37035

& Contra & C°
By Ballance due from the Collector Last year & 401
By 110 Tithes @ 35" & Poll & 38850

Ballance due to the Collector & 6

Order'd
That the Ch. Wardins do Provide for the Orphan Child of Agnes Crump Deceas'd
That David Patterson have 800" Tob°. for keeping Mary Grumball
That Cornelius Matthews have 600" for keeping his Mother
That Sam°. Bailey have 500" for keeping Mary Major
That Mary Fargison have 500" for Cha'. Gooding
That Edward Lewis have 1200" for his Mother
That Will'. Forbush have 400" for Andrew Fernea
That M'. Ambrose Dudley be Continued Ch. Warden; and that M'. George Webb be Ch. Warden, in the Room of Cap'. Rich'. Meux

That the high sherriff be Collector for this Parish, the Ensuing yeare Coll'. Foster, and M'. Webb Securityes

This day the Parish Levy being Proportioned, we find it amounts to the Sum of 35" Tob'. £ Poll on 1110 Tithables, which said Sum of Tob'. Cap'. John Richardson is Impowred to Collect, from Every Tithable in the Parish Order'd

That the Clerk of the Vestry Deliver to the Present Collector, the List of Delinquents Return'd to the Vestry by the late Collector in 1746, & 1747. to be Levy'd as the Law Directs. And to be Accounted for to the Ch. Wardens for the Use of the Parish

Geo. Webb } Ch. Wardens
Amb. Dudley} D. Mojsom Min'.

Recorded by
John Ryan
Clk. Vestry

Walter Clopton
Jos. Foster
Rich'. Littlepage
Will'. Maassie
Will'. Macon
Rich'. Meux
John Parke

[217]

At a Vestry held for S'. Peters Parish by Adjournment from Sep'. 29th, to October the 11th, 1749
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Present

The Rev. M. D. Mojsom Min.$

M'. Geo. Webb  
M'. Amb. Dudley  
Church Wardens

Col'. Will'. Macon  
Col'. Jos. Foster  
Col'. D. P. Custis  
M'. Jos. Marston  
Cap'. Rich'. Meux  
Vestry Men

S'. Peters Parish  
Debter  
II Tob'.

To The Rev. M. D. Mojsom's Salary, to the 29th Sep'.  
16000

to Cask to d'. at 4 9/10 Cent  
640

to the Rev'. M. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe,  
& Cask  
1664

to John Ryan's Salary as Clerk of the Church &  
Vestry  
1800

to Will'. Forbes Sexton his Salary  
1000

to Cornelius Matthews for Maintaining his Mother  
600

to Samuel Bailey for Mary Major  
500

to James Turner for Charles Goodwin  
500

to Maj'. Dandridge for 2 Lists Tithables  
36

to M'. Benj'. Waller for 1 D'.  
18

to Sarah Brooker for washing the Ch. Linnen  
150

to Will'. Meanly for the Support of his Daughter  
700

to Margery Clark for keeping two Bastard Children  
1000

to Cap'. Littlepage for Chex Linnen for the Children  
66

to Hannah Crump for keeping a Bastard Child  
700

to Will'. Forbes, for keeping Andrew Fornea  
400

to Edward Lewis for Maintaining his Mother  
1200

to allow'd Will'. Hewlet on Acc'. of a Bastard Child  
200

to allow'd the Collector for Delinquents as  
451

to M'. Webb's Acc'. £ 9||2||5, in Tob'. at 14/ 9/ C'  
1303

to Col'. Macon's D'. £ 1||6||3, at D'.  
187


to the Collector for Balance due to him the last
Levy

Collector's Salary at 6 & C. 29121

Debt Carried forward 1747

[218]

To the Parish Debt brought Over 30868

The Parish Cr.

By the Collector for Delinquents of last year by him Receiv'd 792

By 1151 Tithables, at 26 & Poll 29926 30718

Ballance due to the Coll. to be allow'd Next year 150

30868

Order'd

That Eliz'. Morris be allow'd 400" Tobo., for the keeping
of Andrew Fornea

That the two Bastard Children of Mary Dunsten be
Bound out by the Church Wardens

That the Bastard Daughter of Mary Dixon Deed be
bound to Wili'. Hewlet by the Ch. Wardens, The Vestry
allowing the Said Hewlet 200" Tobo.

That the Church Wardens pay the Rev'd. M'. Mojsom's
Acc. Viz. 24/ which he deliver'd at the last Vestry, which
at present is Mislaid
That the Church Wardens pay to Alex'. Fargison his Acc'. Viz. 39/1, which he Delivered to the last Vejtry

That the Church Wardens pay the Rev'. M'. Mojsom 24/ for the Preceeding year

That the Church Wardens pay Doc'. Newyear Smith's Acc'. 7/6

That M'. Geo. Webb, be Continued Church Warden, and that M'. John Parke be Chosen Church Warden in the Room of M'. Amb. Dudley

That all the Tithables belonging to M'. Rich'. Farrells Quarter Augustine Pasley, David Rojs, John Rojs, & John Rojs, the Son of Rich'. Rojs, & John Downs, be added to the Gang Under Michael Harfield Surveyor

That the Bastard Children of Mary Dunston be Committed to the Care of Jane Davis, 'till they Can be bound Out, She being allow'd after the Rate of 500" Tob°. £ Ann for Each Child

M'. John Parke took the Oath of Church Warden & John Ryan Clerk of the Parish & Vejtry

This Day the Parish Levy being Laid, we find it Amounts to the sum of 30076 Pounds of Tob°. which being Divided by 1151, the Number of Tithables this present year, Makes 26'' Tob°. £ Poll, which Sum of 26'' Tob°. M'. John Richardson high Sheriff is impowered to Collect, he Entering into Bond with Security for the Performance of his Office. D. P. Custis & Jos Forster Gent. Securities. Bond to be given to the Church Wardens by New Kent Nov'. Court.
At a Vestry held for St. Peter's Parish by Adjournment from y°. 29th. Sep't. past to y°. 26th. of Novem'. 1750

Present

The Rev'd. M'. D. Mojsom Min'.

M'. Geo Webb 
M'. Jn° Parke 

Church Wardens

Col'. Wm. Macon
Col'. Jos'. Foster
Col'. D. P. Custis
M'. Jos'. Marston

Vestry Men

S'. Peter's Parish Debt'. 11 Tob'.
To the Rev'd. M'. David Mojsom's Salary to y°. 29th. Sep't. Past 16000
To Cask to D°. at 4 £ Cent. 640
To the Rev'd. M'. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe & Cask to D°. 1664
To Jn°. Ryan his Sallary as Clerk of the Parish & Vestry, Deducting 103' Tob' Paid by Jn°. Armistead to George Walton 1800
To Wm. Forbis Sexton his Sallary 1000

Carried forward 21104

To Debt brought from the Other Side 21104

To M°. Geo. Webb’s Acc°. for Goods Deliver’d for y°. Poor £ 6||12||6, Tob @ 2°. 795

To Col°. W°. Macons Acc°. for D°. deliver’d D°. £ 3||19||4 in Tob @ 2°. 476

To M°. Nathl. Noak’s Acc°. for Goods deliver’d by Order £ 6||14||8. @ d°. 808

To Cap°. W°. Majsie’s° Acc°. for Goods deliver’d £ 7||19||2, in Tob°. @ d°. 955

To Eliz° Morris for a Stockings for Andrew Furnea £ 0||1||6, in Tob°. @ d°. 9

To M°. Geo Heath for keep­ing Christo°. Bendall £ 2||10||0, Tob°. @ d°. 300

To John Hutchinson’s Acc°. for keeping Mary Mahone £ 2||17||6 Tob°. @ d°. 345

To Cornelius Matthews for keeping his Mother 600

To Samuel Bailey for keeping Mary Major 500

To Maj°. Dandridge for Copy two Lists Tithables 36

To M°. Benj° Waller for One D°. 18

To Sarah Brooker for washing the Church Linnen 150

To W°. Meanly for the Support of his Daughter 700

To Jane Davis for keeping Mary Dunstans Bastard Children 1000

To Hannah Crump for keeping a Bastard Child 700

To Eliz°. Morris for keeping Andrew Furnea 400

To Edw° Lewis for keeping his Mother 8 Mo. & Burying her 950

To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Gozard 300

To Jane Brothers for Charles Askew 17°||6° 105

To Sarah Brooker towards her Maintenance 200
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Martha Hight towards her Maintenance</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Turner for keeping Charles Goodwin</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Anderson towards her Maintenance</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Spencer for the Support of her Daughter</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich Crump Ju. Acc. Allow'd £ 0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collector for Delinquents Return'd</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ballance due to y°. Collector last year</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collector's Salary @ 6° Cent</td>
<td>1989</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By 1156 Tithables at 30° Tob. Poll</td>
<td>34680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ball due to y° Collector to be allow'd Next Year</td>
<td>457</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Order'd, That Eliz° Morris be allow'd 400° Tob° for keeping Andrew Furnea</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That Cornelius Matthews be allow'd for keeping his Mother 600° Tob°.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That Samuel Bailey be allow'd for keeping Mary Major 500° Tob°.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That James Turner be allow'd for keeping Charles Goodwin 500° Tob°.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That Mary Clopton be allow'd for keeping Mary Gozard 600° Tob°. the Ensuing year</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That Hannah Crump be allow'd for keeping a Bastard Child 600° Tob°.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
That Samuel Plumley be appointed Sexton in the Room of Wm Furbes Deed, with the Like Sallary that Furbes Serv'd for

Orders Continued

That M'. Matthew Anderson be Appointed Church Warden in the Room of M'. George Webb

The Vestry Men Now Present have Agree'd to Meet Upon Easter Tuesday Next in Order to Settle the Acc't. Relating to the Parish

This Day the Parish Levy being laid we find it Amounts to the Sum of 35137 Pounds of Tob'. which being Divided by 1156 the Number of Tithables this Present year Makes 30 ll Tob'. £9 Poll which Sum of 30 ll Tob'. M'. John Armistead is impowered to Collect he Entering into Bond with his Securities Col°. Joseph Foster & M'. John Parke for the Performance of his Office

This Day M'. Matthew Anderson took the Oaths to the Government & of a Church Warden before Col°. William Macon & Col°. Joseph Foster

John Parke } Church
Matth°. Anderson } Wardens

Recorded by
John Ryan Clk. Vestry.

D. Mojsom Min°.
William Macon
D. P. Custis
Jos°. Foster
Walter Clopton
Rich°. Meux
Ambroje Dudley

At a Vestry met in the Vestry Room of St. Peters Parish, and held, August y°. 24th. 1751.
Present

The Rev. M. D. Mojsom Min.

John Parke Ch. Warden

William Macon, Ambrose Dudley,
Walter Clopton, George Webb,

Vestry Men

The Members Present Subscribed to be Conformable to the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England as by Law Established

Upon the Motion made by the Rev. M. Mojsom, that there are now Several Vacancies in this Vestry by the Death of M. William Majsie, the Removal of M. Matthew Anderson, into another Parish and County, and the Resignation of M. Meux Signified by a Letter under his hand, dated August 12. 1751. Directed to this Vestry, and deliver'd by M. Parke Church Warden. Resolved That M. John Lewis and M. William Hopkins be Appointed Two of the Vestry Men of this Parish, and that the Clerk do give them Notice thereof.

M. Jefse Scott, and M. William Gray were also Nominated, and upon Taking the Votes of the Minister and Vestry here Present, the same were Equally divided, and y" Election of One of them Refer'd to y". Next Vestry

Present Richard Littlepage Gent.

Orders Continued

Elizabeth Forbes, Widow of W. Forbes late Sexton is appointed to Execute that Office in the Room of Samuel Plumley, lately Deceased
William Macon Gent. is appointed Church Warden in the Room of M'. Mathew Anderson Lately Removed

Upon Consideration of an Order of the Court of James City County bearing date July 8. 1751, And also an Order of the Court of New Kent County, dated July 11. 1751 directing the Vestry of this Parish to divide the Lands therein into Precincts, and to appoint Persons to Proceed the same According to Law.

Ordered, That all Lands in this Parish be Continued and divided into Twenty Precincts, the Same that hath been hitherto Accustomed to be Proceeded. And that the Persons whose Names are Under Specified in Each Precinct Respectively, do Proceed the same, And Return to the Vestry an Account of their Proceedings, That is to say,

in Precinct N°. 1. John Roper and Henry Atkinson
   N°. 2. George Poindexter & William Poindexter
   N°. 3. William Perkins & Jonathan Paterson
   N°. 4. Walter Clopton & Robert Jarratt
   N°. 5. Jesse Scott & George Waddill
   N°. 6. Anthony Cole & John Waddill
   N°. 7. William Macon & Martin Hewlet
   N°. 8. Richard Crump & William Clopton
   N°. 9. John Parke & Edmund Bacon
   N°. 10. Charles Mannin & Joseph Ellyson
   N°. 11. Thomas Martin & Devereux Clopton
   N°. 13. James Roberts & Walter Daniel
N°. 15. George Wilkinson & Ambrose Dudley
N°. 16. Thomas Mojs & Richard Meanley
N°. 17. Francis Barnes & Joseph Weaver
N°. 18. William Vaughan & William Gregory
N°. 19. William Vaiden & Thomas Hilliard
N°. 20. Thomas Pinchbeck & Jacob Ragnet

And that Such processioning shall be by them Respectively made, between the Last day of September, and the Last day of March next Coming, as to them Shall Seem most Convenient

Ordered That a Vestry be Summoned and held on Monday the 30th. day of September next for laying the Parish Levy, and for dispatch of Other parochial Affairs: and the Churchwardens do give notice to all Persons

Orders Continued

[223] Orders Continued

Persons who they shall be informed have in their hands any Money or Tobacco due to this Parish, That they do appear at the said Vestry to give Account thereof

William Macon, D. Mojsom Min'.
John Parke, Walter Clopton
Church Wardens Rich'. Littlepage
Recorded by Ambrose Dudley
John Ryan, Clerk of y'. Vestry Geo. Webb

At a Vestry held at the Vestry Room of S'. Peters Parish, the 30th day of September, 1751
Present

The Rev. M. D.: Mossmo, Min'.

John Park
William Macon \{ Church Wardens

Col. W. Macon M. Ambrose Dudley
Col. D. P. Custis Cap'. Rich'. Littlepage
M. Walter Clopton M. George Webb
M. Joseph Marston

Vestry-Men

Col. William Macon, (by Order of the last Vestry being appointed Churchwarden in the Room of M'. Matthew Anderson lately Removed) This day took the Oath of a Church Warden.

M'. John Lewis & M'. William Hopkins being Elected Vestry Men at the last Vestry held for this Parish, This day took the Oaths Required by Law, and Subscribed to be Conformable to the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England, and were thereupon Admitted Members of this Vestry.

Present

John Lewis
William Hopkins

M'. William Hopkins, Elected Church Warden in the Room of M'. John Parke: and this day took the Oath of Church Warden

Pursuant to a Reference of the last Vestry, the Election of M'. William Gray, or M'. Jejse Scott to be a Vestry-Man in the Room of M'. Rich'. Meux, who then Resign'd, M'. William Gray, being this day duly Elected, took the Oaths Required by Law, and Subscribed to be Conformable to the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of Eng-
and was thereupon Admitted a Member of this Vestry

Present, M'. William Gray

Orders Continued

Saint Peters Parish  D'.  11  Tob°.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the Rev'd. M'. Mojsom's Salary, to the 29th. Instant</td>
<td>16000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask &amp; Shrinkage—8 ½ Cent</td>
<td>1280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Rev'd. M'. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe, Cask &amp; Shrinkage</td>
<td>1728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Ryan's Salary, Clerk of the Parish &amp; Vestry</td>
<td>1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Eliz'. Forbes Sexton, including 340°. Tob. to be paid by the Collector to Eliz'. the Widow of Sam'. Plumley, late Sexton de^d</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Eliz'. Morris for keeping Andrew Furnea</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cornelius Mattis for keeping his Mother</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sam'. Bailey for keeping Mary Major</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Turner for keeping Charles Goodwin</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Gozard</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Hannah Crump for keeping a Bastard Child</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To William Meanley for the Support of his Daughter</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Major Dandridge for 2 Lists of Tithables</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Benj'. Water for 1 D°.</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sarah Brooker towards her Maintainance</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Martha Hithe the Same</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Anderson towards her Support</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Spencer for the Support of her Daughter</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sarah Brooker for Washing the Church Linnen</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jane Davis for keeping two Bastard Children</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Richard Tomson towards his Support</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To George Barker towards his Support 500
To Millinton Dixon for Charles Asque 450
To Noel Waddill for Burying two Persons 300
To Edward Patteson for Lidia Philips 200

29962
To the Collectors Salary, at 6 ¾ Cent 1798
To D'. for the Ballance of Last Levy due to him 457
To D'. for Insolvents in 1750 964

33181

By 1136 Tithables, at 30" Tob°. ½ Poll 34080
Ballance in the Collectors hands to be Accounted for to the Vestry 899

33181

Orders Continued

[225]

Pursuant to an Order made last Vestry, Mr. Lewis Webb having Registered the Proceeding Orders and Returns of 1747, in the Vestry-Book, this day Returned the same, which being Examined by the Church-wardens, were found to be truly Registered

That the Several Sums under Specified be paid by the Church-wardens in Money, Viz°.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>GBP</th>
<th>S</th>
<th>D</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>£ 1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>£ 3</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>£ 2</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>£ 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To Farq'. Matheson 1\|16\\nTo Richard Crump Jun\'. for Repairs to the Church 10\\n\[\begin{array}{c}
£ 19\|15\|5
\end{array}\]

Ordered
That Charles Pearson be Allow'd 400" Tobo. for keeping Andrew Furnea
That Cornelius Matthews be Allow'd 600. for keeping his Mother
That Sam\'. Bailey be Allow'd 500. for keeping Mary Major
That James Turner be Allow'd 500. for keeping Charles Goodin
That Mary Clopton be Allow'd 600. for keeping Mary Gozard
That Hannah Crump be Allow'd 600 for keeping Agathe Crumps Child
That James Morris be Allow'd 900 for keeping Mary Dunstans bastard Children during their Continuance with him.

Ordered.
That all Persons indebted to the Parish, do Account with the Churchwardens, and Pay into their Hands the Several Sums due from them, and in failure of Payment, the Church-wardens are required to bring suit for the Recovery of the Same.

Ordered.
That the Church-wardens bring Suit against John Hoy of Albemarle County, upon the Acco\'. of two Bastard
Children, born of the Body of Mary Dunstan, which Bastards were Sworn to the Said Hoy, by the Said Dunstan, and at present are, and have been for Some years Past, Very Chargeable to this Parish.

This day the Parish Levy being laid, we find it Amounts to the Sum of 33181 Pounds of Tobacco, which being Divided by 1136. the Number of Tithables this Present year, Amounts to 30" 2/3 Poll, which Sum of 30" Tob. 2/3 Poll, Maj'. William Gray is impowered to Collect, he giving Bond with his Securities M'. Walter Clopton & for the Performance of his Office.

D Mojsom Min'.

William Macon  
William Hopkins  
Ch. Wardens

Dan'. Parke Custis  
Rich'. Littlepage  
George Webb  
Walter Clopton  
John Parke  
Vestry-Men

John Lewis  
Joseph Marston  
Ambroje Dudley  
William Gray

Recorded by John Ryan, Clk. of y°. Vestry

At a Vestry met in the Vestry Room of St'. Peters Parish, and held, the 20th day of Nov'. 1752.

Present

The Rev' M'. D. Mojsom Min'.

Col'. William Macon  
M'. William Hopkins  
Church Wardens  
M'. John Parke  
M'. Walter Clopton  
M'. Ambroje Dudley  
Vestry Men
Ordered
That Col. William Macon, and Mr. William Hopkins, be continued Church Wardens, for the ensuing year

St. Peter's Parish

To the Revd. Mr. D. Mojsom's Salary to the 29th of Septem'

To Cask & Shrinkage 8 5/8 C'.

To the Revd. Mr. D. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe, Cask & Shrinkage

To John Ryan's Salary, as Clerk of the Church & Vestry, to ye. 29th of Sep'

To Eliza Forbes Sexton, 'till the 25th March

To Edward Bettis Sexton from the 25th March 'till y'. 29th Sep'.

To Cornelius Mattis, for keeping his Mother,

To Samuel Bailey for keeping his Mother in Law,

To James Turner for keeping Charles Goodin,

To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Gozard,

To William Meanley for the Support of his Daughter

To M'r. Benj. Water for a Copy List Tithables,

To Sarah Brooker towards her Maintainance

To Mary Hithe, towards her Maintainance

To Mary Anderson towards her Support,

To Mary Spencer towards the Support of her Daughter

To Sarah Brooker for Washing the Church Linnen

To Charles Pearjon's Acc'. Allow'd for keeping Andrew Furneau 6 Mo.

To William Terrill's Acc'. Allow'd for keeping D'. 6 Mo.

Carried forward

26576
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786 315

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>[227] Brought Forward</td>
<td>26576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M'. Jonathan Patteson's Acc'. Allow'd, 16/1. in Tob°. @ 12/6 C'.</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edward Richardson's Acc'. 13/4. In Tob°. @ D°.</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Francis Harris's Acc'. 13/9. In Tob°. @ D°.</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Maj'. John Dandridge's Acc'. Allow'd</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To William Perkins for 5 Horse Block's'</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Gideon Majsie for keeping Geo. Barker 8 Mo.</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cap'. Jesse Scott, his Acc'. Allow'd</td>
<td>1200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Unity Raymond, towards her Support</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collector for Delinquents Returned</td>
<td>540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Richard Crump Jun''s. Acc'. Allow'd £ 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Alex'. Fargijson for Burying John Turner</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sarah Crump for keeping Mary Bailey 4 Mo.</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collector's Salary, at 6 C'.</td>
<td>1850</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>32696</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Contra                                                                    |         |
| By Tob°. due from the Collector Last year                                 | 899     |
| By 1025 Tithables, at 31° Tob°. C. Poll                                   | 31775   |
| By a Remainder due to the Collector, to be Allow'd him Next year          | 22      |
| Total                                                                    | 32696   |

Ordered,

That M'. Edmund Bacon, Cap'. Jesse Scott, and M'. Jonathan Patteson, be Appointed Vestry Men, in the Room
of Col'. Joseph Foster & M'. Joseph Marston Deceased. And Maj'. William Gray, who is Remov'd out of this Colony. And that the Clerk do give them Notice to Attend at the Next Vestry to be held for this Parish.


Orders Continued

That Edward Bettis be Appointed Sexton in the Room of Eliz'. Furbes, Whose Salary begins the 29th of Sept'. Last.

This Day the Parish Levy being Laid, we find it amounts to the Sum of 32696 Pounds of Tob. Which being Divided by 1025, the Number of Tithables in this Present year Amounts to 31 11/10 Tob. 39 Poll. Which Sum of 31 11/10 Tob. 39 Poll, M'. John Armistead is impowered to Collect, he giving Bond with his Securities M'. Ambrose Dudley, and M'. John Parke, for the Performance of his Office, as Collector.

Signed by D. Mojsom Min'.

Orders Continued
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

William Macon  }  Ch. Wardens
William Hopkins

Recorded by
John Ryan,  
John Parke

Walter Clopton  }  Vestry Men
Ambrose Dudley

Ch. Wardens

At a Vestry held at the Vestry-Room of St. Peters Parish, the 29th Day of Sep't. 1753

Present

The Rev'd. M'r. D. Mojsom Min'r.

Col'. William Macon  }  Ch. Wardens
M'r. William Hopkins
Col'. D. P. Custis
M'r. John Parke  }  Vestry-Men
M'r. John Lewis

M'r. Edmund Bacon, M'r. Jeje Scott, & M'r. Jonathan Patteson, being Chosen Vestry Men at the last Vestry, and the Clerk being Ordered to give them Notice of the Same, They Accordingly Appeared at this Vestry, and Quallify'd themselves as the Law Directs, by taking the Oaths appointed, & Subscribing to be Conformable to the Doctrine & Discipline of the Church of England, & Subscribing the Test, and are Admitted to their Places in the Vestry

Present

M'r. Edmund Bacon.
M'r. Jeje Scott.
M'r. Jonathan Patteson

Continued
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the Revd. Mr. David Mojsom's Salary 'till 29th Sept.</td>
<td>16000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cask &amp; Shrinkage, 8 £ C.</td>
<td>1280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Revd. Mr. D. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe, Cask &amp; Shrinkage</td>
<td>1728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Ryan's Salary, as Clerk of the parish &amp; Vestry</td>
<td>1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edward Bettis D. as Sexton 'till Sep. 29.</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cornelius Mattis, for keeping his Mother</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sam's Bailey for keeping Mary Major</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Turner for keeping Charles Goodwin</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Gozard</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To William Meanly for keeping his Daughter</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M's. Benj'. Waller for One list Tithables</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sarah Brooker towards her Maintainance</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To D. for Washing the Church Linnen</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Anderfon towards her Support</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To William Terrill for keeping Andrew Furneau</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Col. Jn's. Dandridge for Two Lists Tithables</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Spencer towards the Support of her Daughter</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sarah Green towards her Support</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Unity Raymond towards her Support</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tob'. Ordered to be Levy'd for the Use of the Parish</td>
<td>12611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collectors Salary, at 6 £ C.</td>
<td>2383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ballance due to the Collector last year</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42128</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
By 1137 Tithables, at 37" Tob. P Poll

Ballance due to the Collector to be allow'd him

Next year

Order'd.

That Col'. William Macon, & M'. William Hopkins, be Continued Church Wardens, for the Ensuing year.

That the Church Wardens do pay to John Reynolds, Three Pounds, And Unto Rich'. Thomson, Forty Shillings

That the Church Wardens do Settle with M'. John Armistead for the Money in his hands due to the Parish, and Receive the Same, and Account with the Vestry for it

Orders Caried forward

Orders Continued

That the Sum of 12611" of Tob. be Levy'd for the Use of the Parish, and to be Sold by the Church Wardens, as Soon as it Can be Collected.

This Day the Parish Levy being Laid, we find it to Amount to the Sum of 42128 Pounds of Tob. Which being Divided by 1137. the Number of Tithables this present year Amounts to 37 Pounds of Tob. P Poll. and a Remainder of 59" Tob. Which Sum of 37" Tob P Poll, M'. John Armistead is Impowered by this Vestry to Collect; he giving Bond with his Securities, M'. John Parke, and M'. Jonathan Patteson, for the due Performance of his Office, as Collector.
At a Vestry held for St. Peters-Parish, the 28th. Day of September. Año. Doñ. 1754.

Present

The Rev' M'. D. Mojsom Min'.

Col' William Macon  } Church Wardens.
        M'. William Hopkins

Col' Dan'. Parke Custis  M'. Geo. Webb
Cap'. Edmund Bacon   M'. Jejse Scott
M'. John Parke  M'. Walter Clopton &
M'. John Lewis  M'. Jona. Patteson

Vestry Men

Saint—Peters—Parish  D'.  Il Tob.
To the Rev' M'. D. Mojsom's Salary, to the 29th. Sept'.  16000
To Cask & Shrinkage, 8 ½ C'.  1280
To the Rev'. M'. D. Mojsom for Difficency of a Glebe, Cask & Shrinkage  1728

Carried forward  19008

[231]

Brought forward  Il Tob.  19008
To John Ryan’s Salary, as Clerk of the Parish & Vestry  1800
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To D°. for washing the Church Linnen</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edward Bettis Sexton, his Salary</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cornelius Mattis for keeping his Mother</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sam'. Bailey for keeping Mary Major</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To George Waddill for keeping Charles Goodwin</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Gozard</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To William Meanley for keeping his Daughter</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°. Benjamin Waller for a Copy of a list of Tithables</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sarah Brooker to be Dispos'd of for her Use by the Ch. Wardens</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Col°. John Dandridge for 2 Lists of Tithables</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jona. Patteson for keeping Andrew Furneau</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mary Spencer for keeping her Daughter</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sarah Green towards her Support</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Unity Raymond towards her Support</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 10° Tob°. Poll Levy'd Order of the Vestry</td>
<td>11590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Reynolds towards his Support</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°. Jona Patteson's Acc'. Allow'd in Tob°. at 12/6. C°.</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°. William Terrill's Acc'. £1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Richard Crump Jun'. for Repairs</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collector for Delinquents &amp; former Bal-lence's</td>
<td>1299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Vaiden Patroller's Parish Levy</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sum</td>
<td>41355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Collector's Salary @ 6 C°.</td>
<td>2481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>43836</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
By 1159 Tithables, at 38" Tob°. £ Poll 44042 Ballance to be Accounted for by the Collector in Laying the Next Levy 206

Ordered. That Col°. William Macon & Mr. William Hopkins, be Continued Church Wardens 'till the Next Vestry

That Mr. John Armistead do pay the Sum of £ 13||15|| which is the Sum he has Received for fines, into the hands of Col°. William Macon Church Warden

Orders Continued

That Mr. William Hopkins, do also pay to the Said Col°. Macon the Sum of £ 7||5|| which he has now in his hands, and is due to the Parish

Whereas, it Appears to the Vestry, that Col°. William Macon's Acc°, which he has this Day Produced, is just, & there is a Ballance in his hands due to the Parish of £ 34||1||6½: he is to keep the Said Ballance, 'till it is Ordered to be disposed of by the Vestry, together with the Other Sums to be paid to him

This Day the Parish Levy is Laid, And we find it Amounts to the Sum of 43836" Tob°. Which being Divided by 1159. the Number of Tithables in the Parish this Present Year, Amounts to 38" Tob°. £ Poll. Whereof John Hopkins is Appointed Collector, To the Performance of which he has given Bond with his Securities, Mr. John Parke, and Mr. Edmund Bacon
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vestry Men</th>
<th>Ch. Wardens</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Parke</td>
<td>Edmund Bacon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund Bacon</td>
<td>John Parke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jejse Scott</td>
<td>John Lewis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Lewis</td>
<td>Walter Clopton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Clopton</td>
<td>Jejse Scott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Lewis</td>
<td>John Lewis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Macon</td>
<td>William Hopkins</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Recorded by John Ryan, Clerk of the Vestry

At a Vestry held for St. Peters Parish, the 13th Day of 7br. 1755, for appointing Processioners, and doing Other Parish Business.

Present

The Rev'd. M'r. D. Mojsom, Min'r.

M'r. William Hopkins Church Warden

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vestry Men</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M'r. John Lewis.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M'r. Walter Clopton.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M'r. Jejse Scott.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M'r. Jonathan Patteson.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Pursuant to an Order of the Court of James City County, Dated July the 14th. And also, an Order of the Court of New-Kent County, Dated June the 12th. 1755. Directing the Vestry of this Parish to Divide the Lands therein into Precincts, And Appoint Persons to Procession the Same According to Law

Ordered. That all the Lands in this Parish be Divided into Twenty Precincts, the Same that have been hitherto Processioned, and that the Persons whose Names are Under Specified in Each Precinct Respectively do Procession the Same, and Return to the Vestry an account of their Proceedings, That is to Say.
Carried forward

Orders Continued Viz.

1. John Roper, & Henry Atkinson
2. Geo. Poindexter, & Wm. Poindexter
3. Jona Patteson, & Rob'. Bailey
4. Walter Clopton & Rob'. Jarratt
5. Jejse Scott, & George Waddill
6. John Waddill, & Noel Waddill
7. William Macon, & Martine Hewlett
9. John Parke & Edmund Bacon
10. Charles Manning & Joseph Ellyson
11. Thomas Martin & Devereux Clopton
12. Rob'. Ellyson & Francis Harris
13. Edw'. Morgan & John Dollard
14. Charles Crump & Henry Scruggs
15. Geo. Wilkinson & Ambrose Dudley
16. Thomas Mojs & James Christian
17. Francis Barns & Joseph Weaver
18. William Gregory & John Green
19. William Vaiden & Thomas Hilliard
20. John Wilkinson & Jacob Ragland

And that Such Procefsioning Shall be by them Respectively made, between the Last day of September, and the last day of March Next Ensuing, as to them Shall Seem Most Meet and Convenient.

Ordered That Col'. William Macon, and Mr. William Hopkins, be Continued Church Wardens, 'till the Next Vestry.

That a Vestry be held on Monday the 29th. of this Instant for Laying the Parish Levy, and doing Other Parochial Business.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Signed by the Rev. Mr. David Mojsom, Rector
Mr. William Hopkins Church Warden

Dan'. Parke, Custis
Walter Clopton
George Webb
Edmund Bacon

Vestry Men

John Parke
John Lewis Junr.
Jefse Scott
Jonathan Patteson

Recorded by
John Ryan, Clk o' th' Vestry.

At a Vestry held at the Vestry-Room of St. Peters-Parish, for Laying the Parish Levy, & doing Other Parochial Business, the 29th. day of Sept. 1755.

Present

The Rev. Mr. D. Mojsom, Rector,
Col. William Macon
Mr. William Hopkins

Church Wardens

Col. Daniel Pke. Custis
Mr. Walter Clopton
Mr. Ambrose Dudley
Mr. John Parke

Vestry men

M. John Lewis
M. Edmund Bacon
M. Jonathan Patteson
M. Jefse Scott

S'. Peters-Parish

D' II Tob. 11

To the Rev. Mr. D. Mojsom's Salary, to this day 16000
To Cask & Shrinkage 8 % Centum 1280
To the Rev. Mr. D. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe, Cask &c. 1728
To John Ryan's Salary, as Clerk of the Parish & Vestry 1800

Carried forward 20808

[234] II Tob. 11

To Sundrys brought Over 20808
To John Ryan for Washing the Church Linnen 150
To Edward Bettis Sexton 1000
To Cornelius Matthews for keeping his Mother & Burying her
To Sam’l. Bailey for keeping Mary Major, Levy’d for Geo. Waddill
To Geo. Waddill for keeping Charles Goodwin
To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Godard
To William Meanley for keeping his Daughter
To M’. Benjamin Waller for a Copy of a List of Tithables
To Col’. John Dandridge for a Copy of 2 D’s.
To Eliz’. Morris for keeping Andrew Furneau
To Mary Spencer for keeping her Daughter
To Sarah Green towards her Support
To Unity Raymond towards her Support
To John Reynolds towards his, & his Wife’s Support
To Thomas Waddill for keeping Mary Bailey & Burying her
To Eliz’. Carral Relieving Mark Flange
To John Waddill for Burying Alice Warren
To the Collector for Delinquents Return’d
To Martha Williams for her Relief
To Col’. William Macon’s Acc’t, for Goods deliver’d for the Use of the Poor, & Richard Crump’s Acc’t.
Repairs in the Church £12||19||9 in Tob’. at 2°*
*To a Ballance due from the Collector, at laying the last Levy

350
350
500
500
500
600
700
18
36
600
600
300
500
500
360
250
75
364
250
1558
206

30019
1801
31820

*Note! This whole line in the M.S. has been scratched through twice with a pen.—C. G. C.
Ordered That the Vestry with the Consent of the Minister proceed to the Choice of Church Wardens in the Place of Col°. William Macon, and Mr. William Hopkins, whose Office Expires at this Vestry; And Accordingly Mr. Edmund Bacon, and Mr. Jonathan Patteson are Chosen Church Wardens, and have Qualified themselves, by taking the Oaths Requir’d by Law: before Col°. Daniel Parke Custis, in the Presence of the Minister and Vestry

Order’d That George Forbes, Son of Eliz°. Forbes, be Levy free for the future

This Day the Parish Levy being laid we find it Amounts to the Sum of 31820°. Tob°. which being Divided by 1178 Tithables as appears by the list, it Amounts to the Sum of 27° Tob°. Poll. and a Remainder of 14° Tob°. due to the Collector. Whereof Col°. William Macon High Sheriff is appointed Collector

[235] Orders Continued
Collector, to the true Performance of which, he has given Bond, together with Col°. Daniel Parke Custis, his Security

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{Edmund Bacon} & \quad \text{Church Wardens} \\
\text{Jonathan Patteson} & \\
\text{D. Mosson, Rector} & \quad \text{William Macon} \\
\text{Daniel Parke, Custis} & \quad \text{William Hopkins} \\
\text{Walter Clopton} & \quad \text{John Parke} \\
\text{Ambrose Dudley} & \quad \text{Jefse Scott} \\
\text{Rich° Littlepage} & \quad \text{John Lewis Jun°.} \\
\end{align*}
\]

Recorded by

John Ryan. Clk. o' th' Vestry
At a Vestry met, and held upon the Glebe Land the 30th day of Sept'. 1755

Present

The Rev. M'. D. Mojsom, Rector

Cap'. Edmund Bacon, M'. Jonathan Patteson, Church Wardens

Col'. William Macon M'. John Lewis
Col'. Dan'. Parke Custis M'. William Hopkins
M'. Ambrose Dudley M'. Je£se Scott
M'. John Parke Vestry Men

The Gentlemen of the Vestry having this day Met upon the Glebe Land to Consult about building a Glebe, have Come to the following Resolutions

1st. That an house be built upon the Land which was bought of Philip Poindexter as Near as Conveniently may be, to the house of the Said Poindexter

2ly. That all Shuch Houses as are Required by Law be forthwith built; and Advertisements Published in the Gazette to give Notice to Undertakers to that Purpose.

3ly. That the 14th day of November Ensuing be the day fixed for the Meeting and Treating with the Undertakers if it be a fair day, if not, the Next fair day upon the Said Land

Edmund Bacon, Jonathan Patteson Church Wardens.

D. Mojsom Rector, John Parke Vestry Men.

Dan'. Parke Custis, John Lewis Jun'.

William Macon William Hopkins

Ambrose Dudley Je£se Scott

 Recorded by John Ryan Clerk of the Vestry
At a Vestry held at the Vestry Room of S'. Peters Parish y°. 29th Day of Sept'. Anno. 1756

Present
Cap°. Edmund Bacon Church Warden
Col°. William Macon        M°. John Parke
Col°. D. P. Custis         M°. Jeje Scott
M°. Amb. Dudley            M°. Walter Clopton
M°. Rich°. Littlepage

Vestry-Men

S° Peters-Parish        D°.        ll Tob°.
To the Rev°. M°. D. Mojsom Salary to the 29th Sept°. 16000
To Cask & Shrinkage 8 3/4 Cent. 1280
To the Rev°. M°. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe, Cask &c 1728
To John Ryan's Salary as Clerk of the Parish & Vestry 1800
To D°. for Washing the Church Linnen 150
To Edward Bettis's Salary as Sexton 1000
To Sam°. Bailey for keeping Mary Major 500
To Tho°. Mojs for keeping Charles Goodwin 600
To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Godard 600
To William Meanley for keeping his Daughter 700
To M°. Benj°. Waller for a Copy of a List of Tithables 18
To Col°. John Dandridge for 2 Copy's D°. 36
To Eliz. Morris for keeping Andrew Furneau 700
To Mary Spencer for keeping her Daughter 600
To Sarah Green towards her Support 300
To Unity Raymond towards her Support 500
To Martha Williams towards her Relief 250
To Eliz. Plumley, to be paid the Ch. Wardens towards her Relief 400
To the Ch. Wardens for the Support of Agnes Crumps Child 500
To John Reynald, & his Wife towards their Support 600
To M'. Jonathan Patteson's Acc'. £9\|2\|1\frac{1}{2}. In Tob\'.
at 14/ 39\ Cent 1300
To Rich\'. Thomas towards his Support 500
To M'. Jesse Scott's Acc'. £4\|0\|0. In Tob\'. at 14/ 39\ Cent 571
To Tobacco Levy'd for the Use of the Parish 9000

39633

To the Collector's Salary, at 6 39\ Cent 2378

42011

\& Contra

By 1233 Tithables, at 34\" Tob\'. 39\ Poll 41922
By a Ballance due to the Collector, to be Levy'd for him Next year 89

42011

Ordered

Ordered, That Cap\'. Edmund Bacon and M'. Jonathan Patteson be Continued Church Wardens for the Ensuing year

That M'. William Vaughan be appointed a Vestry Man in the Room of M'. William Hopkins De\'ced. And that the Clerk do give him Notice to Attend at the Next Vestry to be held for this Parish

This Day the Parish being Laid, we find it Amounts to the Sum of 42011 Pounds of Tobacco, which being Divided by 1233, being the Number of Tithables, as appears by the Lists, for this Present year Amounts to the Sum of 34\" Tob\'. 39\"
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Poll Together with a Remainder of 89th Tob. Due to the Collector which Sum, M'. Gill Armistead is Impowered to Collect of Every Tithable in the Parish this Present year To the true Performance of which, he has given Bond, Together with Col'. Dan'. Parke Custis, and Col'. Wm'. Macon his Securities

D Mojsom, Rector

Edmund Bacon Church Warden

Dan'. Parke Custis John Parke
William Macon Jefse Scott & Amb. Dudley Walter Clopton

Vestry Men

Recorded by John Ryan, Ck. Vestry

At a Vestry held at the Vestry-Room, for S'. Peters Parish, the 29th Day of September 1757

Present

The Rev'. M'. D'. Mojsom Min'.

Cap'. Edmund Bacon Church Warden
Col'. William Macon Cap'. Rich'. Littlepage
M'. John Parke M'. Ambrose Dudley
Cap'. Jefse Scott
Vestry Men

S'. Peters-Parish Debt'. II Tob'

To the Rev'. M'. David Mojsom's Salary, to Sept'.
29th. 16000
To Cask & Shrinkage 8 $ C'. on D'.
1280
To the Rev'. M'. Mojsom for Deficiency of a Glebe,
Cask &c
1728
To John Ryan's Salary as Clerk of the Parish, & Vestry 1800

Carried forward 20808

[238] II Tob.

To Sundrys Brought Over from Debit Side 20808
To Eleanah Ryan for Washing the Church Linen 150
To Edward Bettis's Salary, as Sexton 1000
To Sam Bailey for keeping Mary Major 500
To Tho. Mojs for keeping Charles Goodwin 600
To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Godard 600
To William Meanly for keeping his Daughter 700
To M. Benjamin Waller for Copy of a List of Tithables 18
To M. William Clayton for Two Copy's D°. 36
To Eliz. Morris for keeping Andrew Furneau 700
To Mary Spencer for keeping her Daughter 600
To Sarah Green towards her Support 300
To M. Jonathan Patteson's Acc°. £8||10||3½ Allow'd in Tob°. @ 14/ £ C°. 1216
To Col°. William Macon's Acc°. 13/6½ Allow'd D°. @ D°. 97
To Tho. Mojs's Acc°. for keeping Agnejs Crumps Child £1||5||6 @ D°. 180
To W°. Meanly's Acc°. for building a Shedd for his Daughter 100
To Mary Reynolds towards her Support 300
To Martha William's towards her Support 250
To the Church Wardens for the Use of Eliz°. Plumley 400
To Tho. Mojs, for keeping Agnejs Crumps Child 600
To the Ch. wardens for the Use of Rich°. Thomson 600
To D°. for the Use of John Simco 1000
To John Dollard for Burrying Charles Morris 200
To Rich°. Taylor for keeping Henry Boltons Child £2||10 @ 14/ £ C°. 356
To D°. for keeping the Same Child the Ensuing year £5 @ 14/ £ C°. 714
To Fra. Barns acc°. for a Coffin for Agnejs Crump, & keeping her Child 560
To D°. for keeping the Said Child the Ensuing Year 714
To M°. John Armisteads Acc°. 18/ in Tob°. at 14/ £ C°. 128
To 4" Tob. Poll Levy'd for the Use of the Parish 5008
To the Collector for Ballance due to him Last Levy 89
To D°. for Delinquents Last Year 198
To John Hopkins Acc°. Allow'd 196

Total Sum 38918

To the Collectors Salary at 6 " C°. 2335

Carried forward 41253

Brought forward from Debtors Side 41253

By 1252 Tithables, at 33" Tob. Poll 41316

Ordered That M°. Tho°. Ivy, & M°. Stephen Furneau Holmes, do pay the Vestry, 1600" Tob°. with Cask, Shrinkage &c. for the Use of the Parish, and for not finishing the Glebe Work, According to Agreement.

M°. William Vaughan, having been Chosen the last Vestry, to Serve as a Vestry-Man, in the Room of M°. William Hopkins Deeed. hath this Day, duly Qualifyed himself, by taking the Oaths Required by Law, and is there upon admitted a Member of this Vestry.

Cap°. Edmund Bacon, & M°. Jonathan Patteson, by Consent of the Minister, and Vestry, are Continued Church Wardens, for the Ensuing year.

M°. Lewis Webb, & M°. Izard Wilkinson, are Chosen Vestry-Men, to Serve in the Room of Col°. Daniel Parke Custis,
Deced and Mr. John Lewis, who is Remov’d out of the Parish. And that the Clerk do give them Notice to Meet at the Next Vestry to be held for this Parish.

John Taylor, John Bird, & William Meanly, upon their Petition, are Set Levy free

This day the Parish Levy being Laid, & we find it Amounts to the Sum of 41253 Pounds of Tob. which being Divided by 1253, the Number of Tithables for this Present year, amounts to 33½ Tob. @ Poll. And a Ballance due as above, which Sum of 33½ Tob. @ poll. Mr. Lain Jones, is appointed to Collect, having Enter’d into Bond, with his Securities, Col. William Macon, & Mr. William Clayton for the due Performance of his Office.

Signed by D. Mojsom, Rector
Edmund Bacon Willm. Macon John Parke
Ch. Warden Rich. Littlepage Jejse Scott. And
Amb. Dudley William Vaughan

Recorded by Vestry-Men
John Ryan Clk. VeJr

[240]
At a Vestry held, at the Vestry-Room for St. Peter’s Parish, the 20th. Day of February, 1758

Present
The Rev. Mr. D. Mojsom Min.
Cap. Edmund Bacon Ch. Wardens
Mr. Jonathan Patteson
Col. William Macon Mr. John Parke
Mr. George Webb Mr. Jejse Scott. and
Mr. Walter Clopton Mr. William Vaughan

Ordered.
Mr. Lewis Webb, and Mr. Izard Wilkinson, having been Chosen Vestry-Men, at the last Vestry, have this day taken
the Oaths as Appointed by Law; and Subscrib'd the Test, and Declaration, are thereupon Admitted Members of this Vestry.

Cap'. Edmund Bacon, Church Warden, having Render'd an Acc'. to the Vestry, the Ballance now in his hands, is, £19|| 11\sy 4

It appearing to the Vestry that the new Chimney at the East End of the Glebe House, is of great Advantage and Conveniency to it; and it is Agreed by the Vestry, that Another New Chimney be Erected at the West End of the Said House; And that the Church Wardens, with Col'. William Macon, Cap'. Jejse Scott, M'. Lewis Webb, M'. John Parke, and M'. Izard Wilkinson, do meet at the Glebe, to agree with workmen for the Performing of the Said work, when they Shall Judge Proper, and as Soon as Conveniently they Can.

Order'd. That Rich'. Crump, have five of Madam Custis's Male Tiths, from the Brick House, & Old Quarter to work upon his Road, And that those Tiths be Excused from working upon any Other Road.

Order'd. That William Bailey's, & Joseph Pargeson's, Male Tiths, be Added to Martin Hewlets gange, and that they be Excused from working upon any Other Road.

Order'd. That M'. Eliz'. Vaughan's, Philip Austins, and George Walton's, Male Tiths, be Added to Noel Waddill's Gange; And that they also be Excused from working Upon Any Other Road.

Orders Continued

[241] Orders brought forward.

Order'd, That the fine, by the Presentment of the Grand Jury, Against Martin Hewlet, be Remitted.

Order'd. That the fine, by the Presentment of the Grand Jury, Against Rich'. Crump, be Likewise Remitted.
At a Vestry held for St. Peter’s Parish, on Monday the 26th June, 1758

Present

The Rev. D. Mojsom Min.

Cap. Edm. Bacon Church Warden

Col. William Macon M. Walter Clopton

M. John Parke M. Jefse Scott

M. Lewis Webb M. William Vaughan

M. Izard Wilkinson

Order’d, That M. William Clayton be appointed and Chosen a Vestry-Man to serve in the Room of M. George Webb, Deceased.

Richard Crump having Presented his Account for work done to the Church &c. it is ordered that the Churchwardens Pay him the sum of Twenty Pounds Curr., Money in full Satisfaction for all the work done by him for the Parish to this day.

D. Mojsom Min.

Edmund Bacon, Ch. Warden William Macon William Vaughan

John Parke Lewis Webb

Recorded by Jefse Scott Izard Wilkinson

John Ryan, Clerk Walter Clopton

of the Vestry.
At a Vestry held at the Vestry-Room of S'. Peters-Parish, on Wednesday, the 22<sup>4</sup> of November, Anno Dom. 1758

Present

The Rev'd. M'. D. Mojsom, Min'.
Cap'. Edmund Bacon
M'. Jonathan Patteson

Church Wardens

M'. Lewis Webb
M'. Jefse Scott
M'. John Parke
M'. William Clayton
M'. Walter Clopton
Cap'. William Vaughan
Cap'. Rich'd. Littlepage

Vestry Men

S'. Peters—Parish
D'. II Tob°.

To the Rev'd. M'. D, Mojsom's Salary to the 29 of Sept°. 16000

To Cask & Shrinkage on D°. 8 $ C°. 1280

To John Ryan's Salary as Clerk o' th' Ch. & Vestry, to 7br 29 1800

To Edward Bettis Sexton to Sept'. 29 1000

To Elleanah Ran for Washing the Church Linnen 150

To Mary Clopton for keeping Mary Godard 600

To William Wilkinson for keeping Mary Major 500

To Will'. Meanly for keeping his Daughter 700

To M'. Benjamin Waller for a Copy of a List of Tithables 18

To M'. William Clayton for Two Copy's D°. 36

To Mary Spencer for keeping her Daughter 600

To Eliz'. Morris for keeping Andrew Furneau 700

To Sarah Green towards her Support 300

To Mary Reynolds towards her Support 300

To Martha Williams towards her Support 250

To the Church Wardens for the Use of Eliz' Plumley 400

To Ditto, for the Use of John Simcoe 1000
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To D°. for the Use of Rich°. Tom°n</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°. Lewis Webb’s Acc°. £1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°. Lain Jones for Ballance of his Acc°.</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Rev°. M°. Mojsom’s Acc°. £2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Ch. Wardens for the Use of Jane Pond</td>
<td>800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ditto for Willm Meanlys Use</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To D°. for John Taylors Use</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To D°. for Mary Amos°s</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sundries Carried forward</td>
<td>28185</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[243]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Sundries brought from Debit Side</td>
<td>28185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rich°. Crumps Acc°. £5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M°. Jesse Scotts Acc°. £4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Tob°. Levy’d for Additional Work done to the Glebe</td>
<td>5000</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the Collector’s Salary, at 6 % Centum</td>
<td>206334</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total Sum 3645934

ceptors - 36511

Ballance Due from the Collector to the Parish 51\frac{3}{4}

Proof 36511

Orders. Cap°. William Vaughan, and M°. Lewis Webb, are Appointed, and Chosen Church Wardens, for the Ensuing year

M°. Jonathan Patteson, L[ ] Rendered his Acc°. The Ballance Due from him to the Paris[ ] Pounds, Ten
Shillings, and Two Pence, Which Sum he is Ordered to Pay to M'. Stephen Holmes, and M'. Thomas Ivy

This day the Parish Levy amounts to 36459¾ Pounds of Tobacco. Which Sum being divided by the Number of Tithables for this Present year, Amounts to 29½ Tobacco P Poll, and a Ballance due to the Parish as above, Whereof the Church Wardens are Appointed Collectors, and by the Church Wardens and Vestry given to M'. Lain Jones, on giving Bond and Security for the due Performance of his Office as Collector

D. Mojsom Rector
William Vaughan } Church Wardens
Lewis Webb
Walter Clopton
Rich'. Littlepage
John Parke
Edmund Bacon
Edmund Bacon
Vestry Men
Jefse Scott
Jonathan Patteson
William Clayton

Recorded by
John Ryan,
Clk. Vestry

[244] Blank
[245] Blank
[246] Blank

D'. S': Peters Parish to M': W™: Walker
1741
£ S d
To Building a Steeple According to the first Agreement 130|| 0||0
To making a new Door & Door Case Painting the great West Door mending the Plaistering white washing the Church mending the Floor & Sleepers in Sev'': of the Pews 8|| 0||0
To making A large Palisado Gate 4|| 0||0
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Painting the Stairs</td>
<td>0£ 15s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To making a Table for the Vestry Room</td>
<td>1£ 5s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To making three Benches for D°</td>
<td>0£ 12s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td>146£ 12s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taken from this Account</td>
<td>6£ 5s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Allowed</strong></td>
<td>140£ 7s 0d</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1741</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Cash Rec°: Maj°: John Dan°</td>
<td>40£ 0s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By D°: Rec°: Capt Richard Litt°</td>
<td>30£ 0s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By D°: Paid W°: Atkinson as M°</td>
<td>18£ 0s 0d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By D°: P°: M°: Farq°: Mathes°</td>
<td>37£ 2s 9d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By D°: P°: Rev°: M°: David Mojsom</td>
<td>15£ 4s 3d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td>140£ 7s 0d</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
NOTE

All who are bound by ties of affection to New Kent County and its antiquities have reason to be grateful to Brady, the celebrated Union photographer, who accompanied McClellan's Army in the Peninsular Campaign, for this interesting picture of St. Peter's Church as it looked seventy-five years ago.

The central figure in the group of officers shown is that of Major General E. V. Sumner, Commander of the II Corps.
Lydia daughter of James Blackwell & Lydia his wife baptized the 30 [ 16[ ] ]
Thomas the son of Edward Bell & Mary his wife baptized y°: 5 day of September [?] 1[ ]
Mary daughter of Thomas Buttler & Mary his wife baptized y°: 7 day of Nov°: [ 16[ ]]
William the sone of Will Bingham & Jane his wife baptiz°: y°: 28 day of [ 16[ ]]
Will y° sone of Will: Bigger was born y°: 28 of Jan°: and baptiz y°: 24 of March ffol: 16[ ]
Betty a negroe girl of M°: Will Beck borne y°. 7th°: day of Jany 16[ ]
Thomas sone to Thomas Browne bap°: y°: 27°: day of November 16[ ]8
Edward son to John Bayly baptiz°: y°: 30 day of May 16[ ]
Mary daug°: to Charles Bostick baptiz°: the 24°: day of June [ ]
Edward [?] son to Robert Bompus bap°: y°: 16 day of August [ ]
[ ] son to John Bayly bap°: y°: 8 of June [ ]
[ ] daug°: to James Blackwell bap°: y°: 27 of sep°: [ ]
ffran son to Jn°: Barnet bap°: y°: 28 of June [ ]
Rich[?] son to Richard Brock bap°: y°: 11 of oct° [ ]
Joseph son to Abraham Benn[?] Bap°: y°: 18 of oc°: [ ]
John Son of Charles Barker by Rebeck his wife bap[ ]
Jn° Son of Jn° Brown & Eliz his wife bap°: the: 10 Ju[ ]
Anne Daug°: of Jn° Baughan and Mary his wife born [ ]
and baptized the 10 day of July [ ]
Anne Daught°: of Jofeph Baughan baptiz y°: [ ]
Elizabeth daughter of John Barnes bap’t the 2[ ]
Judeth: daughter of Rob’ Bumpas baptiz: y [ ]
Jane: Daughter of John Burnley bap: the [ ]
Katherin: Daught’ of Rich’ Bullock baptiz: the [ ]
John Son of Tho Bajfett bap’: the 5 ffeb’
John: Son: of Hen’ Borne by Sarah: his wife bap’: 19 mar[
Ellener Daut’ of Rob’ Brooks baptiz: July: [ ]
Nathan Son of John Barnett bap the 27 [ ]
Dorothy Daut’ of Edw’ Bullock baptiz the [ ]
John Son of James Blackwell baptiz[
Sarah Daut’ Rob’ Brooks baptiz the 11[
Margery Daut’ Benj. Bulkley bapt. the[
Sarah Daut’ of Hen’ Bourn bap the [
John Son of Thomas Brook % marg’: bap’:[ ]
Mary Daut’ of James Blackwell bap’ 24 D[
Elizabeth Daut’ of Jn’ Baughan Ju’ bap’ May [ ]
Thomas Son of Thomas Briggman baptiz the 3 nov[ ]
Mary Daut’ of Richard Brooker baptiz 1st D[
John Son of John Barnes bapiz the 29 De[
Elizabeth daughter of John Brown bapiz the [ ]
Amadiah Daut’ of Chriftop’ Binsn [?] bap’ 23 ffeb[
[ ] Daut’ of Hen’ Bone born the 1st March [ ]
[ ] Daut’ of David Bell born the 2‘: Janu[
[ ] Daut’ of Jn’ Burley [?] baptz the 20 July [ ]
[ ] Daut’ of Robert Brooks bapiz the 6 July [ ]
[ ] Daut’ of Rob’ Bumpus born the 19 oct[ ]
[ ] the Daut’ of [ ]am’ Bugg baptiz[
[ ] Baughan S[ ] Jn’ Baughan Ju’ bap[ ]
[ ] Bullock bap[ ]
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

[2]

[ ] belonging to m* Sarah Bray
Jacob borne *October May........................................1697
Pegg borne October................................................1697
Hannah borne July................................................1699
Rebecca dau' of Hen' Bourne baptiz the 28 ma' 1702/3
Jane: Dau' of Hen' Bow baptiz the 4th apr 1703
Anne Dau' of Tho Baffett bapiz the 20 June 1703
Joshua Son of Geo' Brock bapiz the 3 July 1703
[ ] Son of Rich' Brooker borne 4 ffeb 1702/3
[ ] of Jn' Burnley baptiz y' 21 nov' 1703
[ ] Child belonging to m* Butts)
  )ember
[ ] John Bowies Jr' baptiz y' 13 ffeb' 1703
[ ] Cha' Barker baptiz y' 5 march 1703/4
[ ] of David Bell baptiz y' 21 may 1704
[ ] of Edw Bullock baptiz y' 4 June 1704
[ ] of Tho' Baffett baptized baptized y' 1st
  of July 1705
[ ] on A: B: Child Born y': 17th: Day of Au-
  gust 1705 [?]
[ ] of Jn'; Baughon born y'. 5th: May 1706
[ ] Joseph Baughon Born y'. 17th: Day of
  ffeb': 1702
[ ] gro belonging to m'. Will'': Beck)
[ ] Day of August 1704
[ ] of Thomas Baffett born y'. 10th: xbr 1696
[ ] Son of Thomas Baffett born 18.
ffebr 1701

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen.—
C. G. C.
344 REGISTER OF ST. PETER'S PARISH

  5 february 1705
[1] Negro girl belonging to m't Butts, y°.
  born [ ] 1705
[1] of James Bullock bap' 5 Jan'y 1706/7
[1] of Jn*: Billey bapt y° 5 Jan'y 1706/7
[1] negro girl belonging to m't Butts born 19
  March 1706/7
[1] Th° Ba[sett bapt 19: 8hr 1707
[1] ter of Tho: Barns Baptised April the 2°: 1708
[1] Negro Girl of Mad" Sarah Brays Born
  y°: 4°: day of July 1707
  y°: 25°: 1708
[1] Barn a Bastard Child Born March y°:
  27°: 1708
[1] of Nathanael Brothers and Mary his
  Wife [ ] y°: 4°: 1706 and Baptised 1708
  August y°: 9°:
[1] Henry Bardrick Baptised September
  the 5°: 1708
[1] of Jn*: Bacon: Born August the
  14°: 1708
[1] son of Jn*: Bacon Born 8° y°: 30°: 1709
[1] belonging to Jn*: Bacon B[r]n in
  April 1708
[1] pher Binns Bapt' No[ ] y°: 21°: [ ]
[1] hter of Thomas [ ]

[3] C

Thomas Cotterill sone of Richard and Mary his wife
Baptiz'd y° 11 day of April 16 [ ]
Timothy y° sone of Robert Chandler & Eliz' his wife
baptized y° 17 day of octob' 168[ ]
John y° sone of Nicholas Cox & Mary his wife bap\th\n y° 31 day of octob' nat y° 11 of octob' 168[ ]
Susannah daughter to Stephen Crump bap': y°: 4: 6: 
of Septem' 168[ ]
Rob: sone to Robert Chandler bap': y°. 30 of May 168[ ]
Eliz: daugh': to Rich°: Cumbo bap': y°. 17°: of 
  february 168[ ]
Sara daug': to Rich: Chastin bap': y° 13 day of May 168[ ]
Angelica daughter to John Craford bap': y° 21 of 
  Novem': 1689
Eliz: daughter to William Crump, bap': y° 24 day of 
  Aprill 1692[?]
Rachell daughter to George Cox bap': y°: 1°: of June 169[ ]
Peter negroe belonging to David Craford borne y°: 10 
  of Octo' 168[ ]
Thomas son to Thomas Cranshaw bap': y° 25 of 
  Desem' 169[ ]
John son to Rob': Chandler bap': y° 11 of Jan 169[ ]
Barbara Daug° of Thomas Cale & mary his wife borne 
  Dec° 9 169[ ] and Bapized the 10 July 169[ ]
James Son of Edw° Chambers and Eliz his wife bap': 7 Aug° 
  169[ ]
Hen° Son of Hen° Childs baptiz the 13 nov° 169[ ]
Elizabeth: daughter of Hen° Crumpton: baptiz: 2 
  october 169[ ]
Margaret: daugh° of Rob° Cade bap°: nov° the 27 169[ ]
Hannah Dau° Benj° Clark: by: Eliz: wife bap° the 
  12 march 169[ ]
Richard Son of Edw° Bullock: by Sarah: baptiz: 
  the 16 april 16[ ]
william Son of Benj Clark by mary baptiz the 25 June 169[ ]
william Son of Robert Chandler baptiz the: 26 June 169
Abraham Son of Abrâ Cox baptiz the 13 Dec'
mary: dautr of william Crump: bap': the 9 June 16[ ]
Thomas: Son of Thô Caje natt: the 16 November 169[ ]
Samuell Son of Burnell Chapell baptiz the 4 [ ] 16[ ]
Matthew Son of Abraham Cook born the 27 June [ ]
mary Daut' of Thô Caje baptized the 18 ffeb' [ ]
Joseph Son of Rob' Chandler baptiz the 11 aug' [ ]
Benjamen Son of Benj Clark baptiz the 29 [ ]
Stephen Son of william Crump baptiz the 3 novemb' [ ]
ffrancis Son of Thomas Cheney baptiz the 15 De-
B Walter Son of Hen' Childes baptiz the 5 January [ ]
Susaña Daut' of Rob' Crump baptiz the 23 march [ ]
Hannah Daut' of Abraham Cook baptiz the 21 De[ ]
Jane Dauter of Hen' Crompton baptiz the 15 mar[ ]
William Son of Hugh Caje baptiz the 24 [ ]
James Son of Hen' Chiles Gen' baptiz the [ ]
Bryan Son of Wm Cooker baptiz y° 10 Octob[ ]
Anne Daut' of Hen' Crompton baptiz 25 Dec[ ]
ffrancis a negro boy belonging to w'm C[ ] borne
the 15 August 1703
nane negro belonging to w'm Clopton [ ]
the 29 April 1704 [ ] Daughter of Rob' Chandler baptized [ ]
W'm Son of [ ] bap[ ]
Ba[y° Son of W'm Crump bap y° 12 May [ ]

Joseph Son of Rob': Crump bap 17 July 1706
Negros Belonging to David Clark[on. Peg born in 7ber
and Doll: Born June the 28th: 1708
Mary Daughter of Wm. Crump Born April y°: 30th:
& Bapt° May y°: 8th: 1709
Gutrich Jon of Stephen Crump by Anne his Wife
Born May y°: 22 1709
Phillis a Negro Girl belonging to Rich Cotterel Jur
Born Feb° y°: 10th: 1708/9
Charles Son of Richard Crump Born ffeb° y° 2°
Baptized ffeb° y°. 26th: 1709
Susanna Daughter of Thomas Cotterel Bapt°. April
y°: 1st: 1710
Jn°: a Negro belonging to M°: W°: Clopton Baptized
June y°: 25th: 1710
Richard Cotterell son of Rich: Cotterell Baptized
December y° 17°th 1710
John Son of David Clarkson Baptised ffebruary y° 1710
Lucy Daughter of Rob°. Crump Baptised March y°:
25th: 1711
Thomas Jon of Thomas Cotterell Bapt°: April y°:
22°. 1711
Mary Daughter of James Crump Baptised May y°: 13°. 1711
Judith Daughter of James Christian Baptized May y°:
21°. 1711
Richard Jon of Rich: Crump Born 8°. y° 12°th. Bapti-
tised November y°: 11°th: 1711
Agnes Daughter of Stephen Crump Baptised 9° y°:
25°th: 1711
Sarah Daughter of Arthur Crue Born April y°: 21°th: 1712
Anne Daughter of Walter Clopton Born July y°: 3°.
Baptized August y°: 3°. 1712
Birtha Daughter of Rob°. Clopton Born August y°:
19° th Baptised 7°° 28: 1712
Gedion Son of M°: W°: Carr Born January y°: 1°:
& Baptised ffeb° y° 8°th 1712
Gilbert Jon of Tho: Cotterell Baptised March y°. 5th: 1712
Agnes Daughter of James Crump Baptised May y°. 10th: 1713

Anne Daughter of Wm: Crump Born 7th y°. 8th: & Baptised 8th y°. 4th: 1713
Charles Jon of Rich Cotterel Ju. Baptised December y°. 27th: 1713
Thomas & Sarah Jon & Daughter of Steph: Crump Born Feb°: 14th: 1713

Negros Belonging to Maj': John Custis (viz)
Patty A Mullato Born March y°: 18th 1709
Patty A Negro Born March y° 18th 1709
[ ] A Negro Born May 1713
[ ] Jobb A Negro Born 7th 1712
Betty A Negro Born May 1712


[ ] urge A Negro belonging to Maj' Cuftis Born April y°: 18th: 1714
[ ] hiv A Negro belonging to M'. Wm: Clopton Born June y°: 16: 1706
[ ] A Negro belonging to y°. y°. Clopton Born May y°: 8th: 1707
[ ] A Negro belonging to y°. f°. Clopton Born May y°: 30th: 1713
[ ] A Negro belonging to Rich' Cotterell Ju'. Born 7th y°: 15th: 1714

[ ] Daughter of Rob' Clopton And Sarah his Wife Born July [ ] Baptised August y°: 29th: 1715[?]
[ ] A Negro Child belonging to y°. f°. Rob' Clopton Born 7th y°: 25th: 1714
[ ] Joff of Walter Clopton Born y°: 19th: of 9th: Baptised December y°: 19th 1714
[ ] of Tho: Cotterell Born December y°: 31st: 1714
Richard the sone of Frances Day and his wife baptized y° 9 day of May 168[ ]
Will. the sone of Henry Dillan & Elinor his wife baptized y° 1 day of August 168[ ]
Geo: son to Robert Dowglas bapt°: y°. 9th: day of Aprill 1682
Robert sone to Robert Dowglas bapt°: y°. 15 th: of February 1683
William son to Rob' DepreJ bapt°: y°. 24 of Octo': 1689
Mary daug°: to Rob°: DepreJ's bapt°: y°. 9 of November 1690
Margreart daug°: to Henry Dillan bapt°: y°. 15 of March 1690/1
Rachell daug°: to Alice Doe bapt°: y°: 15 of Marth 1690/1
David Son of David and Bethia Bell bapt° the 10 July 1698
Eliz Daug of Jn° Deiett & Eliz his wife bapt° 14 Aug' 1698
Sarah daug° of Rob° DepreJ & mary his wife bapt°:
4 Sep° 1698
Eliz Daughter of Geo Dabney baptiz the 11 nov 1698
welthan Daughter of James Dabney baptiz the 8 Jan 1698/9
Suzannah Daut of James Durrum by by Eliz his wife
  bap": 19 march 1698/9
william Son of will Doue Baptiz the 2 July 1699
Eliz Daut of ffrancis Day baptiz the 20 Jan 1694
Elizabeth daut of Rob' Depreft baptiz y° 19 July 1702
Perthenia Daut of Jn° Dennett borne y° 27 nov 1696[?]1
Eliza Daut of John Dennett borne y° 13 June 1698
Thomas Sone of Jn° Dennett borne y° 11 ffeb 1699
John Sone of John Dennett borne y° 21 Octo 1702
James Son of James Durrum baptiz y° 23 may 1703
Mathew dau of Jeremiah Dumas baptiz y° 10: oct 1703
william Son of william Dollard baptiz y° 19 ma 1703/4
Elizabeth Daugh' of James Doller bapt* 19th 8br 1703
Mary Daughter of Henry Dickes Born the 5th:
  November 170[ ]
Edward Son of Francis Day, & Elisabeth his Wife,
  Born 8th y°: 1st: 1708
ffrancis Jon of W° Dollard & Margeret his Wife
  Baptijed March 13th: 1708/9
Henry Son of Henry Dikes Baptised ffeb°: y°: 25°: 1710/11[?]
James Jon of James Dollard Baptised April y°: 15°: 171[ ]
Grace Daughter of John Davis Baptise June y°: 3°: 17[ ]
Elisabeth Daughter of Daniel Design by Mary his
  Wife Bapt°: 8°: y°: 26°: [ ]
Elisabeth. Daughter of ffrancis Day Baptised March
  22 [ ]
ffrancis Son of ffran: Day by Eliz°: his Wife Born
  y°: 20°: of ffeb°: 1714/15
John Jon of Henry Dike Born March y°: 26°: 1716
  Carried forward to (D)

[6] Brought from B

Uriah And Hester, Son & Daughter of Edw°: &
  Rachel Bettes Bapt°: Aug°: 14th: 1709
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Jane Daughter of George Baizey Bap*: Augujt y°: 24th: 1709
Hannah a Negro Girl of M° Alice Butts Born Aprill y°: 22nd: 1709
Hagar a Negro Girl of Mad° Sarah Bray’s Born Jan° y°: 1st: 1709
Elisabeth Daughter of Henry Bardrick Baptised 8th y°: 29th: 1710
Anselm Son of Jn°: Bailey Ju°: Baptised April y°: 8th 1711
Peter Jon of Rich°: Brooker Bap°: April y°: 8th: 1711
Jane Daughter of Thomas Bajsett Bap°: April y°: 29th: 1711
Peter a Negro Boy belonging to Mad° Sarah Bray Born May y°: 3rd: 1711
Simon A Negro Boy belonging to M° Alice Butts Born 7th 16th: 1711:
Francis Jon of Nathaniel Brothers Born ffebruary y°: 16th: 1711
Gedion Jon of Edward Bettes Paptised August y°: 3rd: 1712
Anne Daughter of W° Bourn Ju°: Baptised March y°: 1st: 1712
Rebecca Daughter of Tho°: Barns Baptised March y°: 1st: 1712
Constantine Jon of Henry Bardrick Bapt° March 15th 1712
John Son of Jn°: Bacon by Susanna his Wife Born May y°: 14th: 1711
Hagar a Negro Girl belonging to y°: J°: Bacon Born June y°: 14th: 1711
Sarah Daughter of Jn°: Bacon by Susanna his Wife Born December 28th: 1712
Kitt a Negro Boy belonging to y°: J°: Bacon, Born June 13th: 1713
Venus a Negro Girl belonging to M°: Tho°: Butts Born in July 1713

Antapafs Daughter of Richard Brooker Baptised Decem': y° 13°:

Ceajer A Negro belonging to Doct'. Burbidge Born July

Paul A Negro belonging to Madam Sarah Bray Born April 20°


Peter Son of Thomas Butts Gent: by Chatherine his Wife Born 7°r y°. 1°r. Bapt: 8°r 3°.

Dick A Negro belonging to y°. J°. Butts Born March y°. 1°r.

ffany A Negro belonging to Ditto Born y°. 24°r. of April

Urjula Daughter of Tho: Bafset Born 7°er y°. 15°.

Lucy Daughter of Thomas Baily Born August y°. 28°.

Daniel A Negro Boy Belonging to W°°: Bafsett EJq°.

John Son of Samue Bugg Born y°. 5°r. of May

Carried forward to (B)

John Jon of Rob°. Burbidge by Mary his Wife Born Aug°°. y°. 26:

ffrancis Son to Jn°: Epecen bap°: y°. 17°: 4 of Aprill 168[ ]

John Sone to Sisilla Ellison bap°: y°. 17°. day of ffbruary

Jane daughter to Hugh EJcott bap°: y°. 29 day of June

Mary daug°: to Thomas Elliott bap°: y° 23°. of Novem°:
An daug' to Hugh EJcott born ye 17 of Oc't: 1684
Mary daug' to Hugh EJcott born ye 29 of Jan: 1684
Jn' Son of Thomas Elmor and mary his wife bap'.
   the 10 July 1698
will Son of Peter Elmor & Rebecka his wife bap'.
   ye 10 July 1698
mary Daug' of Jn° Evans & mary his wife bap' 28
Aug'. 1698
Pall: Son of Jn° Eperjon bapizd the 25 Feb' 1699/1700
Peter Son of Peter Elmore by Rebeca baptiz the 9th
   June 1700
John Son of will England baptiz the 29 Sept' 1700
Thô Son of Thô Elmore baptiz the 29 mar 1702
Harris Son of Peter Elmore borne the 5 July 1702
Elizabeth Daut' of Wm England baptiz ye 22 nov' 1702
mary daut' of Rich' Evans baptiz: ye. 28 march 1702/3
John Son of Wm Eperjon baptiz the 19 sept' 1703
mary daut' of Thô Elmore baptiz ye 20 aug' 1704
Elizabeth daut' of Peter Elmore baptiz ye 17 Sep' 1704
Betthyah Daught' of Peter Elmore bap' 11 May 1707
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn°: Epperjon Bapt': June ye:
   13th: 1708
William Jon of Thomas & Elisabeth Eperjon Bapt':
   ye: 20th: of June 1708
Mary Daughter of Peter Elmore Born 8br ye. 17th 1715
Carried forward to (E)

[8] Brought from A

Joseph and Benjamin Jons of Robt. Allin Born April
   ye. 12th: 1711
francis Daughter of Jn°. Apperson born December
   ye. 3rd: 1706
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn°, Apperson Born April ye.
   27th: 1708
Anne Daughter of Jn°. Apperson Born March y° 19th. 1710/11
James Son of James Alford Born February 7th. Xeed April 12
Henry Son of Wm° Apperson Born March y° 29th 1713
Samuel Son of Wm° Allin Baptised September y° 20th 1713
Judith Daughter of frariss Amojs Baptised January y° 24th [?] 1713
John Son of Jn° Apperson Ju°. Born February y° 4th Xeed March 21st 1713
Drury Son of Robert Allin Born April y° 6th Xeed May y° 2nd 1714
Nanny A Negro belonging to M° Rich° Allin Born 7th 1711
Ned A Negro belonging to ye J° Allin Born June y° 20th 1713
Richard A Negro belonging to Jn°. Aldredge Born in September 1713
Higins Son of John Axford Baptised July y° 19th 1714
Phil a Molatto belonging to M° Rich° Allin Born August y° 15th (1698) 1698
Jamy a Molatto belonging to Ditto Born October y° 3rd (1704) 1704
Jack A Negro belonging to Ditto Born April y° —— 1704
Warren Son of James Alford Baptised August y° 28th 1715
Elisabeth Daughter of Wm° Apperson Born y° 17th of July 1715
Mary Daughter of Joseph & Anne Ashling Born January y° 12th 1715
Mary Daughter of Jn° Apperson Ju°. Born February 26th 1715
frariss Daughter of Tho° Apperson Born Baptised April 1st 1716
"The Castle"

NOTE

"The Castle" (formerly known as "Foster's Castle"), on the Pamunkey and about two miles from the railroad station and village of Tunstall, was built prior to the year 1700 by Capt. Joseph Foster, High Sheriff of New Kent County in 1686. It was for many years the home of Capt. Foster and his descendants. In the early 1870's it was bought by the late Dr. Junius Claiborne Gregory, who lived there until his death in 1929. "The Castle" is now the property of Dr. Gregory's surviving children and grandchildren.

The October, 1934, number of The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography (Vol. XLII, No. 4, pp. 298-303) contains an illustrated article on "The Castle" by Mr. S. P. Moorehead. The article is a study of the building—particularly the exterior—as an example of late 17th century colonial Virginia architecture.

*This picture of "The Castle" is from a photograph taken by the editor in May, 1936.
Jue A Slave belonging to Jn° Aldredge Born in April 1716
Carried forward to A New Alphabit A:

[9] F

Elizeth y° daughter of Charles ffleming & Susanna
   his wife baptized y° 28th: of octob' 168[ ]
James ffforgeson sone of Robert &
   his wife
   bap': y° 8th: day of March 168[ ]
Mary y° daught': to Edward ffinch bap': y° 18th:
   4: of Aprill 168[ ]
Joseph sone to Josiph ffloster & Eliz: his wife bap':
   y 8th. 4: of Aprill 1687
Negroes belonging to Cap': Joseph ffloster one named
   Beb[ ]ana borne y° 20th: 4: of August 1682
   one named Jenne born y° 30th: of Jan: 1683/4
   one named Sara born y° 20th: of ffebru: 1684/5
   one named nane borne y° 28th: of Aprill 168[ ]
Eliz: daug': to Cap': Joseph ffloster & Eliz: his
   wife bap': y° 27 of Sep': & born y° 1st:
   1689
Luce Daut' of Jojeph ffojter Gen' by Eliz his wife
   born the 5 October 1697
negro Doll born the 20 October 1692 negro will born
   y° of September 1697 both belonging to Cap'
Jos ffojter
Henry Son of Edw ffinch baptiz the 15 day ffeb' 169[ ]
Barbary daut' of W° fffreeman baptiz the 5 July 1702[ ?]
Peter Negro belonging to Cha ffleming borne y° 24th
   of Jan' 1703
Robin & Billy Negroes belonging to Cha ffleming borne
   y° 12th: of June 1704
James Son of John ffinall, bapt y°. 17th: ffeb' 1702[ ?]
Hannah Daughter of W°. fffergison, bapt y°. 3. March 1704/5[ ?]
Sarah a Mulatto belonging to Major ffield, born y°.
   12: March 1705
Dorus a negro belonging to Major Field, born 23: March 1705/6

Eliz*: Daughter of Tho. Fuzzell bapt. y° 17: July 1706[?]

Doll a negro girl born in May both belonging to Tamar, a negro girl born in May 1706[?]

Moll a negro girl born in May 1706[?]

Elisabeth Daughter of Jn*: Fennell Baptised March the 3rd 1707[?]

Judith Daughter of William Forgeson Baptised July the 4th 1707[?]

Negros belonging to M* Alice Field

Peter

Musea-doras

Mary Baptised January y°: 2nd 1707[?]

Phillis

Anne

Elisabeth Adult: [ ]

Joseph Son of Co: Jos Foster & Elis: his Wife Born October y°: 29th 1697[?]

Sarah Daughter of Thomas Fuzell Baptised April y°: 10th 1708[?]

Jn°: Son of Jn° Foster Gent: By Jane his Wife Born y° 10th Day of June 1708[?]

Betty A Negro Girl belonging to Sarah Fleming Born March y°: 4th[?]

Phebe a Negro Girl belonging to Madm Alice Field Born March y°: 9th[?]

Toby A Negro Boy belonging to Madm Alice Field Born April[?]

Landa a Negro belonging to Capt. Jn*: Foster Born July y° [ ]

Mary Daughter of John Fenill Born May y° 1st[?]

Hannah a Negro being Born April y°: 8th: belonging to [ ]

which was Given to y° J* Sarah by Her father [ ]
Primas a Negro belonging to Madam Alice [ ]
Martha Daughter of Tho: ffusel Born [ ]
Jacob: A Negro belonging to Cap' Jn" ffoster B[ ]
Susanna Daughter of W" ff[ ]

[10]
Sarah Daughter of Jn". ffennell Born April y° 1715
Sarah Daughter of Henry Clark Born feb°: y°. 13" 1715
Susanna Daughter of W° ff[ ]

Carried to (ff)
John Son of Edward Finch Born March 20° 1699

[11]  
G

Jn°: sone to Richard Gillam Bap°: y° 25°: day of August 1687[?]
Peter sone to Samuell Gentry bap° y°: 10°: of April 1687
Eliz: daug' to Nich: Gentry bap° 29 day of August 1689
James son to James Garrett bap°: y°: 13 of July 1690
Eliz: daug': to Rich: Gillam bap°: y° 5 of Oc°: 1690
fforrijt sone of Edw and Jane Greene bap° July: 17: 1698
John Son of Peter Goodwin baptiz: the 25 Dec° 1698
Judeth: daugh': of will Gunnell bap° the 5 feb° 1698/9
william Son of Richard Gillum by margaret bap°: 26 March 1699
nicholas Son of nicholas Gentrey baptiz the 30 may 1697
Eliz: daught'° of Tho Granger baptiz°: the 21 Jan° 1699/700
Edw Son of Edward Garland born the 26 may bap°: 8 July 1700
mary daught' of Edw Green baptiz the 11 aug° 1700
Joseph Son of James Garrard bapiz the 24 november 1700
Judeth daught' of Judeth Garrard baptized the 24 November 1700
Elizabeth daught' of Peter Goodwin baptiz the 2 feb° 1700/1
Samuell Son of Benj: Goodman baptiz the 27 aprill 1701
Rob'': Son of Thomas Gla.js Ju' baptiz the 25 may 1701
Anne Daut' of will Gunnell baptiz the 12 octo' 1701
margaret Daut' of Richard Gillum baptiz the 2 nov' 1701
mabell daut' of nichô Gentrey baptiz the 13 Dec' 1702
Rich': Son of Rich' Gillam baptized y° 1st day of
April 1705
James Son of Edw': Green baptized 7th y° 23d 1705
ffrances Daughter of Jn': Googer born ye. 8: 7br 1697
Jacob Son of Jn': Googer born y° 10: 8br 1700
Lucy Daughter of Jn': Googer y°. 8: 7br 1705
Sarah negro belonging to Jn°: Googer, born y°. 8. May 1705[?]
Epaphroditus Son of Rich° Gillam [ ] 170[ ]
Jenny a negro girl belonging to Jn° Googer born 26
ffeb 1705
Anne Daughter of Jn°: Gauling Baptised ffeb the 4th: 170[ ]
Susanna Daughter of Jn°: Graves & Eliz: his Wife
Born x° y°: 17°: 170[ ]
Matthew Daughter of Jn°: Gauling Baptised ffeb y°: 9th: 170[ ]
Charles Son of Alexander Goodin Baptised May y°: 20th: 1710
Matthew Son of John Graves Baptised October y°: 23d 1710
James and John sons of Wm Green Baptised ffeb y°: 18th: 1710
James Jon of Jn°: Guillam Baptised Jan'°: y°: 27th:
Born Decem' 1711
Thomas Jon of Alex°: Goodin Baptised June y°: 8th 1712
Tyler Son of Tho: Garrat Baptised ffeb' 14th 171[ ]
Agne's Daughter of John Guillam Born ffeb°: 20th
X° Mar° 21st 1715
Honour Daughter of Jn° Gauling Born June y°, 4th.  
Jane Daughter of Edw° Green by Sarah his Wife B[  
John Son of Jn°: Guilam Born March y°, 5th: [  
Carried To New Alphabit (G)  

[12]

Judith Daughter of W°: Crump Baptized March y°. 4th 1715

Judith A Negro Girl belongeth to M°. W°: Clopton  
Born Jan°. 26th: 1715  
Carried forward to (C)  
ibid y°. back of (K)

Sarah Daughter of Henry Clark Born ffeb°: 13th: 1715

[13]

John y° sone of John Hight & his wife baptiz:  
y° 3 day of Septem°: 168[ ]
William y° sone of John Hight & his wife baptiz:  
y° 28 day of Octob°: 168[ ]
Robert y° son of Frances Hester & his wife baptiz:  
y° 10 day of ocob°: 1686
Rachell daughter of Edward Huchens & Rebecka his  
wife baptized y° 24 day of octob° 1686[ ?]
Robert son to Robert Harman was bap°: y°: 20th: day of June  
1687[ ?]
Will son to Will Hughes bap°: y° 16 day of Sep°: 1687
Will sone to Will Howle bap°: y° 4th: day of March 1687/8
Jn°: sone to Luke Howard bap°: y° 13 4° of ffебr°ury 1686/7
Jn°: sone to Will Hughes bap°: y°: 23 4° of Aprill 1684
Mary Daughter of Jn°: Helton Born on the 2°: of February 1691
Eliz: daughter to ffrances Hill bap°: y°. 3°: day of June 1688
John Sone to John Hight bap°: y° 16 day of Septem: 1688
John sone to Thomas Hart bap': y°: 24 of Octo': natt: y°: first 1689
Mary daughter to ffra: Hester bap': y°: 1st: of Maft: 1689/0
Charles son to Edward Howchens bap': y°: 17 of Apr': 1690
Eliz: daug': to W*: Hughes bap': y° 19 of Oc°: 1690
Sambo negroe boy of Rowland Horjly born y° 15 of Aug°: 1691
Eliz: daug': to W*: Howle bap': y° 28 of June 1691
Charles Son to William Hughes bap': 18 of Oc°: 1691
Richard Haynjworth and marg: Dyne wid married the 19 d January 1691
Rob' son of Rich° Hood & Eliz his wife born y° 14 Feb & bap' 10 July 1698
Elizabeth daughter of W° Harris bap' november the 27 1698
Geo° Son of John Hilton by Eliz bap' the 27 aug° 1699
Rob' Son of John Hight baptiz aug° 26th 1694
Mary daut° Peter Hanna baptiz the 29 July 1694
Thomas Son of Thomas Hart baptiz the 6 may 1694
Phebe a Daut° of Jn° Hollaway bap' the 16 may 1697
Eliz Daut° of Rich° Haynjworth baptiz the 11 aug° 1700
Anne Daut° of Edw° Harris baptiz the 24 november 1700
George Son of william Harris baptiz the 13 aprill 1701
Richard Son of Robert Harper baptiz the 4 may 1701
Eliz dau° of Phillip Henjon baptiz the 25 Dec° 170[ ]
Anne Daut° of Jn° Hilton baptiz the 14 June 170[ ]
Eliz dau° of John Hughes baptiz y° 21 ma° 170[ ]
John Son of W° Harris baptiz the 28 march 170[ ]
William Son of Jn° Hill baptiz the 25 apr° 170[ ]
David Son of Will° Haynes baptiz y° 8 augu[t 170[ ]
Richard: Son of Rich° Haynsworth baptiz y° 17 octo° 170[ ]
Bridgett daut° of Jn° Hilton baptiz the 26 Dec° 170[ ]
Benj Son of John Harris by Anne borne y° 5 Jan° 170[ ]
Elizabeth daut° of Tho Harris baptiz the 14 day of may 170[ ]
Agnis daut° of Efrá Hill Ju° baptiz y° 13 aug° 17[ ]
Jn° Son of Jn° Howle baptized y° 15 July 17[ ]
Ruth Daughter of Jn°: Hilton bapt. y° 11 Aug° 17[ ]
George Son of Jn°. Hilton born y°. 30° of July 1[ ]
Eliz Daught° of [ ] Hill Jun° bapt. [ ]
John Son of Jn° Hubbard bap[
James Son of Sam°. Hill bap[
Anne Daught of Rob° H[

[14]

John Son of W° Hardcastle Baptised March the 3°: 1707
Jane Daughter of Jn°: Hughes Baptized March the 25°:
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn°: Hilton Born June y°:
John Jon of Philip Hjn°n Baptised August the 1°:
Born June y°: 3°
Jane Daughter of Thomas Hender Jon Baptized March y°: 5°:
Jn°: Jon of Jn°: Helton Born August y°: 29°:
Elisabeth Daughter of John Hubert Bap°: 9° y°:
Francis Jon of ffr: Hill Ju°. Baptized Jan°: y°: 12°: 1709
Rich° Jon of Rob°. Harris Baptised March y°: 4°:
Born Jan°: 21°:
Anne Daughter of Jn°: Howle Bapt°: July y°: 23°: 1710
Elinor Daughter of Jn°: Hughes Baptized August y°: 6°:

1710
Anne Daughter of Matthew Haraden Baptized Jan'y: y°: 8th: 1710
Hannah Daughter of Wm Harcastle Baptised 7ber y°: 7th: 1711
William son of John Hughes by Sarah his Wife Born Jan'y: y°: 1st 1711
Mary Daughter of Wm: Hight Baptised Jan'y: y°: 27th: Born Xber y°: 06th: 1711
Robert Jon of Jn°: Howle Born April y°: 14th: & Baptized May y°: 11th: 1712
Mary Daughter of Jn°: Helton Born June y°: 1st: 1712
John Son of Rich°: Haynsworth Born Jan'y: y°: 9th: Baptised July y°: 27th 1712
Peter Jon of Francis Hill Baptised March y°: 1st. 1712
Wm Jon of Jn°: Hitchcock Born ffeb'y: 10th. Baptized March 15th 1712
Wm Jon of Wm Hardcastle Born June y°: 21st 1714
Mary Holt servant: born at Cap'. Alex': Walkers of A White Woman and a Mullato man was Born Jan'y: y°: 10th: Attested by Certificate from y°: 1698 Clerk of Wilmington Parish
Judith Daughter of Jn°: Howle by Elis°: his Wife Born 8th y°: 24th 1714
Mary Daughter of Rob°. Harper Born August y°: 7th: 1714
Michael Jon of James Hook Baptised April y°: 24th: 1714
Francis Daughter of John Helton Baptised April y°: 24th Born March 18th 1715
Thomas Jon of James Henderjon Born Jan'y: 17th: 1715
George Jon of Stephen Houfman Born Jan'y: y°: 29th: 1715
Carried forward to (H)

[15]

George the sone of George Joanes & Jane his wife baptiz°: y° 5 day of Decem': 1686
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Thom: y° sone of Edw: Johnson & Elizē nat. y° 5 of May & baptiz. y° 30 of y° Instant 1680
Eliz: daughter of Edw: Johnson Eliz.—nat. y° 7th of July and baptiz. y° 6th. of August 1682
Penelope daughter of Edw: Johnson Eliz: ma′: y° 4 day of, Agust & baptiz: y° 17 of y°. Instan 1684
Rachell daughter of Edw Johnson & Eli his wife: n′ y° 8 of Des′: & baptiz: ye° 2 of Jan′: 1686/7
Eliz°: daughter of Recch: Joanes & Debora: his wife baptiz: ye° 15 day of Martch 1680
Mary daughter of Rich: Joanes & Debo°: his wife baptiz: ye° 16 of Jañ° 1685
Eliz: daughter to John Joanes baptiz: ye° 30. day of May 1688
Rob′ Son of Rob′ Jarratt and mary his wife baptiz 16 Aug′ 1698
Jn′ Son of Rob′: Jenings borne Sep′: 2: & baptiz: the 23 of the Same 1698
Rebecka Daught° of Edw° Johnjon born the: 8 and baptized the 11 november 1698
Anne dat° of w° Johnjon by Sarah baptiz: 16 aprill 1699
Elizabeth Daught° of Jn° Jenkins by Hanna baptiz: 7th may 1699
Eliz Daught° of Thō Jackson baptiz the 9 Dec° 1694
Thō Son of Anthony Johnjon baptiz the 9 Dec° 1694
Thomas Son of Thomas Jackson by mary born the 1st June 1699
William Son of william Johnjon baptiz° the 31 Aug° 1701
Benjamin Son of Edw° Johnjon borne the 17 aug° 1701
William Son of Rob′ Jenings baptiz the 5 July 1702
John Son of John Johnjon baptiz y° 22 nov° 1702
Sarah dau° of Thō Jackson baptiz y° 14 nov° 1703
Benj* Son of Wm Johnjon baptized Ap' y° 22
Majsie Johnson, of John Johnson bapt. y°. 5 ffebry 1705
Anne Daughter of Mich°: Johnson, bapt. y°. 12
ffebry
John Son of John Jones Jun'. bapt. 30°. May 1700
Susanna a negro girl belonging to Tho Jackson born
20 May 1707
Collins Jon of William Johnson Baptised ffebuary
y°: 4th:
Anne Daughter of Jn°: Jones Born October the 13th. 170[ ]
Agnis Daughter of Michael Johnjon Baptised the 2°:
April 170[ ]
Rob': Jon of In°: Johnjon Baptised the 2°: of April 1708[?]
Lane Son of orlando Jones, by Martha his Wife
Born June y°: 15th:
Sarah Daughter of Michaell Johnson Bapt°: Octo' y°:
12th:
Mary Daughter of John Jackson Baptised ffeb° y°:
9th:
Sarah a Negro Girl belonging to M°: Rob': Jarrott
born Aug°:
Jacob Jon of Alex°: Johnson Born September 1708
Frances Daughter of William Jackson Baptised 8° y°:
15th:
Cicely Daughter of Wm Johnson Baptised December
y°: 3th:
Sarah Daughter of John JackJon Baptised Novem°:
y°: 18th:
Richman Jon of Alex°: Johnson Baptised April y°:
27th:
Thomas Son of Wm Jackson by Anne his Wife Bap-
tised May 3°:
Anne Daughter of Jn°: Jackson Baptised y°: 4th:
of October
Jack A Negro belonging to Jos. Ivy Born May y°. 1st. 171[ ]
Jepio A Negir belonging to D° Born ffeb° 171[ ]
Richard Jon of Jn°. Jones Born y°. 6th. of March 17[ ]

Turn over

Thomas Son of John Johnjon Born 7br 11th 1714
Anne Daughter of William Jackjon Baptised ffeb° 13th 1714
John Son of John Jackjon Born June y° 14th 1715
ffrancis Daughter of M°. Orlando Jones by Martha
his Wife was Born August the 6th 1710
Carried forward to (I)

Carried forward to (K)

Rob: Sone to Rob: King bap° y° 11° of March 1687/8
Alexander Son to Rob°: King bap°: y°: 19: d° of
Desem°: 1689
Elleoner Daut° of Hen° Keeble bap° the 30 October 1689
Mary Daut° of Th° King by mary baptiz°: the 11
June 1699
Peter Son of Th° King baptiz the 7 October 1694
Rebecka Daut° of Jn°. Kimbriell Ju° by Eliz° born
y° 10 aug° 1699
Bulkley Son of Jn°. Kembriell Sen° by marg° natiiu:
nov°: 17 1699
John Kimburrow Son of Jn° Kimborow Ju° bap°
21 Decemb° 1701
Henrey Son of Hen° Keeble baptiz the 11 January 1701/2
Major Son of John Kimburrow baptiz 2 Jan 1703/4
Mary daut° of Jn° Kimburrow Ju° borne y° 30 Jan° 1703/4
Joseph Killy A B°: Child Born the Beginning of
March 1706/7

Carried forward to (K)
Brought from C

Julius Jon of James Crump Born y°. 5th of 9br 1715
Will A Negro Boy belonging to Stephen Crump Born January 12th: 1715
Vid New Alphabit
Son of John Cook Born the 27th. of January 1716

L

One negroe boy named Jack belonging unto M°:
Richard Littlepge born the 26th. day of August 1686
Jane daughter to Richard Lamb bap: y°. 8th. of January
Jn°: sone to Jn°: Lewes bap: y° 27th. of febru: 1686/7
Negroes belonging to M°: Jn°: Lightfoot on called
Jack born y°. 15 ol 1686/7
and on negroe boy called Will born y°. 20th. of August 1690
Martha daugh: to John Lancf ord bap: y°. 9th. day of August 1688
John Son to John Lawjon bap: y°. 8th. day of May 1690
Rich: son to Rob°: Lancejter bap: y°. 15 of Martch 1690/1
negroes belonging to M°: Jn°: Lightfoot
 one called Jonny borne July y°. 3th. 1692
 one called Beck borne Septem°: y°. 8th. 1694
 one called Matthew borne March y°. 25 1680
Eloner Dau° of John Lawjon and Judeth his wife
bap°. 10 July 1698
Alice Daughter of John Lightfoot Esq° & Anne his
 wife borne the 25 Sept° and baptiz the same day 1698
Abraham Son of John Lewis plant° baptiz nov° the 27 1698
mary Daughter of w° Leake by mary baptiz the 16
april 1699
Peter Son of Will° Leake baptiz the 19 Sept° 1697
will & Son of w° Leake baptiz the 15 July 1694
David Son of John Lewis bapt the 5 may 1695
Richard Son of Jn° Luck baptiz the 24 Sept° 1699
John Son of Geo° Lovill by Eliz baptiz the 15 october 1699
Charles Son of Geo° Lovill baptiz the 16 eFebuary 1700/1
Jane Daut° of will Leake borne the 11° January 1700/1

negro Children belonging to m° John Lewis at Chemo-
kine

Hanah borne November 1688 Phill borne June 1689
John borne July: 1691: Anne borne Octo° 1694
Isbell borne October 1697: Peter borne July 1699
Sew borne march. 1702 mary borne Aug° 1694
Henry borne July. 1699. Bob borne January 1701/2
will borne Aug°. 1698. James borne october 1699
Tom borne Sept° 1697: mary borne December 1699
and Tamer borne December 170[ ]

Rich° Son of w° Leake baptiz the 13 Dec° 17[ ]
william Son of John Lewis baptiz y° 22 nov° 17[ ]
Sarah daut° of Geo° Lovill baptiz 31 Jan° 17[ ]
Edward Son of nicho Lewis baptiz y° 29 octo° 17[ ]
Mary & Agree Negroes Belonging to Co° Lightfoot
bapt Nov° y° 30 1[ ]

Sue [?] a Negro belonging to Co° Lightfoot born in the year 170[ ]
Alec a Negro belonging to Coll°: Lightfoot born y°
year 170[ ]
Nedson a Negro belonging to Coll°: Lightfoot born in y° year 170[ ]
Charles a Mullatto belonging to Coll°: Lightfoot in y°, year 170[ ]
Ned betty a Mullatto born in y° year D° 170[ ]
Sarah a Mullatto born in the year D° 170[ ]
Rose [?] born in the year D° 170[ ]
Samson [?] born in the year D° 170[ ]
Greyson [?] born in the year D° 17[ ]
[ ] born in the [ ] 170[ ] [ ] born in
the year 1[ ]
[ ] y° above S° negroes belonging [ ]

[20]

Negro Children belonging to Capt. Rich Littlepage
Sarah a negro Girl born y° year 1703
Jenny born Decembf 1704
Nanny born Novembf 1704
Pompey born Sept. 1706
Cesar born September 1706
Mary Daught' of Jn°: Luck bapt 14: 7br 1707
Mary Daughter of Nich°: Lewis Baptised Jan: y°:
16°: 1708/9
Elisabeth Daughter of Cap°: Rich: Littlepage Born
Decem°: 11°: 1703
Frances Daughter of Cap°: Rich: Littlepage Born
Octo°: y°: 2°: 1705
Alice Daughter of Cap°: Rich: Littlepage Born Jan:
y°: 14°: 1707/8
Sam: a Negro belonging to Cap°: Littlepage Born
June y°: 20 1708
Samuel Son of Jn°: Luck Baptised September y°:
18°: 1709
Rich°: Son of Cap°: Rich: Littlepage Born March
y°: 21°: 1709/10
Watt a Negro belonging to Mad°: Mary Lightfoot
Born June y°: 10°: 1709
Buffoe was Born March y°: 7°: 1709
Harry was Born May y°: all belonging to
20°: Mad°: Lightfoot 1711
Hannah was Born July y°: 10°: 1711
Jack a Negro was Born 7th y°: 5th Negros belong- 1708
Robin was Born Octo'': 18th: 1709
Feller Was Born ffeb': 10th: 1710
Will Was Born March 13th: 1711
Richard a Negro Child belonging to Cap'. Rich
Litlepage Baptised August y°: 12th: 1711
Hannah Daughter of Betty one of Mad°': Lightfoots
Negroes Xned: 9th: y°: 17th: 1711
Betty Peters Wife a Negro Belonging to y°: s°.
Lightfoot Xned: 9°: y°: 17
Negros belonging to M°': Goodrich Lightfoot Regis-
tered
Tompson a Negro Born in y°: year 1705
Edward Betty Born in y°: year 1705
M°': Juda a Negro Girl Born in y°: year 1707
frank a Negro Born in y°: year 1707
Evans Born in y°: year 1709
Rebecca Born in y°: year 1711
Angilico Daughter of Nich°: Lewis Born March y°:
20th: & Baptised April y°: 27th 1712
Anne Daughter of M°': Goodrich Lightfoot Born 7th
y° 22nd 1708
Mary Daughter of M°': Sherwood Lightfoot Born
September y°: 9th 1707
Frances Daughter of M°': Sherwood Lightfoot Born
October 31th 1708
John Jon of M°': Sherwood Lightfoot Born Novem-
ber y°: 13th 1711
Sue a Negro Girl belonging to M°': Sherwood Light-
foot Born July y°: 27th: 1712
John Jon of M°': Goodrich Lightfoot Born ffeb: y°
7th 1711
Sue a Negro Girl belonging to M°'. Goodrich Light-
foot Born June y°: 20th: 1712
Edmund son of Rich*: Littlepage Gent Born May y°. 16th: 1712
Easter A Molato belonging to y°: J*: Littlepage Born March 10th: 1711/12
Richard A Negro belonging to y°: J*: Littlepage Born June y°. 12th. 1712
Peace A Negro belonging to Cap*: Rich*: Littlepage Born 7th. y°. 10th 1713
Goodrich Son of M*: Godr*: Lightfoot Baptised Feb: 14th: 1711
Anne Daughter of Owin Lewis Born March y° 19th Baptised April y°. 25 1711
Beck A Negro belonging to M*: Tho: Lightfoot Born June 6th 1711
Sherwood son of Sherw*: Lightfoot Born May y°. 1st 1711
Alice A Negro belonging to D*: Born July y°. 12 1711
(Vide Q) [21] M
Mary y°: daughter of Thomas Moreman & Eliz: his wife baptz: y° 29 day of August 1686
Robert son of Jn*: Mech & Mary his wife baptized the 24 day of Octob°: 1686
Gedeo y° son of Gedeon Macon & Martha his wife nat: the 20th of June & Bap: ye 22 June 1682
Ann y° Daughter of Gedeon Macon & Martha his wife nat: y° 15 day of Desem°: bap: 2nd Feb: 1685
Sarah A negroe gerle belonging to M° Gedeon Macon born y° 29 day of Janu: 1681
Will a negroe boy belonging to M° Gedeon Macon born y° 2nd day of Febuary: 1683
Eliz*: daughter of Robert Morris & Rebecc*: his
wife baptiz: y*: 13*: day of Desem*: 1685
*Mary daughter of Jn*: Roper Jun*: & Susâni: his
wife bap*: 3 day of March 1685/6
Eliz: daughter to Pellom more bap*: y*: 25*: of
Desember 1687
Will sone to Rob: Morris bap*: y*: 1*: of
April 1688
Peter sone to Stephen Moon born y*: 24*: of
Jan*: 1683
Henery sone to Nicholis Mills bap*: y*: 10*: of
April 1687
Will: Sone to Thomas Mojs bap*: y*: 17*: of ffeb-
ruary 1688/9
Will son to Tho: Mackeke bap*: y*: 10*: of
Octo*: 1689
Tho: son to Rich: Martin bap*: y*: 10*: of
Octo*: 1689
Andrew son to Tho: Moorman bap*: y*: 4*: of
Novem*: 1689
Mary daughter to Edward Morrijs bap*: y*: 30
day of January 1689/0
Pellom son to Pellom Moor born y*: 7*: of ffebry:
& bap*: y*: 13*: of Marti 1689/0
Eliz: daug*: to Jn*: Majcy bap*: y*: 27*: of Sep*: 1691
Mark son to John Macey bap*: y*: 7*: of Desem*: 1690
martha dug*: of Tho: and mary michell baptz:
July the 17 1698
Thomas Son of will*: martin and mary his wife
bap*: 10 July 1698
John Son of: Jn*: martin: natiu y*: 8 Ap*: 1697
baptiz: 10 october 1698
*Note! This whole entry has been scratched through heavily with
a pen.—C. G. C.
Judeth daughter of John majk borne the 14 ap*
and baptized the 10 July 1698
mary Daughter of John moore baptized the 11 novemb*
*Rich" Nicholas Son of Rich" madlin by: Sujana
bap': aprill 16 1699
Jn* Son of John murrow baptiz the 25 June 1699
nicholas Son of nicholas meriwether Gen' by Eliz
his wife borne the 11 July and baptized the
6 Aug' following 1699
Charles Son of Robt morris by Eliz bapt y* 27
aug'. 1699
John Son of Jn* moore baptiz the 13 Dec*
mary Daut* of will* martin bap': the 9: Sept* 1699
William Son of Gideon macon Gen': born the 12
nov* 1699[3]
Will* Son of James moore baptiz the 17 october 1699
Anne Daut* of nich* meriwether Gen' bap the
15 July 1699
marlmeduke Son of Pellham moore bap' the 9
June 1699
Rob*: Son of Robert morris bapiz the 9: June 1699
Amy Daut* of Edw* morgan bapiz the 9 may 1699
Daniell Son of micha"': Johnjon bap' y' 16 may 1699
Margaret Daut* of w* millington Ju*': bap': 5
novem* 1699
Thomas Son of Edmô machin by Anne bap' nov*
5 1699
frances Daut* of w* major bapiz the 19 nover 1699
John Son of Stêp michell Ju* natin* the 19
Dece* 1698
mary Daut* of James moore bapiz the 17 march 1699/1700

*Note! The word "Rich"
has been heavily scratched through
with a pen.—C. G. C.
mary Dau* of Jn° majk bap' the 31 ma* 1700
Cajandra Daut* of Pellham moore baptiz the 14
april 170[ ]
Peter Son of Thomas Majse baptiz the 14 aprill 170[ ]
Thomas Son of Rich* melton baptiz the 28 ap* 170[ ]
Robert Son of Edw* morgan baptiz the 14 July 170[ ]
[ ]icholas Son of Geo* marr baptiz the 21 July 170[ ]
[ ]id Son of Thomas mims Ju* born the 1st:
January 17[ ]
[ ] the Daughter of David Mokins [?] born
the 22 of December 17[ ]

[22]
moll mulatto Slave belonging to Cap' nicholas
meriwether borne the 2* of november 1699
Stephen Son of Stephen michell Ju* born the 24
Decem* 1699
Rebeca Daut* of John moore baptiz the 2 ffeb* 1700/1
Robert Son of will* martin baptiz the 13 aprill 1701
William Son of John Majk borne the 6 may 1701
George Son of John medlocl Ju* baptiz y*. 8
June 1701
Sarah Dauter of Dan* mackgert baptiz the 3 may 1702
william Son of Pellham moore *borne baptized
the 7 may 1702
mary Daut* of Rich* melton baptiz the 10 may 1702
Geo* Son of Geo* marr baptized the 18 march 1701/2
John Son of W° major baptiz the 17 may 1702
Richard Son of Rich* maidlin baptiz the 5 July 1702
Negro Children belonging to m* Gideon macon

*viz

*Note! This word, "borne" has been heavily scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
nan born July 1692: moll borne the 6th novem*
merrea borne Jan* 1695: Phill borne y° 17
Jan*
IJack borne Jan*: y° 28; 1697 Sarah borne
Sept*
will borne nov* y° 25: 1700 Liddia borne y°
1st: ap*
and Trefana borne the 24 December
1701
William Son of Jn° medlock baptiz the 19 July
1702
Timothy Son of Jn°. majk borne y° 20 June
1702
Elizabeth daut* of James moore baptiz the 2
aug*
Sarah Daut* of John madox baptiz y° 27 Sept* 1702
Elizabeth daut* of Thō marcey baptiz y° 6 nov* 1702
ffrances Daut* of Edw* moore baptiz y° 13 Dec', 1702
william Son of m* Gideon macon & martha his
wife borne the 11 nov*
John Son as a bove borne the 17 Dec*
1695
James Son as a bove borne the 28 Octo*
1701
Jude Daut* of Thō moore baptiz 23 may
1703
Elizabeth daut* of nicholas meriwether Gen' by
Elizabeth his wife borne the 20 June & bapt-
ized the 3 July following anno
1703
Rob' Son of Jn° murrow baptiz the 18 July
1703
Elizabeth dauter of Step michell Ju* born 20th
ffeb*
1702/3
Anne Daut* of Jn° moore baptiz y° 10: octo*
1703
Thomas Son of Jn° medlock Ju* baptiz the 21
nov*
1703
Thomas Son of w° major baptiz the 28 nov*
1703
William Son of Geo* merrideth baptiz 19 Dec*
1703
Bethia daut* of James martin baptiz 27 ffeb*
1703/4
Elizabeth daut* of W° martin baptiz the 21 may 1704
Sujana Daughter of Tho Moore bap 25th ffeb' 1704/5
Rob° Son of Jn° [?] Maddox bap 25th ffeb' 1704/5
Mary Daughter of M° Tho Majie bap 6th of April 1705
Jn° Son of Th° Mims Ju' bap' 3rd of May 1705
Anne Daughter Stephen Mitchell Jun' bap' 20th Jan'y 1705
George Son of Jn°. Martin bapt. 24 March 1705
Unity Daughter of James Martin bapt 24 March [ ]
William Son of W° Mims Baptised [ ] Daug[ ]
Edward y° sone of James Nickes & Elizabeth his wife baptized y° 7 day of Nov°: 1686
W°: son to James Neeves bap°: y° 4 of this Instant Oc°: 1691
James Sone of James neeves baptiz Sept° the 25: 1698
Izabell daut® of James nuckols baptiz the 14 nov° 1697
James Son of James nuckols: baptiz the 30 June 1695
Bouth Son of Rob° Napier & Mary his wife borne y° 1st of oct° 1692
ffrances Daughter of Rob° Napier & Mary his wife borne feb° y° 5th 1694/5
Rob° Son of Rob° Napier & Mary his wife borne 7th y° 16th 1697
Katherin Daught° of Rob° Napier & Mary his wife borne 8th y° 12th 1700
Eliz° Daughter of Rob° Napier & Mary his wife borne 10th y° 25th 1704
Th° Son of James Neaves bap° Maf 18th 1704/5
Walter Son of Wm & Susanna Norris born y° 21st: Xbr 1707
Mary Daughter of Edward Nash Baptised June y°: 24th: 1711
Thomas Son of Wm Nickles Baptised July the 26th: 1713
Michaël Jon of Michal Nash Baptijed July 18th.
Born y°. 17°. of June 1714
Mary Daughter of Edw'. Nash by Mary his wife
Born June y°. 29th: 1715

Vide (N)

Ames[ ]a Daughter of Martin Martin bapt. 6 Apr°: 1706
Anne Daught'. of Cha: Majsie bapt 20: Aprill 1707
Susanna Daught'. of Jn°: Maddox bap't 19 8°: 1707
James Son of M°: Thomas Majsie Bapt°: May y°: 16th: 1708
Phillis Daughter of Stephen Moon Jun'. Bapt°:
June y°: 13th: 1708
Thomas Son of Thomas Mims Born ffebruary
y°: 15th: 1707/8
Anne Daughter of Martin & Sarah Martin Baptised August y°: 9th: 1708
Henry Son of Jn°: Martin & Sarah his Wife Baptised August y°: 18th: 1708
Edward Son of Joseph Morrijs Born the 5th: Day of 8th: 1708
Judith and Anne Daughters of Sam's: Mojse X: Mojse X: ffeb: y°: 7th: 1708/9
David Jon of Wm Martin Baptised March y°: 6th: 1708/9
Bejs A Negro Girl belonging to Jn°: Moore born April y°: 20th: 1705
George a Negro boy belonging to Jn°: Moore Born May y°: 24th: 1707
Anne Daughter of M°: Jn°: Meuks Bapt° May the 14th: Born Apr°: 15th: 1709
Samp°: Jon of Truck: & Will: Negros belonging to W°: Millinton born April: y°: 30th: 1709
Stephen Jon of Step: Moon Jun°: Born October y°: 12th: 1705
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn°: Moore Born August y°: 25th: 1690
James Jon of Jn°: Moore Born March y°: 23th: 1693/4
Jn°: Jon of Jn°: Moore Born September y°: 28th: 1706
Martha Daughter of Jn°: Moore Born ffeb°: y°: 5th: 1708/9
Martha Daughter of Thomas Mitchell Born Sept°: y°: 22th: 1697
Thomas Son of Tho°: Mitchell Born January y°: 3th: 1701
Archelas Jon of Tho°: Mitchell Born y°: 9th: of March 1703
Millinton Jon of Rich: Meanly Baptised ffeb°: y°: 9th: 1709
Jn°: Jon of M°: Jn°: Meux Born June y°: 5th: 1707
Mary a Negro belonging to M' Jn°: Meux born Feb° y°: 11th: 1709
Mary y°: Daughter of John Martin Born April y°: 19th: 1709
Dick a Negro Belonging to Jn°: Martin Born June y°: 15th: 1705
Hanah a Negro belonging to Jn°: Martin Born May y°: 2th: 1708
Betty a Negro belonging to Jn°: Martin Born April y°: 3th: 1709
Siros a Negro boy belonging to Reb° Martin Born Jan°: 24th 1705
Valentine Jon of Martin Martin, Baptised June y°: 18th: 1710
Anne Daughter of Lionel Mimms Baptised June y°: 18th: 1710
Benj° Jon of Tho: Mimms Baptised June y°: 18th: 1710
Peter Son of Peter Moon Baptised y° 15th: Day of 8th 1710
Stephen a Negro boy belonging to Stephen Mitchell Jen°: Born August 17th: 1710
Elisabeth Daughter of Tho: Moore [?] Baptised Jan°: y°: 8th: 1710
Susanna Daughter of Edward Morris Baptised Jan°: y°: 8th: 1710
Evan Son of Stephen Mitchell Born Jan°: y°: 16th: Bapt Feb°: 18th: 1710/11
Tom A Negro Boy Belonging to [ ]
Born [ ] 1710/11
Robert A Negro Boy Belonging to M' Jn° Meux Born Feb°: 1710/11
Richard Jon of M'. Jn°. Meux Baptised March y°: 31st: 1711
Thomas Jon of Tho: Martin Baptised Jan° y° 13th

Carryed to back of O

[25]

O

Will sone to Jn°: OJlin born of An his wife &
bap° y° 18 of March 1687/8
Sam° son to John OJlin bap°: y°: 18 of Oc°: 1691
John Jon of Jn°: Ottey Born July y°. 19°: 1713
Mary Daughter of Jn°: Otey Born July y°. 17° 1715

[26]

Brought forward from M

John Jon of Stephen Moon Baptised Jan° y° 13°:

Robin a Negro belonging to M°: Tho: MaJsie

Born Ap° y°: 3°. 1708
Matthew Jon of Cornelius Matthews Born 8°.
Joel a Negro belonging to Cha: MaJsie Born July
y°: 5°: 1709
Peter a Negro belonging to y°. J°: MaJsie Born
December y°. 24°: 1711
Susanna Daughter of John Martin Born May y°.
20°: 1711. Baptised July y° 27°: 1712
William Son of Daniel Mackhany Born July y°:
15° 1712
Jemy a Negro belonging to M°. Jn°. Meux Born
October 7 1711
Katherine a Negro belonging to y°. Jd. Meux
Born October 1711
Richard Jon of Rich° Meenly Born September y°:
17°: 1712
Elisabeth Daughter of Peter Moon Baptised December 14th: 1712
Sarah Daughter of Thomas Mimes Born May 19th: 1712
Lucy Daughter of Edward Moore Born February 4th: 1712
Michael Jon of John Madox Baptised May 31st: 1712
Valentine Jon of Stephen Mitchel Junior Baptised 7th February 27th: 1713
Charles Jon of John Morris Baptised December 13th: 1713
Rebecca Daughter of John Martin Born August 18th Baptised February 7th 1713
Robert Moore Jon of John Moore Born April 17th: 1713
Jack a Negro Boy belonging to John Moore Born July 7th: 1712
Sarah Daughter of John Moore Born February 6th: 1713
Joyce Daughter of Thomas Mojs Baptised April 4th: 1714
Thomas Jon of William Mojs Baptised April 4th: 1714
John Son of Thomas Martin Baptised April 18th: 1714
Billy A Negro belonging to Captain James Mojs Born January 1709
Jack A Negro belonging to James Mojs Born in October 1713
James Jon of Thomas Moore by Elisabeth his Wife Born February 7th: 1713
Charles Jon of Charles Majsie Born October 13th: 1712
"Christ's Cross," formerly—and perhaps originally—the home of the Poindexter family, near New Kent Court House, was built prior to 1700. This picture of "Christ's Cross" is from a photograph taken by the editor in May, 1936.

The January, 1935, number of The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography (Vol. XLIII, No. 1, pp. 1-7) contains an illustrated article on "Christ's Cross" by Mr. S. P. Moorehead. The article is exclusively a study of the building—particularly the interior—as an example of late 17th century colonial Virginia architecture.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Stephen Chappell a Parish Child bound to y^t. J
Charles Majsie Was Born in May 1705: And
Baptised in June 1712
Pompy A Negro belonging to y^t. J. Cha: Majsie
Born feb" y^t. 10th 1713
Sarah A Negro Gi[ ] to Edw Moore
Born Jan^t. 1 1713
Agnef Daughter of ]22 1714
Dick A negro boy be[ ] 1713
Samuel Son of W[ ] 1714
Peter jon of John [ ] 1715
Elisabeth Daugh[ ]8th: 1715
Gideon Son of P[ ] 1715
Gideon jon of [ ] 1715
Thomas jon of [ ]14
Kate a Negro bel[. ] 16

James Morifs Englis[ ]
City of Williamsburg [ ]
on 3^t. of June [ ]
John Morifs son of [ ]
[ ] O'Clock Morn^t: [ ]
[ ] Morifs afors^t. Dy[ ]
[ ] of y^t same [ ]

Mary the daughter of William Plant & Eliz: his
wife baptized y^t. 11th: of July 1686
Edward the sone of Edward Pinick & Elizbeth
his wife baptized y^t 15 day of August 1686
Mr George Pinedexter Sen"^t: negroes born
one called Harculles y^t 2 day of July 1681
one negroe called Pollifemus a boy borne y^t
15 day of August 1681
one negro girl called Arianite, born ye 20th day of July 1682
one negro girl called Jaseline, born ye 5th day of May 1686
Nathaiell, son of Susana Pines, born ye No. 22nd of the same instant 1676
& baptiz'd ye 30th of the same instant 1676
one negro boy born Septem': ye 31st 1682
Charles, son of George Person & his wife, baptiz'd ye 7th day of February 1685/6
Sara, daughter to John Parks Jun': baptiz'd ye 8th of April 1688
of April 1688
James, son to Susana Piram, baptiz'd ye 24th of April 1687
Ann, daughter to Will: Plant & Eliz: his wife, baptiz'd ye 3rd day of January 1688/9
Wm: son to Tho: Patteson, baptism'd ye 30th day of January 1689/0
Eliz: daughter to Capt: Matt: Page by Mary, his wife, baptism'd ye 6th of January 1689/0
negroes belonging to Capt: Matt: Page, born as followeth,
Sall, born ye 1st of July 1678, Sue, born ye 5th of August 1678
Gregory, born ye 8th of October 1678, *Matt, born July ye 3rd 1686
Kate, born ye 22nd of June 1682, Beck, born ye 2nd of February 1682
James, born Jan. 17, 1682, Polle, born Oct. ye 20, 1683

*Note! Over (not above) this entry, and making it almost illegible, has been written "Betrey [?] angus," and the date of the original entry, "1686," has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
Hannah bo*: July 8 1686 Pegg bo*: Apr*: 24. 1687
at y* Qu* as followeth
Doll bo: feb: 7. 1683 Matt, bo: June 21. 1685
Pretty bo: Oc*: 8 1685 Margreat bo*: Apr*: 29 1687:
Jeny bo*: Desem 1*: 1688 Franck bo: Jan. 6
1688/9
William son to William Pullam nat: y*: 3 Au­
gust bap*: y*: 3 of sep*: 1690
Tho son to Thomas Pontin bap*: y* 21*: of June 1691
one negroe belonging to M*: Susan: Poindexter
borne y*: 1*: day of feb*: 1693/4
Sujana Poindexter buryed the 15 July 1698
Anne Daug of Hump& Parish and mary his
wife bap*: 4: Sep*: 1698
Anne Daut* of will& Perkins by Eliz his wife
bapt: 12 march 1698/9
Ellenor Daut* of Rob' Pajley by Ellenor his
wife bap*: 26 march 1699
Roland Son of John Peeke by Jane bapiz the 25
June 1699
Eliz Daut* of Gabrill Pickring baptiz the 13
Dec& 1696
will* Son of Edw* Penick bapiz the 25 Aug*: 1694
John Son of Eliz Pedley baptiz the 30 June 169[ ]
James Son of will* Pullum bap* the 2 may 169[ ]
Sarah Daut* of David Pattison bapiz the 24 march 1699/700
Benj Son of w* Pullum bap'z the 31 march 1700
Sujanna daut* of Tho Poindexter born the 6 feb* 1696/7
Eliz Daut* of m* Thomas Poindexter born the 14 January 1699/700
Will* Son of Tho Ponton bapiz the 12 may 1700
Jane Daut* of Hump* Parish born the 20 Dec*
1699 bap' 21 July 1700[ ]
Joseph Son of John Peace bo baptiz the 13 october 1700[?]
Frances Daut* of Jn* Park Ju* baptiz the 16 feb* 1700/1
Hen* Son of Humphery Parrish bapiz the 27 april 1701
James Son of James Pyrant baptiz the 27 april 1701
Anne Dauter of w* Perkins bapiz the 4 may 1701[?]
William Son of Peter Plantine baptiz the 12 october 1701
Anne Daut* of David Pattison bapiz the 2 november 1701
Elizabeth: and mary Dauters of nic* Purde
bapiz: 15 mart 1701/2
Sarah Daut* of Tho Poindexter borne y* 12 may 1702[?]
Anne Daut* of w* Pullum baptiz y* 22 nov* 1702[?]
Sujannah daut* of Jn* Peace baptiz the 31 January 1701[ ]
[28]
W* Son of James Pirant baptiz y* 28 March 1703
Judeth daut* of Jeremyah Paite baptiz 4 July 1703
John Son of Charles Perjon baptiz Sept* 19 1703
Frances & Kate Negroes belonging to M* Geo
Poindexter bap feb' 4th' 1704/5
Francis Son of James Perry bapt y* 13 Jan'y 1705
David Son of David Pattison born y* 14 8br 1703
Judith Daughter of m* George Poindexter born y° 1 June & baptized y° 8 June 1706
Margaret Daughter of Rob': Pasley born y° 25 June 1706
Anijs Daughter of Rob'. Pasley born y° 17: xbr 1691
Mary Daughter of Rob'. Pasley, born y° 25: 8br 1693
William Son of Ro: Pasley born y° 26 July 1696
Robert Son of Ro: Pasley born y° 16: 8br 1701
Solomon Son of Rob'. Pasley born y° 4. 9br 1703
William Son of W°. Perkins, bapt. y° 25 Aug°. 1706
Jane a Negro belonging to Coll°. Parke born xbr 1705
Anne Daught. of —— Prior bapt. y°. 5. Jan'y 1706/7
John Son of m° John Parke Jun° bapt 19°. July 1707
John Son of Edw°. Pattison bapt 12°. 9 br 1707
Thomas Son of Tho: Pattison Baptised ffebru­ary y°: 4°th: 1707
Anne Daughter of Rob': Peasley Bapt° Novem°: y°: 21°:
Thomas Son of David Pattison Baptised January y°: 13°:
Anne Daughter of William Perkins Born Janu­ary y°: 26°:
Philip Jon of M°: Geo: Poindexter & Mary his Wife Bapt° Decem°: y°: 26:
Edward Jon of Thomas Pattison Baptised y°: 13°: of June 1710
Anne Daughter of Henry Porter Baptised ffeb°'
y°. 25°:
Robert Jon of James Perry Baptised September y°: 30°:
Judith Daughter of W°: Perkins Baptised Jan°'
y°: 27°: Born Decem’ y°: 15°: 1711
Joseph Son of Jn°: Parish Baptised Septem*: y°.
20th. 1713

ffrancis Daughter of Wm°: Peirjon Baptised Decem°: 13th 1713

Elisabeth Daughter of Edward Patijon Bapt°.
March 21 1713

Charles Son of Pirjon Baptised Aug°.
8th 1714

Philifjs A Negro Girl Belonging to M°: Jn°. Parks
Born July 12th: 1713

Thomas Son of David Pattison Born Decem°: y°:
13th 1708

Charles Jon of y°. Jª. David: Born May y°. 6th 1711

Jonathan Jon of y°. Jª. David Born June y°. 6th 1713

ffrances Daughter of y°. Jª. David Born Decem°:
y°. 19th: 1715

Susanna y°: Daughter of Jane Purdie Born April
25th: 1716

Jane Daughter of Edw° Pattison Born May y°.
12th 1716

Elisabeth Daughter of Wm°: Pryer Born May y°.
7th: 1716

Mary Daughter of Geo: Poindexter Ju°. Born 7br
y°. 5th: 1715

Vide P

[29] Q

James and John Sons of Rich° Littlepage Gent by
ffrancis his Wife Born July y°: 14th: 1714

Peg A Negro Girl belonging to Mad°: Barbara
Levermore Born 1703

William Son of Nich°: Lewis by Elisabeth his
Wife Born March y°. 22nd. 1715
Mary A Negro Girl belonging to Esq'. Jn°. Lewis  
Born May y°. 15th. 1715
John A Negro Boy belonging to y°. Jn°. Lewis  
Born June y°. 18th. 1715
Matthew A Negro belonging to M°. Sherwood  
Lightfoot Born 8th 1715
ffarr, a Negro boy Born 8th. y°. 8th. belonging to  
D°. 1715
Bily a Negro Boy belonging to Cap'. Rich°.  
Littlepage Born 9th. y°. 9th. 1715
Elisabeth Daughter of Owin Lewis Born ffeb°  
6th. 1715
George a Malato belonging to Mad°: Elis°. Little-  
page Born December y°. 29th: 1715
July y°. 31st 1715

Vide L

[30]
*We
are held and firmly
bound unto Edmund Lacy exor of William Meux decd
in the just and full sum of
for the hire of a Negro
and for the better payment thereof we bind ourselves and
each of us our and each of heirs exors admōrs and asigns
in the penal sum of

We A B & C D are held and firmly bound unto Ed-
mund Lacy administrator of William Meux decd in the
just and full sum of Ten pounds Ten shillings to be paid
on or by the 25th day December next for the hire of
a negro Woman named Martha—the said negro to be
return'd well clothes and with a good blanket—and for

*Note! The two following entries appear (written upside-down)
on page 30, which is otherwise blank.—C. G. C.
the better payment thereof we bind ourselves and each of us our and each of heirs exors admors ajsigns & in the penal sum of Twenty pounds and the value of a good suit of Clothes and two blanketts, in witneſs whereof we here unto set our hands and affix our seals
Sign'd seal'd & del'd
in presence of

Tho*. Inland
Ezeecial Broadhurst [?]  

[31] 
R
Mary y* daughter of John Roper Junior & Susän: his wife baptized y* 11 day of Aprill 1686
James the sone of Thôm: Rice & Marce his wife baptized y* 4 day of Aprill 1686
Elizbeth daughter of Jn*: Randell & his wife baptized y* 13 day of June 1686
Will sone of Thomas Renall & Mary his wife baptized y* 5 day of Desemr: 1686
Phillis daughter of Will Rojs & Eliz: his wife baptiz y* 24 of January 1685/6
Thomas sone to Elinoor Reaby servant to M*: Sam: firth born y* 26 of Des 1686
Mary daughter of Jn*: Roper Sen*: bap*: y*: 25th: of August 1687
Alice daughter of Jn*: Raylee bap*: y*: 27th: day of November 1687
Rich sone to Will Rojs bap*: y*: 3th: of March 1687/8
Mary daughter to Jn*: Roberts bap*: y*: 1th: of Aprill 1688
Thôm: Son to Thomas Rice bap*: y*: 24th: day of June 1688
Edward Son to Thomas Rice bap': y*: 17 of April*: 1690
Judeth daug': to Thomas Renalls bap': y*: 19 of July: 1688
Susana daug': to Jonas Renall bap': y*: 21 of December*: 1690
Eliz: daug': to Rob': Rickman bap': 22°: day of February*: 1690/1
3 Eliz: daug': to Thō: Renalls bap': 15 of March: 1690/1
John Son of Thō Rice & marcey his wife bap' the 18 September*: 1698
Ruth Daughter of w° Rojs baptized the 6 November*: 1698
Lydia Daut° of w° Rojs baptiz 11 November*: 1694
Jn°. Son of will° Raxford baptiz the 9 December*: 1694
mary Daut° of Thō Rice baptiz the 15 July: 1694
Jane Daut° Thomas Reynolds baptiz the
Leticia Daut° of Thō Reynolds baptiz the 4 April*: 1697
Phillip Son of Thō Reynolds by mary baptiz: 15 October*: 1699
Anne Daut° of Jn° Roper bap' the 18 February*: 1699
Alice Daut° of Thō Rice baptiz the 29 September: 1700
Jane Daut° of John Roper baptiz the 1°: December*: 1700
Henrey Son of Geo° Rhodes baptiz the 5 January*: 1700/1
william Son of william Rojs baptiz the 15 June: 1701
Elizabeth dau° of Jn°, Rayle baptiz the 17 May: 1702
marcy dau° of Thō Rice baptized the 5 July: 1702
Rebecca dau° of Jn° Roper baptiz the 26 July: 1702
Mary dau° of Cha° Roades baptiz the 7 February*: 1702/3
William Son of W° Reynolds, bapt. 12 May: 1706
William son of Jn°: Roper Baptised April the 2°: 1708
William Son of Rob° Richardson Born April y*: 28°: 1708

Anne Daughter of Rob" Richardjon Baptised Sept'. y°: 26th: 1708
Elisabeth Daughter of Wm Reynolds Baptised y°: 7th: 9th 1708[?
William Son of Evan Ragling Jun' Born May y°: 1st & Bapt°: y°: 29th: 1709
Judith Daughter of James Raymond Baptised April y°: 9th: 1710
Elisabeth Daughter of Rich: Rojs Baptised Dec- ember y°: 17th: 1710
John Son of Evan Ragling Jun'. Baptized March y°: 18th: 1710
Joseph Son of Jn°: Rooper born 8° y°: 18° Bap°: Jan° 6°: 1711/12
Edmond Jon of Rob'. Richardjon Baptised June y°: 1°: 1712
Bathsheba Daughter of W°: Reynolds Born 8° ber y°: 12°: 1711
William Son of Rich°: Rojs Baptised 8° y°: 12°: 1712
Isaac Son of Thomas Raglin Baptised August y°: 2°: 1713
Elisabeth Daughter of Rob' Richardson Born August y°: 2°: 1713
Lucy Daughter of W°: Reynolds Born April y°: 17th: 1714
Charles Jon of Charles Richardjon Born May y°: 20°: 1714
Thomas Jon of Joseph Roc [or Roe] Born July y°: 1°: 1714
Anne Daughter of Rich°: Rojs Born Jan°: 25°: 171[ ] [32]
Elisabeth Daughter of James Raymond Born 7° y°: 11°: 1714
Henry Jon of Rob': Richardson Born June y°: 3°: 1715
Jacob Jon of Thomas Raglin Born October 22
1715
John Jon of James & Unity Raymond born Sept: 10
1717
Wm. Jon of Ditto born Octo': 10th
1719
Vide R
John son of Ditto born July 10
1720
[33]
Rebecca y° daughter of Richard Snowe & Mary
his wife baptiz'd: y° 1 day of August 1686
Elizabeth y° daughte of Jn°. Savory &
his wife baptized y° 17 day of octob': 1686
John y° sone of David Smith & Elizebeth his
wife baptized y° 24 day of octob'. 1686
Mary y° daughter of Robert Sperill & Ann But-
terfield baptized y°. 20. day of Septem°:
being aged according to y° testimony of
Mr° Thom°: Mitchell & others 4 years th 5
of octo
Susannah y° daughter of Thomas Spencer & Ann
his wife bapt: y°. 3. day of Nov°:
will y° sone of will Stone & Mary his wife Bapt-
tized y° 15th of January 1682
John y° sone of Ditto & Mary his wife Bapti: y°
15th: of January 1685
Negroes of Thom°: Spencer
one negro born being a gerle y° 19th: of De-
sem°: 1665
one negro boy born the 10th: of August 1674
Elizabeth Smith daugh: of Ge°: Smith & Mary
his wife bap': october y° 29 1673
Mary daughter to Ann Spaine bap': y°: 23*: of January 1687/8
Eliz: daug': to Robert Spurlock bap': y° 1*°: 4*: of April 1688
James sone to Thom: Stanly bap': y°: 15*: of April 1688
Susanna daughter to Thom: Smith & Mary his wife bap°: y° 16 of Apr° 1688
Henery son to Ju°: Snead bap': y° 8*: day of May 1687
George sone to Robert Speare bap': y° 23*: day of Septem° 1688
Mary daugh': to Timothy Turrell bap': y° 3*: day of January 1688/9
Rebecca daugh': to Thomas Sneade bap': y° 3*: day of Janu° 1688/9
Jn°. son to Tho°: Renalls bap°: y°: 18 day of ffeb° 1684
Andrew son to Andrew Spradlin bap°: y° 21 of Novem°: 1689
Thomas son to Thomas Stanly bap° y°: 23 of No- vem°: 1689
John Son to Henry Scruggs bap°: y° 25 day of May 1690
William Son to John Snead bap°: y° 9 of November 1690
Tho°: son to Thomas Spencer born y°: 5 of Sep°: 1689
genreos belonging to y° s°: spencer
nañ: bô: y° 10 of Desem°: 1685 Tom bo°:
Oc°: 5 1687
Rich son to Rich°: Skiner bap°: y°: 15 of ffeb°: 1690/1
John son to Tho°: Stanly bap°: y°: 11 of Oc°: 1691
Alex: son to Alexander Strainge bap': y° 18 of Oc' 1691
Eliz: daug* of James and Eliz Stringer: bap':
    July: 17 1698
William Son of Jn° Sandwich and mary his wife
    bap': 10 July 1698
John Son of John Strong bapt the 13 nov* 1698
Mary Daughter of Geo° Sheperfon baptiz: 13
    nov° 1698
David Son of Tho Smith Gen' by mary his wife
    born the 1st march and baptized the 3 ma° 1698/9
Frances, Dau° of Rob' Spurlock by Rebecka:
    wife bap°: march: 12 1698/9
Sam°: Son of Sam°: Stegall by Jane his wife
    bap°: march: 26 1699
Margaret dut° of Rich° Skiner. by mary, bap°.
    y° 6 aug°t 1699
John Son of Jn° Stiles baptiz the 31 Jan° 1696/7
Judeth Daut° of Alex° Straing bap° the 6 De-
    m°ber 1696
Wm° Son of will° Sanders baptiz the 14 nov° 1694
Jn° Son of James Stringer baptiz the 9 Dec° 1694
Eliz Daut° of Absolom Smith bapt the 19 Sept° 1697
John Son of Geo° Sjeeperd°n baptiz the 25 July 1697
Charles Son of nath° Smith bap° the 9 may 1697
Sarah Daut° w° Sanders baptiz the 23 may 1697
William Son of Thomas Smith Gen° by mary his
    wife borne the 25 march 1686
Thomas Son of m° Smith as a bove born the 11
    octob° 1669
Major Son of m° Smith as a bove born the 12
    march 1692/3
Mary Daut° of m° Smith as a bove born y°. 7
    aug°: 1696
michell Son of Allex* Strainge by Anne bap': 22 Octo*

[34] S

Martha Dauter of And* Spradlin by: Anne bap' November the 12 1699
Edw* Son of Robert Speere by Ruth: bap': 19 nov* 1699
James Son of Geo* Speere baptiz 19 nov* 1699
Thomas Son of James Sanders by Sarah bap' 19 nov* 1699
Salomon Son of Tho Simons bap' the 31 Dec*: 1699
Anne Daut* of Abjolom Smith baptiz the 31 mar 1700
Mary Daut* of John Sanders baptiz the 14 April 1700
Thomas Son of william Sanders baptiz the 11 aug* 1700
william Son of will* Stevens baptiz the 29 Septem*:
John Son of nathaniell Smith baptiz the 20 octo* 1700
will* Son of John Strong baptiz the 5 Jan* 1700/1
John Son of natha' Smith borne the 17 sep* 1700
Rebecca Daut' of Rob': Spurlock baptiz the 4 may 1701
James Son of James Smith borne the 14 ffeb* 1700/1
John Son of amos Sanders baptiz the 5 october 1701
John Son of Robert Speere baptiz the 25 Decem* 1701
Elizabeth dau* of Allex* Strainge baptiz 5 ap* 1702
Elizabeth dau* of Tho Smith Gen* mary bof march the 28 1701
Sujannah dau* of Wm Sanders baptiz the 21 ffeb* 1702/3
Jude dau* of Rob' Spurlock baptiz y* 2 may 1703
George Son of Jn* Strong baptiz 23 may 1703
Mary daut* of Nath* Smith baptiz 17 octo* 1703
Anne Daut* of Geo* Speere baptiz 30 Octo* 1703
Jn° Son of Geo* Sheperjon baptiz the 21 nov* 1703
Alice daut* of Jam* Sanders baptiz y° 5 march 1703/4
Ruth daut* of Rob° Speere baptiz y° 14 May 1704
Anne Daut* of Allex* Strange baptiz y° 11 June 1704
Anne Daut* of Tho* Skrofhe baptiz y° 15 octo& 1704
Michael Son of Rob° Spurlock bap y° 29 Ap’ 1705
Mary Daughter of Wn° Sanders bap° y° 13 May 1705
Robert Son of Robert Spear, bap°. y°. 20 Jan’y 1705
Hannah Daughter of Rich° Scrugs bapt. 11:
    feb’y 1705
Elizabeth Daughter of Rob°. Spear, bapt. y°. 24
    march 1705/6
James Son of James Smith bapt. 25 Aug°. 1706
Robert Son of Alex°: Strange bapt. y°. 5 Jan’y 1706/7
Robert Son of Rob° Spurlock bap° 11. May 1707
William Son of m° Wn° Smith born may 1707
William Son of Wn° Stimson born 5 June 1707
Francis Daughter of Natthanael Smith Baptised
    March y°: 4'th: 1707
Hannah Daughter of James Saunders Baptised
    May y°: 19°: 1708
Mofes Son of Sam°°: Stegall & Elisabeth his Wife Bapt°: 7°. y°: 5°’:
    1708
William Jon of Jn°: Scruges Born the 28°: of
    July 1708
Major Son of Wn° Sanders & Elisabeth his Wife
    X°°d x°°: y°. 25°°: 1708
Samuel Jon of Cap°. Jn°: Scott Baptised feb°°:
    y°: 6°°: 1708/9
Robert y* sone of will: Tomes and Sara his wife
baptized y* 12 day of August 1686
Susanna daughter to Thom: *Tiler bap*: y* 23*: of Jañ:
1687/8
Robert son to Rōb: Thomson bap*: y*. 24. of
April
1687
Henry sone to Sañ: Thomas bap*: y* 16 of septem*:
1688
An daug*: to James Tate bap*: y* 29 of August 1689
Sara & Judde daugh*: to Wm*: Turner born y* 7*: of sep*
1689
John Son to William Tally bap*: y* 24 of octo*:
1689
Rob*: Son to James Tate born y* 27 of ffeb:
& bap*: y* 27 of Mar:
1691
Sara daughter to John *Tiler bap*: y*: 18 day of
May
1690
Edmund son to Edw*: Tony bap*: y*: 25 of May 1690
David son to Rob*: Thomson bap*: y* 4 of Sep*.
1690
Gēō: son to Sañ: Thomas bap*: y* 26 of oct*:
1690
Hana daug*: to Gēō: Turner na*: Jan: 14 bap:
ffeb: y*: 4
1690/1
francis son to Henry Turner bap*: y* 22*: of
March
1690/1
Sujanah daughter to Charles Turner by Mary his
wife bap*: y*: 30*: of octo*": natt y*: 1*: of
y* Instant
1692
frances daughter of Charles Turner by mary his
wife born y* 9 day of November
1694
John Taylor buryed July the 16
1698
Sarah dag* of Jn* & marg* Taylor bap* July
the 17:
1698
*Note! This name may possibly be Tilen.—C. G. C.
Tho Son of Shurle Tijdale and Eliz his wife bap't the 7 Aug' 1698
Rob' Son of Geo Turner & Judeth his wife bap't the 7 Aug' 1698
James Son of James Teate baptiz the 11 novem' 1698
Hanna Daut^ of Rob' Thomfjon: baptiz: the 22 Jantu: 1698/9
Anne Daut^ of Tho Tharp by Anne his wife bapt
the 11 June 1699
Rob' Son of Tim Terrill baptiz the 25 Decem' 1697
will^ Son of will^ Talle baptiz the 19 Sept' 1697
John Son of John Taylor baptiz the 5 Jan^ 1695/6
Mary Daut^ of James Tate baptiz the 20: ap^ 1694
Sujanna Daut^ of Rob' Thomfjon bapt the 25 f'eb^ 1696/7
Joseph Son of Timothe Terrill born: 16 nov^ & bap't: 31 Dec^ 1699
mary Daut^ of Jonathan Tomfjon bap't the 28 Jan^ 1699
Anne Daut^ of Jn^ Tylor bap't: the 17 march 1699/700
Anne Daut^ of will Talle bapt^ 17 march 1699/700
Pennenah Daut^ of Geo^ Turner bapt^ the 21 July 1700
Eliz Dauter of Shurley Tijdale baptiz the 24
november 1700
ufan—dauter of James Teate baptized the 5 Jan^ 1700/1
Martha daut^ of Rob' Tomfjon baptized the 31
aug' 1701
Elizabeth daut^ of Tho Tharp baptiz the 31 aug' 1701
Sufannah daut^ of w^ Talle baptiz the 15 ma^ 1701/2
Ifsebella daut^ of Tho Tudor baptiz the 19 ap^ 1702
Elizabeth daut^ of Jonathan Tomfjon baptiz 19
ap^ 1702
William Son of James Teate baptiz the 12 ap^ 1702
mabell dau* of Rich* Thurmond baptiz may 24 1702
Will* Son of Geo* Turner bapt y°: 17 Jan* 1702/3
Sarah dau* of william Turner baptized the 21
  ffeb* 1702/3
mary dau* of Tho Tinjley baptiz y° 7 ffeb* 1702/3
Eliz Daut* of Corne* Tinjley baptiz the 4 ap* 1703
John Son of John Tyler baptiz the 4 July 1703
Elizabeth dau* of Geo* Turner Ju* baptiz y°
  13 ffeb* 17[ ]
[36]
william Son of will* Turner baptiz y° 9 ap* 1704
Phillip Son of Rich* Thurmond baptiz y°. 21
  may 1704
Eliz Daughter of Wm Turner bap' 18th March 1704/5
Mary y° Daughter of James Taylor & Eliz*:
  born: 11th: Aug. 1705
Thomas Son of Tho: Tucker bap' 6. April 1707
Anne Daught'. of Mich*' Tucker bap' 6 April 1707
Mary Daught'. of Geo: Turner bap' 29th Xbr 1707
William Jon of James & Elisabeth Taylor Born
  March y°: 7th: 1707/8:
Alice Daughter of Tho: Tijdale Baptised Jept*.
  the 19th: 1708
John Jon of William and Hannah Thompson born
  Jept*: y°: 21st: 1708
Anne Daughter of Alexander Tony Baptised
  March y°: 13th: 1708/9:
Thomas Son of Thomas Tuder Baptised May y°:
  18th: 1709
Jonathan Son of Jonathan Tomp*on Baptized
  July y°: 3rd: 1709
Anne Daughter of Henry Turner Baptised March
  y°: 4th: 1709
George Son of James Taylor by Elisabeth his Wife Born March y°: 20th: 1709/10
Sarah Daughter of James Turner Baptised Feb'y°: 18th. 1710
Elinor Daughter of Thomas Tudor Baptized 7:ber y°: 30th 1711
Charles jon of Henry Turner Born Jan'y°: y°: 25th. & Baptised April y°: 20th: 1712
Honor Daughter of Alex' Tony Born Feb°: 20th. Baptised May y°: 4th. 1712
Elisabeth Daughter of James Taylor by Elisabeth his Wife Born 7br 26th: 1712
Anne Daughter of James Turner by Judith his Wife Baptised 2°: 7th. 1712
Agnes & Elisabeth Daughters of Michael Tucker Born June 2nd: 1714
Charles—Jon of James Turner Born 8ber y°: 10th 1714
John Jon of Henry Turner Born July y°: 10th: 1714
Christian Daughter of James Taylor by Elis: his Wife Born June y°: 10th: 1715
Agnes Daughter of W™: Turner Born December y°: 10th. 1715
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn°: Turner Born Janu- ary y°: 1st: 1715
Mary Daughter of Ed™: Tony Born Jan°: y°: 8th 1715
Francis Daughter of James Taylor by Elisabeth his Wife Born Jan°: 26th: 1716
Susanna Daughter of James Taylor by Elizabeth his Wife Born 9br 8th: 1719
Vide (T)

Elizabeth y° daughter of Jn°: Ujsery & Mary his wife baptiz'd: y° 29 day of August 1686
Mattije A negro Gerl borne y° 15th: day of May belonging to Jn°: Vaughan 1684
Sara daughter to Jn°: Uskett bap't: y° 23 ": of Octo°:
Dina a negro gerl borne y°: 22°: day of June belonging Jo°: Vaughan 1692
& a negro boy named Witt borne y°: 25 day of May 1693
& a negro Girle named betty borne y°: 24 day of April 1695
John Sone of M°: Jo°: Vaughan borne y°: 25:
day of Novem° 1695
Judeth: Daut° of Amer via baptiz the 11 aprill 1699
Sarah Dauter of will° vaughan baptiz the 27 may 1694
Frances Daut° of will° vaughan baptiz the: 24:
Sept° 1699
Abraham Son of Abraham venables baptiz the
27 aprill 1701
margaret Dauter of Amer via baptiz the 3 aug° 1701
william Son of Jn° vaughan bapiz the: 2 novem-
ber 1701
Elizabeth Daut° of Jn° upshere baptiz the 25
Decem° 1701
mary daut° of Amer via baptiz y° 27 ffeb° 1703/4
Sarah Daut° of Jn° upshere baptiz y° 15 octo° 1704
Tryphena Daught'. of Jn°: Upshear bapt. 13:
April 1707

Vide U
Philis a Negro Girl belonging to Madam Squires
Born June y°: 13th: 1709
John Son of Richard Scruggs Baptized August
y°: 21st: 1709
Elinor Daughter of Alex*: Strange Baptized
Jan°: y°: 12th: 1709
Anne Daughter of Matt*: & Hannah Simes
Bapt*: Jan°: y°: 29th: 1709
Robert Jon of John Spears & Margeret his Wife
Born 8th 4th 1709
Mary Daughter of James Smith Baptised April
y°: 23rd: 1710
Ruth Daughter of Rob': Spear Baptised June
y°: 4th: 1710
Elizabeth Daughter of Eliz: Sproson A: B:
Child xted y°: 18th: of June 1710
Anne Daughter of Jn°: Sanders by Eliz: his Wife
Bapt°: July y°: 2°: 1710
Frank A Negro Girl Registered November y°: 15
belonging to Geo Simeon 1709
William Stone Son of W° Stone B October 1710
Sarah Daughter of Cap°: John Scott Baptised
8ber y°: 1710
Lucy A Negro Girl belonging to M° Tho: Sharp
Born March 8° 1710
ffrances Daughter of W° Sanders Baptised April
y°: 8th 1711
Sarah Daughter of James Sanders Baptised
April y°: 8th 1711
Jn°: Jon of Jn°: Spear Baptised Novem°: y°: 4th 1711
Mary Daughter of Jn°: Jeott Gent: Born ffeb-
uary y°: 17th 1711/12
Susanna Daughter of Wm Spragin Born March y° 22n: Bap° April y° 27th 1712
Honor Daughter of Alex': Tony Born feb° y°: 20th: Baptised May y° 4th 1712
Mary Daughter of Tho: Strange Born June 28th Baptised August y° 3th 1712
Anne Daughter of Wm Spurlock by Anne his Wife Baptised 9th 16th 1712
George Jon of Jn° Sanders Baptised March 22: 1712
Alice Daughter of Rob': Speare Baptised April y° 19th 1713
George Jon of Samuel Smith Baptised August y° 23th 1713
Amey Daughter of Wm Spragin Born y° 7th of August 1713
Stephen Son of James Sanders Baptised Jan° y° 24th 1713
Jane Daughter of Jn° Scott Gent: by Judith his Wife Bapt° feb° 7th 1713
Agnes Daughter of Wm Sanders Baptised Aug° 8th 1714
David Son of Hen: Scrugs Born June y° 20th 1715
Drury Son of Wm Spurlock Born June y° 13th 1715
William Son of Jn° Spear Born August y° 11th 1715
John Son of Jn° Sanders Born y° sixth Day of 7 ber 1715
Agnes Daughter of Alex': Strange Ju' Born Decem° y° 10th 1715
[ ] of Samuel Smith Born 1715

[39] W

Will sone of James With & his wife bap°: y° 20 day of Oct°: 1685

*Note! This name may be "Wite." It is impossible to be certain about it.—C. G. C.
Mary daughter to Samuell waddy was bap': y'. 20th: day of June 1687

Martha daughter to Samuell Weaver bap': y'. 7th: day of August 1687

Josias Sone to Will Williams bap': y': 16th: of Octo': 1687

Eliz: daugh': to Jn': Webb bap': y': 8th: of April 1688

Negroes belonging to M': Mark Warkman
- one named nell born y': 3th: of May 1682
- and one boy named Robin born y': 25th: of October 1684
- and one Gerl called betty born y': 19th: of May 1685

Eliz: daughter to Samuell Waddy bap': y': 24 of Octo': 1689

Richard son to Theophelus Wattson bap': y': 21 of Novem': 1689

Mary daughter to Thomas Wadlow bap': y': 19 of Desem': 1689

Henry son to James Wade bap': y': 30 day of January 1689/0

Jane Daugh: to Will Williams bap': y': 8 of June 1690

James son to Jn': Webb na': 25 of June bap': y': 19 of Oc': 1690

Eliz: daug': to Sain: Weaver bap': y': 14 of Desem': 1690

Frances daugh': to Charles Wilferd bap': the 15 of March 1690/1

Ruth daug': to Thomas Winfield bap': y': 18 of Oc': 1691

Ellener Dau* of Jefé web*/ter & Rebecca his wife bap': 14 Aug': 1698

Mary Daughter of Edw:* walton baptiz the 4 de- cember 1698
Rebeccak Daut of Rob' walker baptiz: the 22: 
Jan:  1698/9
James Son of James woode by Elisheba bapt: the 16 aprill  
1699
John Son of Sam': wever by Eliz his wife bap: 
27 aug:  1699
Anne Daut of Jacob ware Cla: bap' y: 5 Jan:  1694/5
ffrancis Son of Jacob ware Cla: baptiz the 26 Dec:  1693
Thomas Son of Theophilis watson bapt y: 7 
october  1694
Mary Daut of James wade baptiz the 17 octo:  1697
Jane Daut Jn: webb bap' the 11 June  1697
mary Daut of Theophilis watson baptiz the 11 
June  1697
John Son of John white baptiz the 30 may  1697
william son of will: waddell baptiz the 28 ap:  1695
John Son of John webb: bap' the 20 ap:  1694
will: Son of John Webb baptiz y: 17 Sept:  1699
John Son of Jacob winifrey baptiz the 24 Sept:  1699
Luke Son of Rob' wild by mary bap' the 22 octo:  1699
Elizabeth Daut of ffra: willis born the 29 Jan:  1694/5
Nathaniell Son of ffra: willis born the 8 may  1697
Judeth Daut of ffra: willis baptiz nov*: 19 1699
mary Daut of Thomas ward baptiz the 26 no-
vember  1699
David Son of David walker baptiz the 25 ffeb:  1699/700
mary Dauter of Tho winkfield baptiz the 25 ffeb:  1699/700
Jn: Son of w: wetherford by Sujannah bap' the 
9 June  1700
John Son of Jn: waddell by mary borne the 27 
octo:  1697[?] 
ffrancis Daut of Jn: waddell Ju: by mary born 
8 ffeb:  1696/7
Phillis a negro girl belonging to m* Hen* wyatt
borne the 6 June 1700
Agnis Daut* of Charles waddell baptiz the 22
Sept* 1700
Sarah Daughter of James wade baptiz the 24
nov* 1700
william Son of Edw* walton baptiz the 25 Dec-
[ ]
Judeth Dauter of Samuell waddey baptiz the 5
Jan* 1700
James Son of [ ]
Thomas Son of John waddell Ju* baptiz the 27
July 1701
Charles willjford and Sarah his wife made oath
before nicho merriwether Gen* one of his
maj* Justices of the Peace for new Kent
County that Rob* Son of the Said Charles
and Sarah was born the 6 day of September
1687 ffra* dauter of the S* Charles and
Sarah was borne the 16 feb 1690 and
Charles Son of the a fore Said Charles and
Sarah was borne the 26 of August 1692 all
w* is Certified by the Said merriwether to
W Clopton: Cl* Reg*

Joseph Son of Joseph webter borne the 9 aug 1701
Jane Daut* of Jacob winfrey baptiz the 25 Dec-
[ ]
mary daut* of ffra* willis borne the 17 Dec 1701
Sarah daut* of Cha* waddell baptiz the 5 april 1702
Isack Son of w* winston baptiz the 12 april 1702
wentworth Son of Jn* webb borne the 5 baptiz
the 31 may 1702
Elizabeth dau of Tho wingfield baptiz y* 12 July 1702
John Son of Theoph' watjon baptiz the 19 July 1702
nane: negro belong to m* Hen* wyatt bør y* 23 July 1702
william Son of w* wetherford baptiz the 7 ffeb* 1702/3
marea negro girl belonging Jn° Willjon borne the 18 day of aprill 1703
francis Son of Dan wilkinjon baptiz y* 17 octo* 1703
Rebecka dau* of Simon woode baptiz 21 nov* 1703
Thomas Son of Edw* walton baptiz y* 20 ffeb* 1703/4
Mary dau* of John webb baptiz y* 19 ma* 1703/4
Jacob Son of Jacob winfrey baptiz y* 14 may 1704
Charles Son of Ch* waddell baptiz y* 14 may 1704
Pridgin Son of w* waddell borne the 11 July and baptiz the 18 aug* 1704
Anne Daughter of fra Willis bap' 5: 10" 1702
Eliza Daughter of Jn° Williamjon bap' June y* 17°:
Dinah Daughter of ffr. Willis born y°, 30": Sept: 1705
Peter a negro belonging to Jn°. Wilson, born y°. 18 9br. 1705
Susanne Daughter of Ch: Winfry bapt. 3°. March 1705/6
Tom a negro belonging to C. Winfry born y°. 15: Aug°:
Sarah a negro belonging to C. Winfry born y°. 4: June 1706
Peter negro Son of Doxy, belonging to m°. Wyatt born y°. 7. November 1704
Mary Daughter of Jn°: Wimpy bapt. y°. 19: May 1706
Carried forward to Y
Sara daughter to Samuell youell bap' y* 4th:
of March 1687/8
Sarah daught* of Sam' yoell & Judeth his wife
bap': 7 Aug'. 1698
Ruth Daut* of Sam' Yeoell baptiz the 31 march 1700
Elizabeth dau*t of Sa'n yeoell baptiz the 12
april 1702
Anne Daut* of Jn° yeomans baptiz the 7 may 1702
mary dau't of Jn° young baptiz y* 14 may 1704

Vide Z

George, Son of Tho°. and Ann Wilkinson was
born Aug'. 5. 1693.
John, Son of Tho°. and Ann Wilkinson was born
May 3 1698.
George, Son of Tho°. and Ann Wilkinson was
born Aug'. 5. 1693.
John, Son of Tho°. and Ann Wilkinson was born
May 3 1698.

Elizabeth Daughter W°°. Waddill born y° 24
ffeb'y 1692.
Hannah Daughter of W°°. Waddill born y° 16
Aug'. 1699.
Frances Daughter of W°°. Waddill born y° 2°
May 1706.
Joseph Son of Charles Waddill bapt 16 ffeb'y 1706/7.
Elinor Daughter of Jacob Winfree bap' 6 Apr 1707.
George Son of James Waddill bap': 20 July 1707.
Hannah A Mulatto of Jn. Wilson Born April ye 28th: 1708
James Son of Wm Wilson Baptized February ye 4th: 1708/9
Elisabeth Daughter of Jacob Winfrey Baptised April ye 10th: 1709
Susana Daughter of Charles Waddill Baptized the 29th: 1709
Noel, Son of M. Wm Waddill Born June ye 1st: 1709
John Son of Edw. Walton Junr. Born ye 8th: Day 7th: 1709
Mary Daughter of Philip Webber Born 8th ye 4th: 1709
Charles Son of Jn. Word, Bapt: May ye 14th: 1710
Anne Daughter of David Walker Baptized June ye 4th: 1710
James Son of Jn. Waddill Baptised June ye 25th: 1710
Henry Son of Jacob Winfray Baptized February ye 4th: 1710
Mary ye: Daughter of Anthony Waddy Baptized May ye: 20th: 1711
John Son of James Waddill Baptised July ye 1st: 1711
Jacob Son of Wm Waddill Baptised November ye 7th: 1711
Annis Daughter of Philip Webber Baptised 9th ye: 11th: 1711
Mary Daughter of Geo. Walton Baptised 8th ye: 28th: 1711
Francis Daughter of Cha. Waddill Baptised April ye: 18th: 1712
Abel Son of Rob’s: Wood Born May 27th: 1712
Alice Daughter of Jn’s. Warrin Born July 16th: 1711
Susanna Daughter of Jn’s. Walters Born February 19th: 1712
Mary Daughter of Anth’s: Waddy Baptised May 4th: 1711
Johanna Daughter of Jn’s. Warren Baptised May 17th: 1713
Robin A Negro belonging to Jn’s. Whitlock Born 8b’: y’ 30th: 1706
Dick A Negro Boy belonging to y’ J: Whitlock Born 9br 28th: 1708
Betty a Negro Girl belonging to y’ J: Whitlock Born May y’ 3rd: 1710
frank A Negro Boy belonging to y’ J: Whitlock Born March y’ 4th: 1712
Sue a Negro Girl belonging to Charles Winfry Born 7th y’ 20th: 1713
Presh a negro belonging to Cha: Winfry Born 7th: 1710
Mary Daughter of Jn’s. Waddill Baptised September 27th: 1713
Anne Daughter of George Walton 7ber y’ 13th: 1713
Anne Daughter of Wm’s: Waddill Ju’. Baptised Jan’y 24: 1713
Augustin Son of Philip Webber Born 7th y’ 14th: 1713
Anne Daughter of Wm’s: Walker by Elisabeth his Wife Born 7ber 26: 1714
Anthony Son of Anth’s: Waddy by Sarah his Wife Born xber y’ 14th: 1714
Tandy Son of Selv. Walker Born y’ 13th: 1714
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn’s: Williamson Born Jan’y: 24th: 1714
Jn’s. Jon of Lewis Watkins Born 8th. y’ 27th: 1712
Edward Jon of Lewis Watkins Born Jan°. y°. 3rd 1714
Elisabeth Daughter of Charles Waddill Born March y° 31st 1715
Moll A Negro belonging to Jn°. Whitlock Born July y° 2nd 1715
Elisabeth Daughter of W°: Walker Baptised Aug° y° 28th [?] 1715
Jane Daughter of Geo: W[ ] 1715
Prejh a Negro Girl belonging to Cha: Winfry Born May y°. 3rd 1716
vide New alphabit W

[43]

Thomas Buttler & Magery Croe Maried y°. 1st. day of March 1685/6
Rob°: Borer & Eliz°: Row: married the: 22 novemb° 1698
James Blackwell Ju°: & mary Glenn mar°: the 18 ap°: 1699
John Brown and Mary Whorton were Married y°:
4th: of January 1708/9
Edward Betties and Rachel Jackson were Married y°:
4th: Day of March 1708/9
John Bailey and Mary Jackson were Married y°:
29th of December 1709
John Bacon and Susanna Parke was Married y°:
4th: Day of July 1710
Benjamin Bezell and Elisabeth Atkison was Mar-
ried May: y° 21st. 1711
Robert Burbidge & Mary King was Married
Aug°: y°: 11th: 1711
Wm. Bourn and Mary Vaughon was Married December 1st, y°: 28 (?) th 1711

Thomas Butts Gent & Catherine Mackgehe was Married y°. 2a. of 9th 1713

Rowland Blackbourn & Anne Glen was Married February 7th, y°. 6th 1713

Mr.: Hutchins Burton and Susanna Allin was Married March y°: 31st: 1719

Tho: Basset & Lidia Howl were married February 25 1719

[44] Blank

[45] C

Robert Crump and Martha Powell married y° 20 January 1700/1

Thomas Cotterell and Martha Hacher were Married May y°: 25th: 1709

James Crump and Venicia Bottrick were Married July y°: 14th: 1709

Edw: Coyle and Mary Brown was Married July y°: 21st 1710

Walter Clopton and Mary Jarrot was Married July y°: 4th: 1711

Robert Clopton and Sarah Scott was Married December y°: 18th: 1711

Robert Cade and Susanna Crump was Married 7ber 17th: 1713

David Clarkson and Elisabeth Jackson was Married 9ber 18th: 1713

Richard Clough and Anne Poindexter was Married June y°: 1718

William Clopton Jun': & Joyce Wilkinson was Married January 27th 1718
Benedict Crump & Elizabeth Perkins was married Oc. 12th 1762
Elizabeth the wife of Ben Crump Departed this life July the 21st 1770
Ben Crump & Susannah Parke was Married may the 21st 1771
Christian son of Ben Crump & Eliz his wife was born Aug' 27th 1763 & died the 10 March 1764
Lucy Daughter to d° born Feb.' the 9 1765
Mary d° born March the 17th 1767
Havilah son of d° born April th 8 1769
Caty brown daughter of Ben & Susannah Crump born March the 17th 1779
John Parke son of Ben & Susannah Crump was born March 28th 1774 & died April 5 1796 Departed this life April 5th 1796

[46] Blank
[47] H

Augustin Hulett & Hanna Lane Married y° 10 day of Janu'y: 1685/6
Thomas Henderjon & Sarah Wilkinson mar the 16 nov: 1698
Robt Harris and Eliz Turner married [ ] Octob: 1699
William Haynes & Letticia Cade [ ] the 8 augst 1703
Robert Howe & Francis Basset were Married Decem': y°: 9th: 1708
George Hunt and Elisabeth Poindexter were Married ffeb'y: y°: 24th: 1709
John Howard of St's: Pauls Parish & Jane Howe were Married July y°: 11th: 1711
James Henderjon and Jone King was Married
March the 19th 1714

Michael [ ]arfield & Grace Alford were Married
feb: 14th 1726/7

[48] Blank

[49] M

Martin Martin and Sarah Hix married The 10 ffeb-ruery 1698/9

Thomas mimms Jun& and mollyan martin married
the 10 ffeb* 1698/9

Thomas maffe and mary walker married the 23
 march 1698/9

Geo* marr: and Jane mills married the 27 Sept& 1699

Thomas meeke and margery watkins mar.*: 24
Dece* 1699

Jn° medlock and married the 27 aprill 1701

James martin and Rebecca Bell married the 16
ffeb* 1701/2

Lineal Mimms & Anne Martin, marryed y°. 2'.
Janry 1706/7

Daniel Murfield & Rachel Coker of S*: Pauls
29th maryed y°: 22' of July 1708

Peter Moon and Elis: jmith Maried November
y°: 24ths: 1709

Thomas Martin & Mary Tucker Married De-
cem°: y°: 1st: 1709

Wm Mofs and Elis: Martin was Married Novem°:
y°: 20th. 1711

Wm Morrijs & Tabitha Walker was Married
ffeb°. 12th 1712

Richard Martin & Hannah Turner was Married
August y°. 13th: 1718
James Morijs Bricklayer, Son of James Moris, Carpenter Who came in Virginia with (Col. Ludwell Gen'.) and was Chief workman in the City of Williamsburg, and was an Englishman Born, Who Married Eliz*. Mos's Near to the s*. City and became Inhabitant: and there Departed his Life on 19th. Dec'. 1717 and his Wife Eliz*. on 10 Nov'. 1719 Which may be found on Record, they had Two sons, the Elder John a Carpenter who Married one of y*. Brace's in Hamton and had one Daughter who was Call'd Mary. The s*. John was Born 14th. Nov'. 1706 The other son was Nam'd Ja*. a Bricklayer; above mentioned who was Born the 4th Nov'. at 1 O'Clock in the morn' and Baptiz'd the 3rd. of Dec'. 1710 and Marri'd Mary Vaughan Daughter to Henry Vaughan of James City County & became an Inhabitant of Ja*. City County. in s*. Peters Par­ish in a short time and Had Several Children Namely John who Dy'd in york County & Burried in Williams­burg Church yard: James who is now 27 years old & Clk Ch: & Vestry in the s*. Parish and was born the 4th. Dec'. 1735 at 11 O'Clock at night in york County Near to the Capitol Landing Bridge the other Childred are Recorded in this parrish in another Book By the Rev Jid Mojsom Rector. their names are Eliz* John, Henry Dekah Dec*. Sarah, Mary, William y* younger Ja*. Moris Bricklayer Departed this Life the 30th. November 1760. His Wife Departed this Life 2nd. Day of Dec' 17[ ]

Re[ ] 1762

Edward Nash and Mary Williamson were Mar­ried June y' 20th: [ ]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Event Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>8th year</td>
<td>William Nayler and Sarah Mimes were Married</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7th year</td>
<td>Michael Nash and Catherine Renn were Married</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1700</td>
<td>Andrew negro boy belonging to Sam Overton born the 29th day of March</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1708</td>
<td>John Reynolds and Mary Woode were Married</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1709</td>
<td>Charles Richardjon and Elisabeth Plant were Married</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1711</td>
<td>Edward Renn &amp; Catherine Chappell were Married</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1712</td>
<td>Thomas Randolph of Henrico and Judith Fleming were Married</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1685</td>
<td>Richard Snowe &amp; Mary Banks were Married</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! This entry is in a different handwriting from that of the other entries on page 55. It is probably not a part of the official record.—C. G. C.*
Henry Scruggs & Ann Grofe [?] Married y° 21 day of Janu°: 1685/6
Thomas Simons: and Johana moore married y° 26 June 1699
John Stone & Rebecca Amojs married y° 21 Janfy 1704/5
John Spears and Margaret Austin were Married Decem°: y°: 7th: 1708
John Sheller and Johanna Munk were Married Jan: y°: 20th: 1708/9
Matthew Simes and Hannah Mitchell were Married March y°: 3th: 1708/9
William Spurlock and Anne Toney were Married June 15th: 1709
John Scruggs and Judith Porter were Married August y°: 4th: 1709
John Sanders and Elisabeth Waddill were Married August y°: 7th: 1709
John Smith of Henirico, &c & Cicely Amojs were Married 7th y°: 22th: 1709
William Stone and Elisabeth Dennett were Married Jan°: y°: 20th 1709/10
John Simson and Sarah Spurlock was Married July y°: 24th: 1712
Tho: Sandige and ffra: Chappell was Married ffeb°°: 26th: 1712

[58] Blank
[59] T

Charles Turner and Mary Cox Married y°: 12 day of August 1691
Henry Turner and Mary Baker were Married January y°: 6th 1708/9
Wm: Turner and Dorothy Whitlock were married April y°: 20th 1726
Geoge heath and mary oakley where married April [ ] 17[ ]

[60] Blank

[61] V

Jn°: Vaughan & Sara Poindexter Married y°. 5th day of Novem°: 1686
*John Vaughan and Sarah Poindexter Married y°. 5th day of November
*Jn* Vaughan and Sarah Poindexter married y° 5 day No

A Register of George Benskin Poindexter's Children
Geo. B. Poindexter was married to Frances Lightfoot July 17. 1760
Edwin Son of Geo. B. Poindexter & Frances his first wife was Born January 10th 1762
Robert Son of d° was Born February 23rd 1765
George Son of d° was Born March 29 1767
James Son of d° Was Born January 7th 1770
Lightfoot, Son of d° Was Born October 20th 1772
Armistead Son of d° was Born May 14th 1775
His second Marriage was with Sarah Parke March the 20th 1777

*Note! These two entries are in a different handwriting from that of the first entry on the page.—C. G. C.
Susanna Daughter to Geo B. & Sarah Poindexter was Born. May 3rd. 1778
Parke Son of d° was Born November 18th 1779
Frances Daughter of d° was Born September 10th. 1781, & Departed this life September 17th. 1785
Recorded by the hand of Geo. B. Poindexter him Self who is now in the Fifty first year of his Age
May 18th 1790

[63]

Charles Willferd & Sara Ells [ ] y° 15. day of May 1686
Joseph Webster & Rebecca Baughon [ ] y° 18 day of July 1686
M°: Jacob: Ware & Susana Adams M° ed feb°: y° 3°: 1690/1
Jacob winfrey and Eliz Alford: married: nov°: the 3: 1698
Arthur Winchester & mary Butler married y° 21 Jaany 1704/5
Thomas Whorton Ju°: & Honor Harrijs were Married 7br y°: 29th: 1709
John Warrin of Wayinoak & Susanna Spurlock were Marr°: 8br y°: 13th: 1709
George Walton & Sarah Roper was Married feb° y°: 1710/1
Robert Wood & Mary Alford was Married October y°: 21st: 1711
Lewis Watkins & Margaret Stone was Married Jan°: y°: 6th 1711/12
Jn°: Woollams & Sarah Henderson Married December 1711
Jn°. Webb & Mary Martin was Married \textit{Feb}. 12th. 1712
William Walker and Elisabeth Clopton was Married Jan\textit{°}. y°. 19\textsuperscript{th}: 1713
Thomas Weaver and Judith Strange was Married June y°. 29\textsuperscript{th}: 1715
Edward Webster & Judith Newman, alias Jones, was Married 27 October 1743
*Edward Webster & Judith Newton, alias Jones, was married 27 October 1743

[64] Blank

[65] A for Burials

Israel Austin departed this Life y\textdegree: 29\textsuperscript{th}: of \text{Feb}: 1687/8
Giles Andrewson deceased y\textdegree: 23\textsuperscript{th}: of \text{Feb}: 1687/8
George Adams Departed this Life August y\textdegree: 26\textsuperscript{th}: 1709
Sarah Askew Departed this Life Jan\textdegree: y\textdegree: 16\textsuperscript{th}: 1709/10
Mary Austine Departed this Life: Jan\textdegree: y\textdegree: 16\textsuperscript{th}: 1709/10
William Alford Departed this Life Feb\textdegree: y\textdegree: 11\textsuperscript{th}: 1709/10
Jn°: Alford Jen\textdegree: Departed this Life March y\textdegree: 14\textsuperscript{th}: 1709/10

Margeret y\textdegree: Wife of Thomas Anderson Departed this Life Jan\textdegree: 1710
Elisabeth Wife of Thomas Apperson Departed this Life Aug\textdegree: y\textdegree: 22\textsuperscript{th}: 1712
Johannah Wife of Tho: Ashcroft Departed this Life 7\textdegree: y°. 25\textsuperscript{th}: 1716

*Note! This entry is in a different handwriting from the one immediately preceding it.—C. G. C.
Mary Holt a Mulato belonging to M°: Allin Departed this life xb°: 24th: 1718
Henry Atkinson Departed this Life ffeb°: y°: 10th. 1718
Cipieo a negro of M°: Eben°: Adams Died the 31°: day of 8th 1719
Moll A Negro belonging to W°: Adams Died 9th. 30th: 1719
Jn°. Askew Departed this Life y° 25th February 1719
Susannah Wife of W°. Atkinson Departed this life Jan°. 25 1719
Hannah Wife of William Allen Departed this life March 22nd. 1719
John Aldridge Deceased april 16 1720
The wife of Rich°. Ashcroft Deceas°. octo°. 1721
Jn°. Aperson Departed this Life May 28th 1722
Gervas Austin Departed this Life Dec°: 30th: 1722
Isaac Alford Son of Jn°. Alford Departed this life Aug°: 21st. 1723
Eliz Amos Dyed Wife of Fra°. AmoJs Sep°: y° 28 1723
Indian Will a Slave belonging M° Eben° Adams Dyed Oct° 18th 1723
Rich°. Allen Dyed 7ber y°. 6th 1725
Nan a negro wench of M°. Eben°: Adams° Died 7ber y°. 8th 1725
Hannah a mulatto woman of Rich°. Apperson Dyed ffeb°: 20 1726/7
Frances Alford Dyed April 27: 1726
Jn° Alford Dyed May y° Second 1726
Tom a negro belonging to Grace Alford Dyed May 15th 1726
Bowler y' Son of Eben'. Adams Dyed Novem' 26th 1726
Alex'. Son of Jn' Askew Dyed Decem' y' 20th 1726
Wm Apperson Departed this Life April y' 8th: 1727
Rich' Apperson Jun': Dyed November 9 1729

[66] [This page is blank except for the following nine entries, which are evidently not a part of the official record.—C. G. C.]

Martha P. Posey
Polly Macon
Patsy Boid
lucy Macon
Rebeccah Wilkinson
Maria Crump
Elizabeth Park
Elizabeth Christian

Jones Christian is deputy sheriff of Newkent

[67] B

Richard Brice departed this Life y'. 13. day of Octob'.—buried y'. 14. day of octob' 1686
Ann daugh: to Jeremi: Brooks departed this Life y' 7 of Jañ: 1687/8
Mary daugh: to James Blackwell deceased y' 20th: 4. of febr: 1687/8
Gregory barnett deceased y' 22d: of Desember 1687
Sañ: Barley deceás: y' 12 4. of febrū: 1687/8
Thom: Browne deceased y': 17: 4 of Decem': 1687
Brett Daniell dec': the 14 of July 1698
Charles Bojstock dyed the 4 January 1700/1
James Bowker Cle& Sum time minijter of this parish dyed the 10 march 1702/3
Rebecca Wife of Charles Barker Departed this Life Novem°: y°: 2°: 1709
Mary Boftick Departed this Life December y°: 7°: 1709
Sarah y°: Wife of Jn°: Bacon Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 4°: 1709
Josephe Beetty Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 26°: 1709
Amea Baisey Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 27°: 1709
John Black Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 3° 1709
Jn°: Brown Departed this Life ffeb°: y°: 10°: 1709
Hester y°: Daughter of Edw Bettes Departed this life on y°: 7°: of 9°: 1710
Anne y°: Wife of Wm Bourn Ju°. Departed this Life April y°: 8°: 1711
Rowland Blackbourn Departed this Life 8°: y°: 20°: 1713
Elinor Wife of Tho: Bajset Departed this Life y°: 29°: of 7°: 1713
Deborah y°: Wife of Sam°: Bugg Departed this Life y°: 14°: of 9ber 1715
William Bourn Departed this Life June y°: 12° 1716
Francis Barns Departed this Life August y°: 1716
Elisabeth the Wife of Jn°. Baylis [or Baylie] Departed this Life 7°: y°: 12°: 1716
Samuel Bugg Departed this Life 7°: y°: 10°: 1716
Mad°: Sarah Bray Departed this Life 8°: 1716
Cap°: Edward Birkett Departed this Life ffeb°: y°: 11°: 1716
W°: Son of Tho: Bajsett Departed this Life Mar 8°: 1716
In". son of Tho: Bajsett Departed this Life Mar: 17 1716
Elisabeth y°. Wife of Thos Bajset Departed this Life April 7th: 1717
John Broadhurst Departed this Life Decem°: 18th: 1717
Catherine Wife of M° Wm Brodie Min° of S° Peters Parish Departed this Life ffebruary y°. 20th: 1717
Hanah a Mulato belonging to M° Wm Bajsett died March 25: 1718
Susanna
M° Alice Butts Departed this Life July y°. 20th: 1718
Stephen Bourn Departed this Life August y°. 16th: 1718
Edward Bretain Departed this Life November y°. 9th: 1718
Jack A negro belonging to John Baily Died 7br 28th: 1718
Nany A Negro belonging to John Baily Died Jan° 3°: 1718
Sarah a Negro belonging to Sam°: Buttsone Departed this life ffeb° 19th: 1718
Mary Baily Departed this Life ffebruary y°. 28th: 1718
Mary the Wife of Tho: Bajsett Died the 18°: Day of 9° 1719
Rachel wife of Ed: Bettus Died March: 3° 1719
Verte

[68] B

Sarah a negro of M° Tho: Butts Died April: 1° 1720
Jinney a negro of M° Tho Butts Died April: 2° 1720
John Barns Died April 3° 1720
Dick a negro belonging to M'. Tho: Butts Died 
ap'. 7. 1720
Mr William Brodie minister of this parish Died 
ap'. 16. 1720
Thomas Bajset departed this life april 20 1720
Joseph Beetie departed this life augst 10 1720
    a negro of M'. Jn'. Bacons Deceast.
    augst. 25 1720
George Baisey died Novst. 26th. 1722
Matthew Bailey Died Novst. 15th. 1722
Jn'. Brooker Dyed Novst. 30th 1723
Rich Brooker Dyed Decemst. yst. 10th. 1723
Gift a negro man belonging to madm Bajsett 
Dyed Decst 13 1724
Susannah Bradby Departed this Life June yst. 16 1726
Jn'. Brothers Junst. Departed this Life Decemst yst. 
17th 1726
James Brooker Departed this Life Janst. 31st 1726/7
Mary & Antipafs Brooker was killed wst: thun-
der Ap 18th 1727
John yst Son of Edst. Bailey Dyed Octst yst. 8th 1727
Ben: Jammy. & Bef's Negros belonging to Ja: 
Mof's Dyed in May 1727
Sarah a negro of Coll David Brays Died Decem-
ber yst. 5th 1727
Jemmey a negro belonging to Ditto Dyed ffebru-
ary yst. 28 1727/8
Will a negro belonging Ditto Dyed ffebyst. 20 1727/8
Jack a negro belonging to Ditto Died ffebyst. 29 1727/8
Jack a negro belonging to Jn'. Baily Died April 
21st 1728
Susanna Brown Departed this Life Augst. yst. 2st 1728
Nat a Negro belonging to Coll David Bray Died 7ber 
yst. 18th 1728
Paul a Negro belonging to M'. Wm. Bajsett Dyed Dec.' 23 1728
Eliz' Bushell Serv't. to Geo: Bradby Dyed July 18 1729
Peter a negro belonging to Col' David Bray Dyed Aug 30: 1729
Betty & Anthony Negro's belonging to Col' Wm. Bajsett Dyed No' 20: 1730
Dick a Negro belonging to Col'. David Bray Dyed March 29th 1730/1

[69] C

Jeffery Cook deceased y°: 9th: : of Desem°: 1687
Tho'm: Cook servant to Geō: Alvise deceased y°: 4th: of Deseaν: 1687
Roger Crisp deceased y° 9 : of ffebru: and Sara his wife dceas: y° 23 1687/8
Tho'm. Crump son to Will Crump deceased y° 4 : of March 1687/8
John Craford departed this life y°: 13 dy of Desem°: 1689
Stephen Crump Dyed the 28 Sept° and buried the 1J'. octo° 1700
Francis Daughter of Wm. Crump Departed this Life June y°: 29th: 1708
Mary Daughter of Wm. Crump Departed this life ffebr° y°: 11th: 1709
Frances Daughter of David Clark'ın Departed this Life April y°: 27th: 1710
Johanna Wife of Peter Clark Departed this Life ffebruary y°: 3th: 1711
Peter Clarkson Departed this Life y°: 30th: Day of December 1711
Sarah Daughter of Stephen Crump Departed this Life ffebr°: 26th. 1713
Thomas Son of Stephen Crump Departed this Life March y°. 2d. 1713
Rojse y°: Wife of W° Cox Departed this Life April y°: 28th. 1715
Richard Cotterell Ju°. Departed this Life 8br. 13th 1715
Richard Cotterell Departed this Life March y°. 16th: 1715
Tompjon a Negro belonging to Maj°: Jn°. Custis Died April y°. 25th: 1716
Roj's a Negro belonging to Maj°: Jn°. Custis Died Feb°. y°. 21st 1716
Anne Clopton Wife of M°: W°: Clopton Departed this Life March 4th 1716
Richardson Collam Departed this Life March y°. 12th. 1716
Elisabeth Card Departed this Life april y°. 5th: 1717
Ffrancis Wife of Jn°. Cooke Departed this Life March y°. 4th: 1716
Jn°. Cooke Departed this Life 7br y°. 27th 1717
Doll a Negro of Steph: Crump Died March y°. 1st 1717
Permiss a negr of Steph: Crump Died March y° 18th 1717
Robin A Negro of Tho°: Cotterell Died March y°. 29 1718
Thomas Cotterell Departed this Life April y°. 22th 1718
William Cox Departed this Life y°. 8 of July 1718
Sarah y°: Wife of Rob°: Clopton Departed this Life 8br y°: 24th: 1719
Elisabeth Clarkson Departed this Life December y°. 6: 1719
Mary Cane [or Cave?] Departed this life—april y° 6: 1720
George Clark Deceas° april y° 8 1720
Dick a negro of Rob°. Clopton Deceas° april 1 1720
Frances wife of Rich°. Crump Deceas° april 26 1720
David Clarkson Departed this life april 15 [?] 1720
Nanny a negro of Walter Clopton died april 6 1720
Beck a negro belonging to Maj'. Custis Died March 25 1720
Elenor Crawley departed this life June: y° 20: 1720
Sarah wife of W°. Crump Deceas°. June 29 1720
Peg a negro of Maj'. Custis Deceas°. June. 14 1720
Eliz: Clarkson deceas°. april 17 1720
a negro boy belonging to David Clarkson Died ap°. 24 1720
Nanny a negro of Rich°. Crumps Deceas°. april 25 1721
Dryas a negro of Maj°. Custis Deceas°. Sep°. 11th 1721
Dryas A Negro Boy of Maj°. Custis Deceas°. Feb°. 16th. 1721/2

[70]
Martha Crump Wife of Rob° Crump Dep°. this Life May 21st.: 1722
Dinah a Negroe Girl belonging to Maj°. Custos died March 1st. 1722/3
Roger a Negro boy belong to W° Clopton Jun°: Dyed Jan° 24th 1723/4
Gilbert Cotterell Dyed y° 25 of 8th. 1724
David son of Rich° Crump Dyed Feb°. 12th 1724/5
Will a negro belong to W° Clopton Jun°: Dyed 1725
m°. Henry Collings minister of this parish Dyed Nov°: 21st 1725
Anne daugh°. of M°. W° Chamberlayne Died Oct°. y° 8th 1725
W°. Cotterell Died Feb°. 13th 1725/6
Sam a negro belonging to m° W° Clopton Dyed March: 4 1725/6
Jenny a negro belonging to maj° Jn° Custis Dyed April 7 1726
Eliz° Crump Departed this Life March y° 12° 1726/7
Gloucester a negro belonging to M'. W'm Chamberlayne
  Dyed ap't: 1726
Tho*: Crump Dyed March the 1st 1726/7
Geo: y* Son of Susannah Crump Dyed 7ber y*. 29th 1727
Dick a negro belonging to Coll Jn* Custis Died April
  y* 10th 1728
Jack a Negro belonging to Col* Custis Dyed March
  y* 12th 1737[?]
Benedict son of Rich* & Lucy Crump was Born Oct'
  18 1739

[71]

D

Edw: dorrill deceased y* 25 of ffebrui: 1687/8
Jn*: sone to Cornelius Dabenie deceased y* 7. of
  Aprill 1688
Eliz: daighe: to Cornelius Dabenie deceased y* 4: of
  Aprill 1688
Eliz: Wife of Rob*: Dreff] departed this life Sep: 27
  1689
John Dennett Departed this Life July y*: 15th: and
  were Buried y*: 17th: 1709
W'm Dollard Departed this Life October y*: 24th: 1709
Tom A Negro belonging to Cap'. W'm: Dangerfield
  Died Ap*: y* 5: 1719
Mary Design Died July 15th. 1722 1722
W'm Drummond Departed y*. Life *Aug*: Sep*: y*
  20th 1723
Dorothy y*: wife of Walter Danill Died October 5th 1724
Fran*: Day son of ffraun Day Dyed Decem* 30th 1725
Eliz* Day Dyed Jan'y y*: 8th [725/6
Rebecca Davis Dyed April y*: 27th [ ]
Die a negro of M*. Dangerfield Dyed at Doc'. Green[ ]

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
Hannah a negro belonging to [ ] Dyed [ ]
Edw* Dickson Dyed August [ ]
David Deale Dyed July y'. [ ]

[72] Blank

[73] E

Eliz: Emett deceased y* 23 : of febrû : 1687/8
Francis Ellis Departed this Life November y*. 30*: 1719
Alexander Ellis Departed this life march 6: 1719
Ann Ellis Departed this life March 9 1719
Mary Elmore Deceas*: Novem' 1721
Cocks a negro belonging to Peter Elmore dyed March
30*: 1729
Peter Elmore Departed this Life March the 26*: 1730

[74] Blank

[75] F

John ffleming departed this life y*: 27. day of August
and was Buried y*. 30*: of Au* : 1686
James fsreeman deceased y*. 23*: of Janũ : 1687/8
Major Peter Field, obijt xxiv Die Julij & Sepult.
erat xxix 1707
Thomas Fidkin Departed this Life July y*: 27*: Annoq : Dom :
1709
W* : Son of Cap*: Jn*: ffoster Departed this Life 8 br
y*: 28*: 1713
William ffforgij [] Departed this Life 9br y*: 15*: 1714
Chance a Negro belonging to Mad*: ffield Departed
this Life feeb : 8*: 1714
Thomas fon of Cap*: Jn*: ffoster Departed this Life
y*: 20*: of 7ber 1715
John Son of Cap°. Jn°. fforster Departed this Life Jan°. y°. 5°th. 1715
Sarah Daughter of Tho. ffluzell Departed this Life April 5°th: 1716
Martha Daughter of Edw°. flinch Departed this Life Aug. 24th.: 1716
Prejs a Negro belonging to Mad°. ffield Died 9br y°. 15°th. 1716
Sarah A negro belonging to Madam ffield Died August y°. 28°th: 1718
Mad°. Elisabeth fforster Departed this Life Jan°. y°. 8°th. 1718
Edward flinch Departed this Life y°. 21°th: Day of Decem°. 1718
Doxey a Negro of Mad°. ffield Died the 24°th: of March 1718
George ffox a servant of W°. Macon Gent: Died August y°. 12°th. 1719
Pompey a negro belonging to Mad°. Alice Field died y°. 9°th. march 1719
Jane wife of M°. Jn°. Forster deceas°. aug°. 21 1720
Mary Daughter of Cap°. Jn°. Foster Deceas°. april 21 1721
Alice Field Departed this Life Feb°. 16°th. 1721/2
Mary fforbejs Departed this Life June y°. 5°th. 1726
W°. Fewterel Dyed at Rich°. Brookers Janry y°. 15°th. 1726/7

[76] Blank

[77] G

Anthony Garman servant to M°. Pines departed this Life y°. 30 day of Septem°. 1686
Mary wife to Thom°. Glafs desceased y°. 20°th: of Jaň: 1687/8
M°. Sam°. Gray Min°. of this Parish Departed this Life y°. 25°th. of Decem°. 1709
Stephen Gill Departed this Life March y°: 14th: 1709
Martha y°: Wife of Wm Gardner Departed this Life
8th y°: 31st: 1712
John Gregory was killed by a fall of a horse November y°: 5th: 1713
Richard Guilam Departed this Life feb°. y°. 15th 1713
Wm Gardiner Departed this Life 8th y° 5th 1717
Edward Green Departed this Life on y°: 24th. Day of
February 1718
Mary wife of Will Green Departed this life, March 1719
Jane y° wife of Forrest Green Deceas'd. may 15 1720
Sarah Wife of Hugh Grindley deceas'd march 1720
Martha Gawling Deceas'd Septem° 1721
Will a negro belonging to M' Gordon Deceas'd. augst°
17: 1721
Charles Gore Departed this Life December 9th 1721
Eliz° wife of Wm Guilliam Dyed march 24th 1724/5
Edmond Green Dyed Oct°. 8th 1725
Jn° Gorton Serv°. to James Crump Dyed Jan°. y° 9th 1725/6
Margaret Guilliam Dyed feb°. 12th 1725/6
Jn° Green of K W°. County Dyed at Doc°. Greenhills
Novem° 1726
London a negro of Paschal Greenhill Dyed July y° 15 1728
ffran° Dau°. of Tho° Garwood Dyed Octob°. y° 1772/8
Sambo a negro belonging to Hugh Grin[ ] 3rd 1728/9

[78] Blank

[79] H

Jn°: Hill departed this Life y°: 26°: 4° of January 1687/8
Will Harmon deceased y°. 4th°: day of Jaain°: 1687/8
Jude Harman daugh° to Röb: Harman deceased y°
28 of Octo°: 1687
Luke Howard deceased y° 1st°: 4° of februa°: 1687/8
Sam: Hopkins Servant to Sam: Firth deceased ye 20th of Feb: 1687/8
John Hurlock obijt 24 die; of Octob ann. 1707
William Hodkison servant of M°: Jn°: Alfords Deceased some time in May 1708
Thomas Harris Departed this Life March ye: 20th:
Anno: Dom: 1708/9
Francis Hill Jun° Departed this Life December ye:
26th: 1709
Samuel Hill Departed this Life Jan° ye: 24th:
Mary and Bridgett Daugh°. of Jn°: Helton Departed this life Jan°: 27th: 1709
Elisabeth Hill Wid° Departed this Life Feb: ye:
10th: 1709
Thomas Henderjon Departed this Life Feb: ery 1709
Grace Hurlock Departed this Life Aprill ye: 11
Annoq: Dom: 1710
Mercy Daughter of Robert Harris Departed this Life April 6th: 1710
Hester ye Wife of Rob°. Harper Departed this Life Xb°. 16th: 1714
Mary Hill Departed this Life in Feb:uary 6 1717
Frances Hill Departed this Life March ye: 6th: 1717
Charles Harper Departed this Life April ye: 3rd: 1718
Elisabeth Hillton Departed this Life April ye: 18th: 1718
Richard Harvey Departed this Life May ye: 13th: 1718
John Hancock Departed this Life June ye: 24th: 1718
Mary Hancock Departed this Life July ye: 4th: 1718
John Howle Departed this Life Feb:ruary ye: 21st: 1718
Rose a Negro belonging to Jn° Howle Died Feb: ye: 12th 1718
W°: Jon of Sam°: Huble Died ye: 15th: of June 1716
Mary ye Wife of Martin Hulett Departed this Life
November ye: 7th: 1719
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jane y° wife of Jn° Hitchcock</td>
<td>Jan° 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna Hinson</td>
<td>Apr° 4th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Hilton</td>
<td>Mar° 2nd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn° Hilton</td>
<td>Mar° 7th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Harper</td>
<td>Mar° 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Henderson</td>
<td>Aug° 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliz° Wife of Wm Howle</td>
<td>Feb° 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn° Son of Jn° Hall</td>
<td>Sep°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice Hutcherson</td>
<td>Apr° 9th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Englebrite</td>
<td>Nov° 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary ye Wife of M° Rob° Jarrett</td>
<td>Mar° 31st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M° Rob° Jarrott</td>
<td>Jan° 21°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah y° Wife of Wm Johnson</td>
<td>Mar° 28°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Johnson</td>
<td>Nov° 6th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha y° Wife of Orlando Jones</td>
<td>May 4th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jemy a Negro belonging to Tho: Jackson</td>
<td>Dec° 20th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Jackson</td>
<td>Feb° 10th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Jackson</td>
<td>Apr° 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will a negro of Mary Jacksons</td>
<td>Apr° 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jack a negro belonging to Lucy Jones</td>
<td>June 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary daughter of Rob° Jarrat</td>
<td>Aug° 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Mary Sarah wife of John Jackson</td>
<td>Feb° 17</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen, and the word Sarah written above it in different ink and a different hand.—C. G. C.
Eliz^th Johnjon Dyed ffeb. 20^th 1725/6
Eliz^st Jackjon Deceajed on y^st day of June 1728

[82] Blank

[83] L

George Larrance departed this life the 11^th: day of January 1685/6
Jn^st: Longworthy departed this Life y^st 19^th: of January 1687/8
Rîch Lamb deceased y^st: 3^rd: of March 1687/8
M^st: Richard Littlepage decas: y^st 20^th: of Aprill 1688
Coll^st John Lightfoot Esq'. Obijt xxviii Die Maji circa Undecim Hor. & anno Dmi 1707
Toby A negro belonging to jherwood Lightfoot Departed this life 8^rd: y^st. 7^th. 1713
Jack, A Negro belonging to Jn^st. Lewis Esq'. Died ffeb^st. 1714
Tom A Negro belonging to Jn^st Lewis Esq' Departed this life Aprill y^st. 23^rd. 1715
W^st. A Negro boy of M^st. Jher: Lightfoot Died 1715
Elisabeth Wife of Owin Lewis Departed this Life 9^st y^st 4^th 1716
Kate A Negro Woman belonging to Esq' Jn^st. Lewis Died y^st. 24^th. of xbr 1716
Terpin a Negro beling to Jher: Lightfoot Gen'. Died 8br 1716
Elisabeth Daughter of Owin Lewis Departed this Life May 16^th: 1717
Judith A Negro of Jn^st. Lewis Esq. Departed this Life May 18^th 1717
A negro belonging to M^st Sherw'. Lightfoot Died xbr y^st. 15^th 1717
Richard Littlepage Gent.: Departed this Life March y^st. 20^th: 1717
Wm.: Lucas Departed this Life 7th y. 3d. 1718
Bily a Negro boy of M'. affra: Littlepage Drowned in July 1719
Wm.: Proctor Departed this Life September 1719
Robert Coopland a Taylor belonging to Mad'': Littlepage Drowned 9th 3 1719
Sampjon A Negro of Mad'': Littlepage was Drowned 9th y. 23d 1719
Elizabeth Lewis wife of Owen Lewis died March 27 1719
Elizabeth Daughter of Owen Lewis Died April 5 1720
Hunt a negro of M'. Sherwood Lightfoot Died may 2d 1720
Cocke a negro of M'. Sherwood Lightfoot Died may 5 1720
2 negroes belonging to M'. Good'. Lightfoot Died 1720
Matthew a negro of M' Sherw'. Lightfoots Died Feb. 16 1720/1
A molatta child of M' Sherw'. Lightfoots Died Octo' 1721
A Molatto Child of M'. Sherw'. Lightfoots not nam'. Died Sept'. 1721
George A Molatto of M'. Sherw'. Lightfoots Died March 28th 1721/2
Charles an Indian belonging to Capt'. Goodrich Lightfoot died Oct': 9th 1722
Hannah A Molatto belonging to Sherwood Lightfoot died Oct': 20th 1722
Frayzer Son of Tho'. Lightfoot died March 30th 1723
F. Forester Son of Jn'. Lucas Dyed the 21st: of Aug't 1723
Coll George Lyddall Dyed Jan: 19th 1705
Sam a negro belonging to m' Sherw'. Lightfoot Dyed April 28th 1725
Charles a negro belonging to m': Sherwood Lightfoot Died Ap': 15: 1726
Fran': Lightfoot Died Feb': 19th 1725/6
Eliza Langford Died Feb. 7th 1725/6
Cuffee a negro of M. Sherwood Lightfoot Dyed May 1726
Grace a negro belonging to D. Dyed April 17th 1726
Will a negro belonging to D. Dyed May 12th 1726

Bobb a negro of M. Jn. Lang was killed with thunder Ap. 18th 1727
Dan', a negro of negro of M. Sherwood. Lightfoot Dyed Ap. 30th 1727
Moll a negro belonging to D. Dyed Aug 7th 1727
Wm. Lewis Dyed Aug 3rd 1727
Mary Lillingston Dyed March 4th 1728/9
Maj. Sherwood Lightfoot Dyed April 26 1730
Angelica Daughter of Henry Lacy Dyed May 14th 1730
Ursula Daughter of D. Dyed June the 3rd 1730

*I Dandridge Claybourne of King William County and state of Virginia do promise to pay unto Thomas Claibourne of the County of Newkent and state aforesaid the just and Penal sum of £763||13||3 on or before the 26th day of May next 1806 with Interest thereon from the date if not punctually paid—for a Certain Parcel of Land lying On James River Charles City County

A true Copy
Recorded by
Ge° B. Poindexter C C

Margery y° wife o Thom:. Buttler departed this Life y° 8 day of octob': 1686
Thom:. Mask deceased y° 15th. of ffebruary 1687/8

*Note! This entry appears at the bottom of the page and upside down.—C. G. C.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Jn°: Morfield deceased y° 18 : of ffebrü: 1687/8
Anne wife of Jn° medlock dyed the 23 march 1699/700
W° Mutton Departed this life at Steph: Mitchells
Jen'. October y°: 31*: 1709
Daniel Mackdaniell Departed this Life Decem°: y°:
15*: 1709
James Martin Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 27*: 1709
W° Martin Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 30*: 1709
Edward Morgan Departed this Life June y°: 3*: 1710
William Millington Departed this Life June y°: 14*: 1710
Thomas Mims Departed this Life April y°: 28*: 1711
Susanna Murrow Departed this Life May y°: 6*: 1712
Anne Wife of Cap°: James Mofse Departed this Life
March 9*: 1712
Mary Wife of Stephen Moon Departed this Life
March 20*: 1712
Elisabeth Wife of Jn°: Meux Departed this Life
Aug°: 7*: 1713
Stephen Moon Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 29*: 1713
Dick a Negro Child of M°: Jn°: Meux Departed this
life xber y°: 15*: 1714
Stephen Mitchell Departed this Life May y°: 6*: 1715
John Son of M°: Jn°: Meux was Drowned June y°:
26*: 1715
W° Major Departed this Life 8 ber y°: 4*: 1716
Elisabeth Daughter of Tho: Mofse Departed this
Life May y°: 20*: 1717
W° Thompson Mofs Departed this Life May y°: 15*: 1717
W° Mallett Departed this Life September y°: 7*: 1717
Mary Daughter of Peter Moon Departed this Life 8br
12*: 1717
Lucy Daughter of Edm° Moore Departed this Life
ffebr: 12*: 1717
John Moore Departed this Life March y°: 12*: 1717
Tabitha Daughter of Wm. Morrijs Departed this Life
June y°. 4\textsuperscript{th} 1718
James Moore Departed this Life y°. 9\textsuperscript{th} of July 1718
Edward Moore Departed this Life August y°. 2\textsuperscript{nd} 1718
Elisabeth Wife of Jn. Moore Departed this Life
Jan°. 19\textsuperscript{th} 1718
Milington Meanly son of Rich\textsuperscript{d} Departed this Life
8\textsuperscript{th} 6\textsuperscript{th} 1718
Agnes Daughter of M': Tho: Majsie Departed this Life 8b°. 5\textsuperscript{th} 1718
Robert Morrijs Departed this Life y°. 15\textsuperscript{th} Day of Decem' 1718
Margaret Madox Departed this Life Decem° 31\textsuperscript{st} 1718
John Madox Departed this Life Jan°. y°. 6\textsuperscript{th} 1718
Catherine y°. Wife of Rich\textsuperscript{d}. Martin Departed this Life 25\textsuperscript{th} 8\textsuperscript{th} 1718
Nanny a negro of Pelham More Died August 1719
Peter Majsey Departed this Life December 25 1719
Jn. Son of J. Martyn Deceased april y° 9\textsuperscript{th} 1720
Peter Moon Died april y° 8\textsuperscript{th} 1720
Eliz Moon Died april 9\textsuperscript{th} 1720
Ben a negro belonging to Steph Moon Died march 23\textsuperscript{rd} 1719
Cate a negro of M' Tho Majsie Died: april 25 1720
Rob. Morris Deceas\textsuperscript{e}. Decem\textsuperscript{e}° 1720
Stephen Mitchell Deceas\textsuperscript{e}. april 8 1720
Madam a negro belonging to Tho: Mojs Jun' Deceas\textsuperscript{e}
July 23 1721

Carried over leaf

[86] Brought from Over leafe
Jn°. Simons a Carpenter belonging to M' W. Merriweather died 7\textsuperscript{th} 1721
Will a negro belong\textsuperscript{e} to Ditto Died Sep' 1721
Sarah Daughter of Rich\textsuperscript{a}. Meanly Died Aug\textsuperscript{e} 20\textsuperscript{th} 1722
Kate a Negroe Girl belonging to Capt. Majsie Died June 10th: 1722
Will" Cook an Orphan Boy belonging to M'. Meux died Nov: 14th: 1722
Sarah a Molatto Belonging to Rich, Rojs died Oct: 18th: 1722
Tho': Major Died Nov. 19th: 1722
Jane y" Daughter of Rich" Meanly Dyed Jan: 23rd 1722/3
Eliz Daug: of Wm. Mojs Dyed October y*: 8th 1724
Anne the wife of Jn*: Macon Dyed Feb: 15th. 1724/5
Jn*: son of Geo: Marchbanks Died Jan: 26 1725/6
Pelham Moore Dyed Janry: 9th 1725/6
Peter a Negro belonging to Edw. Moore Dyed ffeb: 1725/6
Stephen Moore Dyed Decem': y*: 11 1726
Lea:son of Step" Mitchel Dyed Decem' 1726
Fran" Moore Dyed March y*: 12th 1726/7
Jn": Meux Dyed March y*: 19th 1726/7
Eliz": Meanly Dyed April y*: 7th 1727
Enojs Indian Dyed at Rob'. Moores Dec'. 15th 1726
Mary Mitchel Dyed April y*: 2nd 1727
John Moore Departed this Life 7ber y* 26th 1724
Nathaniel Maning Departing this Life october y*: 11th 1727
Alice Mitchel Dyed April y*: 2nd 1728
Sarah y* Daughter Wm. Mojs Dyed May y*: 7th 1728
Jane Morrijs Died May y*: 8th 1728
Benj* Morris Dyed octob'': 16th 1729
Mary Moore Dyed March y*: 11th 1729/30
Catherine Daughter of Pelham Moore Dyed Jan: y*: 1729/30
[87]  
Mary Daughter of Edw*: Nash Departed this Life  
June y*: 30th  1715  
Martha Daughter of M*: John Netherland Dyed 7be*.  
26th.  1725  
Jn° Newbey Dyed at Doc*: Greenhills Jan" 1st  1726/7  
Mary Nash dyed April 26th  1729  

[88]  
Blank  

[89]  
John Ofsling Jun*: Departed this Life ffeb°: y*:  1709/10  
John Ofsling Jen* Departed this Life 9th y° 14th  1710  
Robin A Negro belonging to Jn° Otey Died y° April  
y° 16th  1719  
William Son of Jn°. Otey Deceas° Sep' 20  1721  
Martha Daughter of Jn° Otey Deceas°. Octo 3  1721  
Mary y° wife of Edw° Ofsling Deceas'd June 14  1723  
Edward Ofsling Dyed Decem° 11th  1726  
Anne Ofsling Dyed 7ber 20th  1729  

[90]  
Blank  

[91]  
Geo: Phillips departed this Life y° 29th: ° of  
March  1687/8  
Jonathan Price deceased y° 8° of May  1687  
Jn°: Poiner servant to M°: vincent Goderd Deceased  
Jai°: y. 6  1688/9  
Peter Pratt Ser° to Sam° Avif dyeed the 14 nov°:  1700  
John Parke Jen°: Departed this Life January y°:  
16th:  1709/10  
Jarrott Patison Departed this Life November y°: 17th  1710  
William Pains Departed this Life April y°: 28th:  1713
Rowland Peirjon Departed this Life June 12th: 1713
Elinor Pasly Departed this Life February 27th: 1713
Mary Parke Died Departed this Life 9th y°: 1714
George Poindexter Departed this Life March 12th: 1716
Susanna Powel Departed this Life April 20th: 1718
Edward Patijon Departed this Life January 6th: 1718
Tom—a Negro belonging to Wm. Perkins Died xbr: 28th: 1718
Sarah—a Negro belonging to Wm. Perkins Died January 4th: 1718
Francis Penstone Departed this Life April 15th: 1719
Jane Price Departed this Life July 30th: 1719
Wm. Sonn of Tho. Pinchback Departed this Life June 1st: 1722
Thomas Pattison Died on Whitunday 1725
John Parke Departed this Life January 28th: 1725
Jover a negro woman belonging to M. Fran Parke
Died 9th: 1725
Alexander Pattison Dyed March 8th: 1725/6
Jack a negro of Jacob Poindexter Dyed December 3rd: 1726
Jn° Pulley Dyed at Rob'. Weavers January 18th: 1726/7
Jonny a negro of Jn° Parish Dyed December 29th: 1726
Sampson a negro belonging to Charles Pearson
Died December: 1727
Tom Negro belonging to M. Geo. Poindexter Dyed
October 21st: 1729

[92] Blank

[93] R

Lancelell Ray deceased y°: 24°: of February: 1687/8
Mary y°: Wife of Robert Richardson Departed this
Life 8th y°: 24th: 1710
Thomas Son of Jos: Roe Departed this Life 7th y°: 9th: 1715
Mrs: Eliz Roober Departed this Life 8th y°. 13th 1716
George Roffs Departed this Life March y°. 12th 1716
Evan Raglin Departed this Life May y°. 30th. 1717
Wm son of Richd Roffs Departed this life 8th 24 1717
Peter A Negro of Evan Ragland Died March y°. 22 1717
Thomas Ragland Departed this life Feb'y. 15 1719
Sarah wife of Henry Richardson Deceased Decem'. 6 1720
Henry Richardson Dyed Sept° 17th 1726
Henry Richardson Junr Dyed Jan'r y° 2d 1726/7
Anne Roffs Dyed Decem'r 29th 1726

[94] Blank

[95] S

Susannah y° daughter of Thomas Spencer departed this life y° 4 day of Novn°: 1686
David Smith departed this Life y° 17th: 4 of January 1687/8
Thom: Stephens departed this Life y° 3d: of Jan: 1687/8
Will Speare deceased y° 2d: of March 1687/8
Mr Rich'd Squire sometime min't of y° English obijt xiii
Die Decembris & Sepult. erat xx anni. 1707
Frances Daughter of Nathl: Smith Departed this Life y°: 24th: day of May 1708
Anne y°: Wife of Jn: Speare Departed this Life y°:
5th: day of June 1708
Francis Stone Departed this Life y°: 5th: day of June 1708
Ruth y°: Daughter of Robt Speare Departed this Life
x°: 18th: 1708
Suzanna Wife of Mr: Thomas Sharp Min't: of S: Paul's Parish Departed this Life May y°: 17th:
And were Buried in S: Peter's Parish Church yard on May y°: 19th.
Martha y°: Wife of John Stils Departed this Life 8th
4th: 1709
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn°: Janders Departed this Life 1712
Sept°: y°: 6th:
John Simpson Departed this Life June y°. 30th. 1713
David Jon of Tho: flrange Departed this Life 9br 1714
John of Tho: Jtrange Departed this Life 9br 28th
Elisabeth Stringer Departed this Life 7°er y°: 25th: 1715
Sarah Sanders Departed this Life January y°. 25th: 1716
John Spear Departed this Life March y°. 27th 1716
Mitchel Strange Departed this Life April y° 20th 1717
James Sanders Departed this Life ffebi°. y°. 9th: 1717
William Sanders Departed this Life ffebruary 17th 1717
Alice Spear Departed this Life y°. 2°. of March 1717
Charles Spear Departed this Life y°. 18 of March 1717
Sarah A Negro of W° Jtone Died x° y° 2° 1718
Elisabeth Wife of W°: Stone Departed this life Jan'° 1718
Anne Strange Departed this Life Jan'°: y°: 29th 1718
W°. Stone Departed this Life Jan'° 1718
Nathaniel Smith Departed this Life November y°: 7th: 1719
Ruth y° wife of Robert Speere Died March 12 1719
Jane Daughter of Rob°. Speere Died march 29 1720
Edward Son of Rob°. Speere Died march 8 1720
Marg°. wife of James Smith Died april 11 1720
William Stegall Departed this Life march 19 1719
M°. Tho°. Sharpe Minist°. of this parish Departed this Life Septem°. 3°. 1720
Jane Sullevant a Serv°. woman Deceas°. aug°. 28 1720
Paul a boy at Sarah Sanders died July°. 14 1721
Moses Stegall Deceas°. aug°. 19: to charge to Rob°. 1721
Wingfield
Dinah Smith Daughter of Sam°. Smith died Jan° 10°. 1721/2
Johannah Shailor Departed this Life June 23°. 1722
Suky a negro Girl belonging to Mad™. Sharp died Jan" 13th 1722/3
Robert Spear Sen' Died Feb[ ] 1722/3
Mary Speare Dyed March y°. 12th 1724/5
George son of Sam'l Smith Dyed June 17th 1725
Eliz y° Wife of Grove Sanders Dyed 7ber 18th 1725
Alex'. Strange Died 9ber y°. 2nd 1725
Eliz' Sanderson Dyed Feb'y. 20th 1725/6
Wm. Sims Dyed Feb'y. 17th 1725/6
Eliz' Sims Dyed Feb'y. 26th 1725/6
Robt. Speare Dyed Feb'y. 20th 1725/6
Tho': Sanderson Dyed Feb'ry y°. 24th 1726/7
Sarah Sprojon Dyed Apr' 28th 1726
Sam'l. Smith Dyed Feb'y. 6th 1726/7
Phillis Negro belonging to M' Sharpe Dyed April 2 1729
Dorothy Smith Dyed: March 2nd: 1729/30
Col' John Scott dyed October 23rd 1686
M'r Catherine Sharpe Dyed October 29 1729
Wm. Son of Arther Sladyen Dyed 7ber 25th 1730
Henry Tomkins servant to M' Thom: Smith departed this Life y° 4 day of Septem': 1686
Jn° Turner sone to Henry Turner departed this Life y° 18 of Jan: 1686/7
Sara wife to Henry Turner departed this Life y° 26th: 4 of Feb' 1686/7
Michell Tucker deceased y° 25: 4 of Feb' 1687/8
Lenore Thomson deceased y° 18: 4 of Aprill 1688
Will Sone to Will Turner deceased y° 15: 4 of Feb' 1687/8
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Robert Tomson Dyed the 12 aprill 1702
Anne Dauter of James Teate Dyed y° 3 nov 1702
Ufan daughter of James Teate dyed the 13 ap 1703
Judith Thomjon Departed this Life March y°: 14th: 1709
Wm Jon of Wm Timson Departed this Life ffebruary y° 12th.

Henry Turner Departed this Life December y°. 17th. 1715
George Turner Departed this Life March y°. 6th 1717
Thomas Tuder Departed this Life March y°. 12th: 1717
James Turner Departed this Life Jan° y°. 18th 1718
Jam°. Taylor Departed this Life Jan°: y° 25 1719
Wm Thorpe Departed this life aug° 21 1720
Rebecca Tudor Deceas°. September 17 1721
Rich° Taylor Jerv° to Wm Adams Deceas°. Aug° 1721
Lucy Little [daughter] of Mary Taylor Dyed Feb°. 9th 1722/3
Jeremiah Tomlin°n Dyed at Doct°. Greenhils Oct°. 29th 1726
Michael Tucker Dyed in March 1726/7
Phillis a Negro belonging to Henry Talman Dyed 7ber 27th 1727
Jammy a negro belonging to Dr° Dyed 7 ber 28th 1727
Phillis a Negro belonging to Eliz° Taylor Dyed ffeb° 16 1728/9

[98] Blank
[99] V

Sara wife to Abraham venable deceased y° 13 : of ffabr°: 1687/8
Isaac Sone to Abfa° Venable deceas°: y° 13 : of ffabr°: 1687/8
Jn°: Ujsery deceased y°. 7th. : of ffabr°uary 1687/8
nohome daugh: to Amar Viah deceased y° 26 : of March 1688
John Upshire Departed this Life August 10th: 1713
William Vaughan Departed this life March 16 1719
Jn° Vaughan Dyed at m°. Poindexters Jan° 20th 1724/5
Elizabeth Vaiden Departed this Life 7ber y° 23° 1730

*Boston July 21st 94

Your of the 15 October to hand in [ ]
We happy to inform you that yr Shipment [ ]
ket exceedingly well

[100] Blank
[101] W

Mathias Wood departed this Life y°. 16. day of Octob°: 1686
M°: James Watters deceased y° 17th: of August 1687
Sañ: Sone to Sañ: Waddy deceased y°. 3°: of Jañ: 1687/8
Jane daugh: to Sañ: Waddy deceas: y° 15 :° of Jañ: 1687/8
Jude Warran deceased y° 23 :° of ffebrū: 1687/8
Jane Winefree deceased y°. 29 :° of ffebrū: 1687/8
Ju°: Warran deceased y° 2 :° of March 1687/8
Eliz: wife to Thom: Wilkinson deceas: y° 6:° of ffebrū: 1687/8
Catheraine Woodrowe deceased y° 12 :° of ffebrū: 1687/8
Jane Daut° of John webb Dyed the 3 may 1700
John Will-Jon Departed this Life on y°: 23°: Day of August 1709
James Son of W° Wilson Departed this Life June y°: 30th: 1709
Elisabeth Daughter of Jacob Winfrey Departed this Life Aug°: y°: 23°: 1709

*Note! This entry—evidently not a part of the official record—appears at the bottom of the page and upside down.—C. G. C.
Jn°: Waddill Jen* Departed this Life December y°: 20th: 1709
Samuel Weaver Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 25th: 1709
Peter Warrin Departed this Life Jan°: y°: 30th: 1709
Mary the Wife of Tho: Ashcraft Departed this Life 20th: of ffeb°: 1711/12
Mary Wild Departed this Life December y°: 7th: 1712
Elisabeth Winfrey Departed this Life March y°: 27th: 1714
Anne Daughter of W°: Walker Departed this Life 7ber 26th: 1714
Nanny A Negro Woman belonging to M°. W°. Waddill Departed this life 9°° 9° 1714
Will A Negro Man belonging to y°. J° Waddill Departed this life x° 1714
Mary y°. Wife of Thomas Winkfield Departed this life Jan°°°. y°. 31°°: 1714
Moll a Negro Girl belonging to Jn°: Whitlock Departed this Life July 26 1715
Mary Daughter of Philip Webber Departed this Life Aug°°°. y°. 2°°: 1715
Deliliah Wells Departed this Life August: y°. 4°°: 1715
Elisabeth Williamjon Departed this Life 7ber 9°°: 1715
Agnes Waddill Departed this Life ffeb°°°°°. y°. 8°°: 1716
James Whitlock Departed this Life March y°° 29°°: 1716
Elisabeth Wife of Edw°. Walton Departed this Life April 5°°: 1717
W°°. Walker Jun°°. Departed this Life 7ber y°° 23°°: 1717
Jn°. Petters a Serv°. of Charles Waddil Departed this life 7°° 28°°: 1717
John Willmore Departed this Life ffeb°°°. y°° 9°°: 1717
Alice Whitlock Departed this Life ffeb°°. y°°: 1717
Charles Winfry Departed this Life ffeb°°°. 2°°: 1717
Mary Winfry Departed this Life on y°°°°°°. of May 1718
W°°°: Walker Departed this Life September y°° 12°°: 1718
Sue A Negro woman of Wm Waddill Died 8th y°. 9th. 1719
Charles Son of Cha: Waddel Departed this Life april: 3
Charles Waddel Sen*. Departed this life april 9th. 1720
John Simons Serv* to Judith Waddell Died May y°
[ ]
Edward Watson Departed this life april 27 1720
Eliz: Wicker Departed this life aug° 16 1720
John Son of James Waddil Deces'. July 13 1720
James son of Jn° Waddill Deces'. Septem'. 3° 1720
Thomas Wingfield Deces'. Decem'. 19 1720
Susanna Waddil Deces'. March y°. 9th 1720/21
to y° other Side

[102] Brought from over leafe

Jack a negro of Geo. Wilkinsons Was drown* June 18 1721
Benj: Son of Benj: Wicker Died aug° 18 1721
Frances Walton Died November 27th 1721
James Waddill Died December 28th 1721
John Walton Died Jan° 23°. 1721/2
Rebecca Waddill Died March 3°. 1721/2
Pompy a negro boy belonging to Lewis Watkins Dyed Oc° 6:
Jenny a negro Woman belonging to Cha: Winfree Dyed M° 14:
Bejs a Negro Woman of Hen Wyatts Dyed 11 of
Novem° 1723/4
Sarah Daught° of Anth° Waddy Died Decem: 9th 1724
Antho° Winston Died Decem°. 14° 1725
the Daught° of Anth° Waddy Died 7th 8 1725
Margaret°: Wood Dyed ffeb° 25th 1725/6
Rachel Watson Deceajed Decem° 27th 1726
Mary Walton Dyed Jan° y° 7th 1726/7
Tho°: Weaver Dyed March y° 15 1726/7
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Mary Weaver Dyed Octob* y* 27th
Eliz* Weaver Dyed June y* 15
Major Willis Dyed Aug* y* 12th
Bowler Willis Dyed October y* 8th
Ann Watkins Departed this Life Dec' 14th
Rebecca Webster, Died October 30th. On Sunday about Noon In the 74 year of her Age

[103] Y

Jn* Jon of Thomas Yarbrough Departed this Life Augut y* 13th:
John Yeates Departed this Life May y* 16th

[104] Blank

[105] A

Births and Christnings Brought Foreward from June y* 15th 1716

James Son of ffra: Amojs Born 8th y* 15th 1716
Judith Daughter of Sam*: Allin Born August y* 16th:
Sarah Daughter of francis Apperson Born y* 16th of April
Hannah A Negro Girl belonging to Rich* Allin Born May y* 8th
frances Daughter of Jn* Alford Born 8th y* 4th
Julius Jon of James Alford Born in September
Hannah Daughter of W* Allin Baptized 9th y* 17th
John Son of Thomas Apperson Born April y* 1st
Major Son of Thomas Anderson Born March 17th:
Peter Son of John Apperson Born Aug* y* 19th:
ffrancis Son of W°: ApperJon Born y° 20th. Day of December 1718
Toby A Negro of Jn°. Alderidge Born June y°. 6th. 1719
Mary Daughter of ffrancis Amojs Born August y°:
9th. 1719
ffrances Daughter of Jn°: Alford Born 8th y°: 4th: 1717
Cuffee A Negro of Jn°. Alford Born June y°. 22th: 1719
Elisabeth Daughter of Jn°: Alford Born July y°. 1st: 1719
Doll a negro girl of M°. Ebenez': Adams born March:
29: 1720
Joyce Daughter of W° Allen born January 29 1719
Beck a negro belonging to W°. atkinson born January
20 1719
Agathy daughter of Jn° Austin was born march 3: 1720
Dick a negro of Jn° aldridges born June 20 1714
George a child belonging to Rich° Allen born 10th 25 1721
Lucy a negro belonging to Jn° Alford born June 22 1721
Simon a negro belonging to Jacoby Aldridge born
Sep°. 9. 1721
Bowler Sonn of M°. Ebenezer Adams born April 19th 1722
Lucy A Negroe Girl Belonging to M°. Adams born
June 1st 1722
Flora A Negroe Belonging to M°. Adams born Sept°:
18th: 1722
Hagar A Negroe Girl Belonging to M°. Adams born
Oct°. 21st. 1722
Sue a negro Girl belong to Jacoby Aldridge born
Oct°. 2nd. 1723
Mary Daughter of Jn°: Austin born No°: 4th 1723
Henry: Son of W° Atkinjon born March 9th 1723/4
Jn°: a Negro boy belonging to D°. born ffeb: 26th 1723/4
Phillip Son of Rich° Austin born June 16th 1724
W°. Son of Eben': Adams Gent born July 4 1724
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Unity Daught’ of [ ] Alford & Grace born 16
Dec’ at 3 morn: 1724
Charity Dau[ ] s°: born 16 of Decem’: at noon 17[ ]

[106]
Punch a negro boy belonging to Eben’. Adams Gent
born Jan”’: 5th: 1724/5
Alex’. son of John Askew born Jan”’, 27th 1724/5
Jack a negro boy belonging to Rich’d Apperson born
may 5th: 1725
Judah daught’: of Rob’t. Allen born 7ber’ 31st: 1724
Aggey a negro girl of M’ Rich’d Allen born may 27th 1725
Judith a negro belonging to m’ Eben’: Adams born
24 Jan”’ 1725
George son of Rich’d Apperson born June y° 24th &
Dyed y° 25 1725
Joe a negro boy of M’ Eben’ Adams born Feb”. 10 1725
Jane the Daught’. of Jn’ Austin born April y° 12th
Bap’ 22nd: 1726
Jenny a negro girl of Jn’ Alford born Jan”’ 1725/6
Geo. Son of Valentine Adams born April y° 14th: 1726
Rich’d Son of Eben’: Adams Gent: born May y° 17th: 1726
W’n. Son of Valentine Amos: born October 25th: 1726
Edmund a negro of M”. Eliz’t. Allen born ffeb”’: 26
Anne y° Daught’. of Robert Allen born April y° 16th 1726
Roger a negro belonging to Jacoby Aldridge born June
27th: 1727
Jenny a negro belonging to Eben’: Adams Gent born
Oct’ 14 1727
Anne y° Da’. of Jn’ & Anne Askew born Oct’: 29
baptiz’d Dec’: 3rd: 1727
Orson a negro belonging to Rich’d Apperson born
Octob’. y° 19th: 1727
Sam a negro belonging to M" Eliz* Allen born March y* 4th 1727/8
William y* Son of Jn* Austin born July y* 7th 1728
Tabitha y* Daught* of Eben'. Adams Gent born July y* 7th 1728
Jane & Susanna Negros belonging to W™ Atkinson bap' 7th 29th 1728
Iris a negro belonging to Eben. Adams Gent born April 4 1728
Jacoby Daughter of Rob' & Eliz* Allen born July 16 bap No'. 17 1728
James a negro belonging to M* Eben' Adams bap'. Ap': 6 1729
Roje a negro belonging to M*. Eben' Adams born July 22 1729
W™. Son of John & Eliz* Apperson born July 17th: bap', Aug''. 10th 1729
Ann Daugh'. of Abram Alloway born March 20 bap', May 17 1730
'Sue a negro belonging to M* Eben'. Adams born 22 of June 1730
Lucy a negro girl belonging to Jacoby Aldridge born May y* 3 1730
Harry a Negro belonging to Richard Apperson born Jan''. 11th 1729/30
Eliz y* Dau'. of Jn* & Anne Askew born Jan''. 13 1729/30
Giles a negro boy belonging to W™ Atkinson born Dec' 31 1730

[107]

John Son of Jn*: Baily Born y*: 31st: of October 1716
Thomas Son of Tho: Baily Born February y*: 12th 1716
Samuel Son of Samuel Buxton Born March y* 10th 1716
John Son of Tho. Butts Gent. by Catherine his Wife
Born January y*: 27th 1716
Catherine Daughter of y**: Reverend M**: W**: Brodie by Catherine his Wife Born y**: 7**\text{th} Day of December 1716

Mary Daughter of Thomas Bajsett Born April y**: 4**\text{th} 1717

Lyddiall Jon of M**: Jn**: Bacon Born 1717

Hannah A Negro Girl of W**: Bajsett Esq**: Born April y**: 4**\text{th} 1718

Samuel Jon of Sam**: Bug Born 7ber y**: 16**\text{th} 1717

Benjamin Jon of Sam**: Buxton Born 8ber 1718

John Son of Jn**: Chandler Born ffeb**: y**: 6**\text{th} 1718

Abraham A Negro boy of M**: Tho**: Butts Born July y**: 1**\text{st} 1719

Jack a negro boy of M**: Rob**: Burbidge Born 12**\text{th} of July 1719

David Jon of Thomas Bajsett Born y**: 7**\text{th} Day of 9**\text{th} 1719

Frances the Daughter of Thomas Butts Gent and Catharine his Wife Born the 10**\text{th} day of November 1719

Stephen Son of S**: Stephen Bourn baptiz* January 28**\text{th} 1719

Esther a Negro of Coll: Bajsett born may 4 1720

Jn**: Son of Rich**: Brooker born July 1 1720

W**: Son of John Bailey born Septem**: 4 1720

Sherw**: Son of Sam**: Bugg born July 8 1720

Dorothy & James 2 negro Children belonging to M**: Tho: Bray baptiz*: July 30 1721

Paul a boy of Mary Bourms Serv* born May 1721

a negro belonging to Coll Bajsett born June 26 1721

Paul a negro belonging to M**: Tho Butts born: Aug* 1721

Phillis a negro belonging to Ditto born Aug* 1721

Edm* Sonn of Jn*: & Susanna Bacon born ap* 11. 8* 1722
Lucy Daughter of Jn°. & Ann Baily Born Nov' 27th 1722
Billy A Negroe Boy belonging to Jn° Brothers born Jan' 10th 1722/3
Jacob Sonn of Sam°. Bugg born Feb' 16th 1722/3
Peter & Sam°. Sons of Alice Bryant born Sep°. 26th. 1723
Phillis a negro girl belonging to Mad°. Bajset born 17 ap°.: 1724
W°. a mallatto Slave belonging to Mary Bourn born Feb°. 24th.; 1724/5
George & Charles 2 boys belonging to m°. Tho° Butts born Oct° 1724[
Dorothy a negro girl belonging to Ditto born Nov°. 1724
Parke son of Jn°: Bailey by Anne his wife born mar°.: 6th.; 1724/5
Frank a negro belong to Coll David Bray born mar°. 12th.; 1724/5
James son of Edw° Baily born April 28th. 1725
David son of Rich° Beer born 27 may 1725
Fran° D°. of M° W° Brown born March 11th 172[ ]
[108]
John Son of Tho° Barns born Oct°. y° 4th 1725
Anne D°. of David Binns born Oct°. 27th. 1725
W°. Son of Jn° Bajsett born 7ber 17th 1725
Sarah Daugh°. of Sam°. Bugg born oct° 24 1725
David Son of David Binns born April y°. 12th & bap°.: Ap°: 25th 1725
Jn° Son of Charles Bolton was born Aug° y° 22th 1726
Jenny a negro girl belonging to Mad°. Bajsett born Aug°: 12th 1726
Anne y° Daught°. of Jn° Bajsett born July y° 17th 1726
Sarah y° Daught°. of Tho°: Butts born Jan°. 4th 1725/6
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Befs a negro girl belonging to Ditto born ffeb' 1725/6
Drury y° Son of Edward Bailey born Jan' 8th 1726/7
Charles & George Negros belonging to M°. W°
Browne born June 15th 1727
Eliz° y° Daugh’ of W° Browne born July y° 17th 1727
Patty a negro belonging to D° born 7ber y° 1st 1727
Hannah a negro of Jn° Brothers was born 7ber 29th 1726
Martha the Daugh° of Rob°. Bailey born Sept° 10th 1727
Jules a negro boy belonging to Coll David Bray born ffeb: 1st 1727/8
Betty a negro belonging to Ditto born Decemb° y° 1st 1727
Anne Daught° of W°. & Amy Burk born Jan°. 8th & bapt°. March 24th 1727/8
Lucy a negro belonging to W° Atkinson born March y° 28th 1728
Jenny a Negro belonging to M° Eben°. Adams Dyed March 29th 1728
Iris a negro belonging to Ditto born April y° 4th 1728
Sarah y° Daugh° of Tho° & Margery Barnes born ffeb°. 9 bapt. March: 10 1727/8
Isaac y° son of Isaac & Eliz° Vaiden born Jan°. 24 bap°. March 2nd 1727/8
Susanna y° Daugh°. of Joseph & Eliz° Bradley born ffeb°: 18 1727/8
Harry a Nego boy belonging to Sam°. Buxton Ap°. 4 1728
Beck & Cainnah negros belonging to Coll David Bray born May 2nd 1728
Geo: a negro belonging to M°. W°. Baʃsett born Sep° y° 2nd 1728
Nelly, Mary & Sarah Negros of Mr. W. Browne
bap' Oct 6th 1728
Child of Tho' Basset born July 3rd 1728 1728

Edmund son of Sam'l. & Sarah Bugg born 7ber 24
bap' Novem' 10 1728

Wm. son of John & Eliz' Bottom born Aug' 9th
bap' Feb: 16 1728/9

Xtopher son of David & Eliz' Binns born Feb: 10th
bap' March 16: 1728/9

John son of Rob' & Mary Baily born March 11:
1728/9 bap May 11th: 1729

Edw'. a negro of Mr. Wm. Brown bap': July 20th 1729

Sue a negro belonging to Thomas Barnes born Aug' 14
1729

Enee: a negro belonging to Col'. David Bray born
Aug' 20th: 1729

Charles Son of Edw'. & Fran' Baily born Aug' 28
bap' Oct' 5: 1729

Dilcy a negro girl belonging to John Baily born 7ber
19 1729

Carried to the back of Q:

[109]

C

Amy a Negro Girl belonging to Maj'. Jn'. Custis
Born 7br y'. 8th: 1716

Mary Daughter of Walter Clopton Born 8br y'. 29th 1716

Jack A Negro boy belonging to Steph: Crump Born
feb' y'. 3rd 1716

Stephen Son of Rob'. Cade Born 7br y'. 17th: 1715

Alice A Negro Girl belonging to Maj'. Jn'. Custis
Born feb' 15th: 1716

Anne Daughter of Tho': Cotterell Baptised March y'.
31st: 1716

Margeret Daughter of Rob': Clopton Born y'. 8th.
Day of April 1717
Wm. Jon of Jn°. Cook Born Febbary y° 23th 1716
Grey [or Guy] A Negro of Maj°. Custis Born
June y°. 9th. 1717.
Hercules A Negro of Maj°. Custis Born 8br 1st: 1717
Elisabeth Daughter of Rob°. Cade Born y°: 29: of
April 1717
Will a Negro Girl of Jn°. Coners Born y° 2d of May 1718
Hannah A Negro Girl of Rob°: Clopton Born Febbr.
y°. 1st. 1718
Anne Daughter of Steph: Crump Born May y°. 10th. 1718
Susanna y°: Daughter of Robert Cade Born Febbrary
y°: 25th 1718
John Son of Jn° Chandler Born Febbrary y°: 6th: 1718
Ned a Negro Boy of George Crumps Born Febbrary 1718
Beck A Negro Girl belonging to John Custis Gent:
Born 7th y°: 27: 1719
Waldgrave Son of Wm°: Clopton by Joyce his Wife
Born November y°: 19th: & bap°: Decem° 22th 1719
Jane A Negro Girl of Maj°. Jn°: Custises Born Xber
y°: 28th 1719
Abigal A Negro Girl of y°. Jn° Custises Born xbr
y°: 29th 1719
Frank a negro boy of Step°. Crumps born Jan°: 12 1719
Dick a negro of Rob°. Clopton born Novem° 18 1719
Pegg a negro of Maj°. Custis born Decem° 26 1719
Caj'sandra Daught°. of Rich° Crump baptiz°. ap°. 29 1720
Jeremy a negro belonging to Maj°. Custis born June
25: 1720
Ann Daughter of Wm° Clopton & Joyce his wife born
Jan° 16: 1720/21
baptized March y°. 15th following
Nanny a negro of Rich° Crump born February: 8 1720/21
John Son of Rob°. Cade was born Feb: 16 1720/1
Walter Son of Walter Clopton born March 24 1720/1
Beck a negro of Maj' Custis was born March 25 1721
James Crump Son of James Crump born Jan'' 23. 1721/2
Sue A Negro Girl belonging to Major Custis born
Nov'. 25th 1721
Sarah A Negro Girl belonging to Major Custis born
March 23th 1721/2
Tommy A Negro Boy belonging to Stephen Crump
born June 14th 1722
Willm. Son of Wm. Clopton Jun'. & Joyce Born
Feb''. 2nd bap' Ap' 29th 1721/2
A Negro Girl belonging to Richm: Crump
Born Oct': 14th: 1722
Dinah A Negro Girl belonging to Maj'. Custos Born
Dec'. 25th 1722
Frances Daughter of Rob'. Clopton born Feb''. 2nd 1722/3
Rob'. Sonn of Rob'. Cade born March 28th. 1723
Lucy Daughter of Stephen Crump born 7ber 13 1723

George Son of Wm Clopton Jun' & Joyce his Wife
born Jan'' 14th & Baptized y' 16th of March following
Sarah a negro Girl belonging to David Clarkson born
June 29 1724
Jim'd a negro boy belong to David Clark'born July
1st 1724
Josph & Mary Negros belong: to Wm. Chamberlain
Bap': 5 ap' 1724
Dick a negro boy belonging to Maj' Jn° Custis born
Feb'' 6th 1723/4
Phebe a negro Girl belonging to D°. born Feb''. 7 1723/4
Anne Daughter of Wm Chamberlain born 14th March 1723/4
Mary a negro girl belonging to D°. born 19 Jan'' 1723/4
Stephan a negro boy belong to maj’ Jn°. Custis born 14 June: 1724
Abra*: a Negro boy belong to Step° Crump born June 17 1724
Anthony Son of Tho° Christian born June y° 9th: 1724
John a Negro boy belonging to Maj° Custis born Decem° 27th 1724
David Son of Rich° Crump born Jan° 26th 1724/5
John Jon of Josiah Coleman born Decem° 12th 1724
Wm° Goodall son of Sarah Cook born Feb° 10th 1724/5
Josse son of James Crump born March 3rd 1724/5
Judey a negro girl belong to Rob° Clopton born May 17th 1725
Rob° Son of Walter Clopton was born June y°. 4th 1725
Wm° Son of Rob° Clopton born Novem° y°. 11th 1725
Temperance D°. of W° Crump Ju° born May 20 1725
Easter negro belonging to Maj° Custis born 15 of 9ber 1725
Jammey a negro belonging to Walt°. Clopton born 31st M°: 1726
Jenney a negro belonging to Maj° Jn° Custis born 1st March 1726
Edward pey Jon of W° & Eliz° Chamberlaine born Jan° 20th 1725/6
Dick a negro boy of Susannah Clarkjon born April 1726
Frank a negro of Jn° Clarkjon born June 1726
Henry a negro boy belonging to Maj° Jn° Custis Aug°. y° 1st 1726
Martha Daught°. of Jn° Carlojs born July 7th 1726
Anne y° Daught°. of Mark Clark born July y°. 17th 1726
Pompey a negro boy of Rob° Clopton born Sep°. 27th 1726
Tomson a negro boy of Maj° Jn° Custis born Dec°: 25th 1726
Moll: a negro Girl of D° born born Dec° 31st 1726
Will a negro belonging to Step° Crump born Dec° 26th 1726
Betty a negro of Maj° Jn° Custis born Jan° 1726/7
Nath° Son of Rich° Crump born March y° 4th 1726/7
Croydon a negro belonging to Col° Custis born Jan° 1728/9
Carried to y° Back of E

John Son of Peter Ellmore Born December y° 22nd 1717
Mourning England Born April y° 1st 1718
Frances Daughter of Alex° Ellis [?] born may 1720
Tamar a negro belonging to Gerr° Ellison born May 24 1721
John Jon of Peter Elmore born Jan° 22nd 1724/5
Peter Son of Peter Elmore born October y° 9th 1726
Sarah Daughter of W° Elmore born May y° 1727
Anne y° Daughter of Tho° Evans born July y° 3rd 1727
*Sarah Daugh° of Jn° Foggison born June y° 15th 1727
Charles y° son of Tho Edwards born Jan° 26th 1726/7
Lucy the Daught° of W° & Eliz° Elmore born Aug°: 5 bap°: 7ber 7: 1729

Bro° from C.

Billey a negro boy belonging to Maj° Jn° Custis born
April 1st: 1727
And Dyed April y° 15th 1727
Nanny a negro belonging to Rich° Crump born Mar° 20th
1726/7
Mary y° Daugh° of Arther Crew born April y° 11th 1727
Jeffse a negro of M° W° Chamberlayne born May y°
10th And Bap°: August y° 20th following 1727

*Note! This entire entry has been scratched through with a pen.
—C. G. C.
Nat a negro belonging to Ditto born June y° 12th 1727
Julius a malattoe boy belonging to D°. baptiz° Aug° 20th 1727
Deverex y° Son of Walter Clopton born Aug° 30th 1727
Susannah y° Da°. of W™ & Eliz° Chandler born octob° y° 10th & bap° Nov°: 12th 1727
Jn° Son of Humphrey & Amy Chappel born ffeb°. 14th & bap°: March y° 24th 1727/8
Gedion y° son of James & Anne Christian born ffeb°. 5th & bap° March 24 1727/8
Ned a negro belonging to Coll John Cujtis born March y° 30th 1728
Mary Da°. of Jn° & Mary Chandler born March 24 & Bapt April 14 1728
Dick a negro belonging to Coll Jn° Custis born April y° 7th 1728
Matt a negro belonging to Ditto born May y° 28th 1728
Thomas y° son of W™. & Eliz° Chamberlayne born Sep°. 13 1727
Venus a negro Girl belonging to W™. Clopton Jun° born March 20 1727/8
Rob° Son of Rob°. & Mary Clopton born July 28th bap° 7th° 1st 1728
Judith a Negro belonging to Coll Jn° Custis born Aug°. 1st 1728
Abram a negro belonging to D°. born 7th° 20th 1728
Charles a negro belonging to D°: baptized July y° 28th 1728
Guy, Rich°, Matthew, & Sarah Negros belon°. to D°: bap°: Octob°: 6th 1728
Mary y° Da°. of Jn° & Mary Chandler born M°. 24th bap° Ap°. 14th 1728
John son of W™. & Marcy Crump born 7ber 20th: bap°: Octob°: 20th 1728
Morris a negro belonging to Coll John Custis born Feb' 20th: 1728/9

Jenny a negro girl belonging to Ja: Clarkson born Nov': 13 1728

Rebecca D' of Mark & Isabella Clark born December 20: 1728

Baptized March 30 1729

Joe a negro belonging to Col° John Custis born April 16th 1729

Moll a negro belonging to Rob' Clopton born March 31st 1729

Mildred Da' of James & Venitia Crump born Ap' 19th bap May 18th 1729

Lewis a negro belonging to Col° Custis born Aug' 10th 1729

Rob': Son of Wm. & Eliz* Chandler born 25 of August Baptized Octob': 5 1729

Margaret D'. of Walter & Mary Clopton born 7ber 9 Baptized Octob': 12th 1729

Kitt a negro boy belonging to D° born Octob' 8 1729

Robbin a negro boy belonging to Richa Crump born No' 22: 1729

Sarah Negro belonging to Wm Chamberlayne bap' Dec': 7: 1729

Carried to K

[113]

F

Easter a Mulato belonging to Coll ffoster Born The 12 of August 1705

Harry A negro belonging to Col. Jos: ffoster Born 7th 1714

Philis A negro belonging to y°. f°. Col. Jos. ffoster Born July 1715

Jeny A negro belonging to y°. f°. Col. Jos. ffoster Born May 1716
Thomas son of M'. Jos: ffoxter Born April y° 16th: 1716
Jamy a Malato belonging to y°. Jos: ffoxter
Born 1711
Charles a Malato belonging to y°. Jos: ffoxter
Born 1712
Jeny a Malato belonging to y°. Jos: ffoxter Born
Aug" 1714
Prest a negro belonging to Mad". ffield Born 9br
y° 4th 1716
Mary Daughter of Jn°. ffoxter Gent: Born January
y° 10th 1716
Anne Daughter of Tho: f fusell Born 7th y° 27th: 1717
Sarah a negro belonging to Mad". Alice ffield Born
December y°. 6. 1717
John and Esquire 2 Negroes belonging to Jos: ffoxter
Ju'. Born xbr 1718
Jack a negro boy belonging to M". Lucy ffoxter Born
July 2nd: 1719
Betty A Negro Girl belonging to Mad". ffield Born
8th. 4th: 1719
Sufana Daugh' of Henry ffinch Born the 25th Day
of 7br 1719
Judith a Negro belonging to Tho: Fusell born aug'14: 1720
Ludlow a Negro of Mad". Alice Fields born march
12 1720/1
Billy a negro belonging to Martha Finch born July 1 1721
William son of W". Fowbush born June 5 1721
Salop a negro of Mad". Fields born June 26 1721
Sue A Negroe Girl belonging to the Late Deceased
Madam Fields Estate born Feb'°. 21°. 1721/2
Lucy Fluellin Born Sept'. 23°. 1719
William Son of Henry Finch born Dec'. 12th 1722
George Sonn of Ann Ferguson born March 3° 1723
John A Molatto belonging to Jos: Forster born Ap°. 1722
Sarah daughter of Tho. fflüssel born Oct' 11°. 1723
Sarah Daughter of W°: fforbes born Jan° y°. 10°. 1723/4
Mary a Mallatto Girl belong t Jos: ffoster Gent bap°,
26 July 1724
Nan a negro girl belonging to Martha Finch born 20
Dec°. 1724
Stroud the Son of Jn°. Finch born feb°. 2°. 1724/5
Jn° Son of Henry ffinch born June y°. 17°. 1725
Je§se y° Son of Alex' fflower was born 10ber 4°. 1725
Charles Son of Tarlton & Hannah fleming born
Dec°: 10°. 1725
Jn°. Jon of Jo*: & Fran° Fox born 9ber y° 26
& bap°: 10ber 19 1725
W° Son of Mary ffielding bap°: 10ber 19°. 1725
[114]
Joseph Son of Dan°'. Farell born Octob' 8°. 1725
Edward Son of Henry Finch born Octob'. 2° bap°,
ffeb: 22 1728
Richard y° son of Dan'. & Eliz° Farell born Novemb'
y° 23°. 1727
Sarah y° Daughter of Jn° fforgison born June y° 15
Peninnah D°. of John & Peninnah Forgison born July
24 Baptized Aug°. 24°. 1729
Charles son of John & Sabra Finch born Oct' 27
Thomas y° son of W°. & Eliz° Firth born March y°
5°. 1729/30
Robin a Negro belonging to Henry Finch born July
8°. 1730
[115]
Francis Daughter of Tho: Grant Born y°. 14°: of
8°°. 1716
Edward Son of Edward Green Born y°. 8th. of March 1717
Alexander Son of Jn° Gaulin Born y°. 8th. of November 1717
Mildrett Daughter of Thomas Grant Born August y°. 29th. 1719
Eliz Daught°. of Jn° Gawling born June 7 1720
Ellenor Daught°. of Hugh and Mary Grinley born July 8th. 1722
W° Son of Jn°. Gannaway born Aug° y° 31st 1723
Joseph Son of forrest Green born July y° 1st 1724
Susannah Gilbert Departed this Life 21 of 7th° 1724
Rich° Jon of W° Guillian born October 26th. 1724
Mary daugh° of Hugh Grindley born 8: April 1725
John Son of John Green born Augst. 17 1725
Eliz° D°. of Jn° Guillian born Ap°: 7th 1726
Billy a negro of Doc°. Greenhills born Aug° 8th 1726
Fran°. Daugh° of Hugh Grinley born ffeb°: 17th 1726/7
W°. Son of Tho°: Gun born March y°. 7th 1726/7
Mary y° Daugh°. of James & Eliz Goodall born Sep° 15th 1725
Martha y° Daugh°. of Forrest Green born Augs° 17th 1727
Thomas y° son of James & Eliz° Goodall born Oct° y° 5th & bap°. No°: 19th 1727
Geo°: a negro belonging to M° Paschal Greenhill born ffeb°: y° 2nd 1727/8
Sarah y° Da° of Jn° & Martha Guillian born April 25th bap° May 26 1728
Jammy a Negro belonging to Paschal Greenhill born May 26th 1728
Lucy a negro belonging to Ditto born Sept y° 12th 1728
Frang°. y° Da°: of Tho°: & Sarah Garwood born 7ber 15th bap 7ber 27th: 1728
REGISTER OF ST. PETER'S PARISH

Jenny a negro Girl belonging to Wm Gordian born M**. 4: 1728/9
Zacharias Son of John & Eliz* Green born Feb**: 27 bap': Ap' 6: 1729
Richard Son of John & Martha Gilliam born March 2 1729/30 Bap': Easterday following
Susan*, D' of Forrest & Mary Green born Jan**: 16th 1729/30
Jack a Negro belonging to Wm Gordian born March y*: 14th 1729/30
William Son of Thomas & Theodosia Goodwin Born Jan**: 2d. 1748/9

[116] Blank, except for the following:

How often will the front wheels of a chariot turn over in going 16 miles, supposing them to be 4 Feet 6 Inc in diameter, how many times fewer will the large wheels turn than the small in the said distance supposing them to be 5 F 3 I in diameter

[117] H

William Son of Sam**: Hubbart Born 8** y*: 27th: 1716
Agnes Daughter of Thomas Howle Born x**: y*: 1716
W*: Son of John Howle Born ffebruary y*: 27th: 1716
W**: Son of Anne Howle Born ffebruary y*: 24th: 1716
John Son of Jn**: Howl Born y*: 3d ffeb**: Bap**:
March 8**: 1718
Judith Daughter of Matthew Harden Born March y**:
3d. 1718
John Son of Richard Howl was born Septem*: 20: 1719
Children of Edm*: Harris & Elizabeth his wife viz:
Edw*: Son of Edm*: Harris was born Novem*: 27 1704
Sarah Daughter of Ditto was born January 20 1705
Judith Daughter of Ditto was born January 5 1707
John Son of Ditto was born april 24 1710
Thomas Son of Ditto was born June 14 1712
Ursery Son of Jn" Hitchcock was born June 18 1715
Mary daughter of Sam Hubbard born June 28 1721
James Sonn of Jn" & Katherine Hitchcock born
March 16th 1721/2
Lucy Daughter of Sam" & Ellenor Hubbard born
Jan" : 1st 1722/3
James Son of John Howl born Sept": y" 7th 1723
Sam": Son of Jn" Hall born augst. y" 30 1723
Mary Daughter of Jn" Hitchcock born Jan": 5th 1723/4
Sujannah Daughter of Jn" Howie born April 24 1725
Jane Daugh" of James Howle born *Nov" 9th of 7er 1725
Sarah Daugh" of Rich" Head born augst. : 15th 1725
Eliz" y" Daught" of Sam" Hubbert born decem" : 21st 1726
George y" Son of Charles Hughes born Octob" y" 2" 1726
Peter a negro of W" Hopkins born Decemb" : 13th 1726
Phillis a negro girl of Jn" Howle born March y" 10th 1726/7
George Son of George Hilton born May y" 26th 1727
ffran" y" Daughter of Michael & Grace Harfield born
7ber 26th & bap" 9th : 26th 1727
Crispin Grinley y" son of Anne Heaton born June y*
6 : 1727 & bap" Jan": 21 1727/8
Tho" son of Tho" & Anne Howle born May y" 5th
bapt June y" 2nd 1728
Edward Son of Edward Harris born ffeb" y" 6th 1726/7
Anne y" Da": of W" & ffran" Hopkins born July
20th bap" Augst. 2nd 1728
W" a negro belonging to Judith Hardyman bap" 7ber
29th 1728
Jeremiah Son of Thomas & Lucy Hilliard born ffeb:
26 and Baptized March 23 1728/9
Sam" Son of Sam" & Ellenor Hubbert born Augst:
9 1728

*Note! This word in the MS. has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
Easter a negro belonging to John Howie born Ap' 6th 1729
James *y* *Son *of *Thomas a negro of Tho' Hilliard bap' July 20th 1729
Annis Daugh'. of Cha: & Eliz' Hughes born July 21 bap Aug': 17: 1729

Carrid Over

Joe a negro boy belonging to Wm Hopkins born 7ber 10th: 1729
Absolom Son of Jn' & Mary Howl born April 26th 1730
Epaphroditus Son of Thomas & Ann Howle born 5th March 1729/30
Richard D' of Jn' & Ann Harris born ffebruary 20th 1729/30
Eliz' the Daughter of Edmond & Unity Harris born August 1st 1730
Ursula the Daughter of Tho'. & Gresel Henderson born ffeb'm 23 bap' Ap 5: 1730
Phillis a negro belonging to Judith Hardyman born Ap'. 20th 1729
Sam' Son of James & Joyce Hill born Dec'. 26th 1730
Mingo a negro belonging to D°. born June y'. 30 1730
Robbin a Mulatto Son of Dorothy Howel born March 18th 1730/1
a Negro belonging to Martin Hulett born April 2nd 1731
Thomas Son of Tho'. & Lucy Hilliard born March y' 4 1730/1
and baptized April y' 18th following

Mary Daughter of Wm Jackson Born 1716
William Willis Johnson Son of John Johnson of Blijsland Parish Born January y' 3rd: 1716/17

*Note! These four words in the MS. have been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.*
William Jon of Jn. Jackson Born September 29th. 1717
David Jon of Jn. Jones Born October 26 1717
Elisabeth Daughter of John Jackson Born 7th y°: 20th: 1719
Mojias Son of Mojias Jones & Lucy his wife born March 25: 1721
Mary daughter of Rob. Jarrat born July: 10 1721
Frances Daughter of Jn°. Jackson born July 29th. 1722
Matthew a negro boy belong to Mary Jackson born 20 Sep°. 1723
David Son of Rob. Jarrott born December 23rd 1723
Mary Daughter of Deverex Jarrott born May 5th 1724
Rob. Son of Rob. Jarratt born December 26th. 1724/5
Pompy a negro belonging to Deverex Jarrott bo°: 17 June 1725
Archelaus Son of Debricx Jarrott born Jan°. 5 1725/6
Mary Daugh° of Fran°. Johnjon born Feb° 9th 1725/6
Anne y° Da°. of Deverix & Eliz°: Jarratt born Nov° 13 bap°: Dec°: 24 1727
Susannah y° Da°. of Rob°: & Sarah Jarratt born Nov° y° 16 & bap° Jan°. y° 14 1727
Will a negro belonging to Rob°. Jarratt born on Christmas day 1727
W°. Son of W° & Mary Johnjon born June y° 9th & bap° July y° 7th 1728
Fran°. Son of Fran°: & Jane Johnjon born May y° 25th 1728
Mary D°. of Elizabeth Ingo: born 7ber 29 1729
W° Son of Rich° & Judith Jones born Jan°. 28 bap°: feb°: 22 1729/30
Fanny Da' of Deverix & Eliz Jarratt born Jan 17, 15:
  bap feb 22 1729/30
Mary Da' of James & Jane Johnson born May 2:
  bap June 7 1730
Moll a negro belonging to Mary Jackson born 24 July 1728
Isaac Son of Francis & Jane Johnson born Feb 5 1729/30
Richard Son of Abra & Jane Johnson born Jan 18:
  1729/30

[120] Blank
[121] L

A Negro Girl belonging to Jn Lewis Esq born May 25th 1716
Elisabeth Daughter of Sherwood Lightfoot Born 9th y 23d 1716
Betty A Negro Girl belonging to M Tho Lightfoot
Born Mar 31st 1717
Mary Daughter of M' G Lightfoot Born 8th y 2d 1717
John Jon of Jn Lucas Born y 29th of 7th 1717
ffrancis Daughter of Tho Lightfoot Born 8th y 8th 1717
John Jon of Nich Lewis Born November 22 1717
*A Negro belonging to M Sherw Lightfoot Born y 15th of xth 1717
Befis a Negro belonging to y J Lightfoot Born
Jan y 2d 1717
Lucy a Mulato Girl belonging to M' Elis Littlepage
born 17th xth 1717
Mary A Negro Girl belonging to M' Charles Lewis
Born April y 15th 1717
George A Negro belonging to the 1st Charles Lewis
Born y 1st of May 1718

*Note! In the margin of the page and opposite this entry appears the word, "Dead."—C. G. C.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

George A Negro belonging to Jn. Char: Lewis
Born May y°. 6 1718

A Negro belonging to Jn°. Lewis Esq'. Born 7° 1718

Betty a Negro Girl belonging to Jn°. Lewis Esq'.
Born March 17°: 1718

Hannah A Mulato belonging to M°: Sherwood Lightfoot was born April y°. 26°. 1719

Daniel A Negro Born y°: 30°: of May belonging to
y°. J°. S. Lightfoot 1719

Ned A Negro boy belonging to y°. J°. S: Lightfoot
Born June y°" 23° 1719

Dick A Negro boy belonging to y°: J: Lightfoot,
Born July y°: 4°. 1719

Susanna Daughter of Rich°. Littlepage Gent: Born
Jan°°°: y°°: 22°: 1717

Joe Negro Boy belonging to M°°: ffra: Littlepage
Born June y°: 30°: 1718

Robert a Negro belonging to M°°: ffra: Littlepage
Born January &° 1718

Nanny A Negro Girl belonging to y°. J°°: Littlepage
Born March &° 1718

Charles Jon of John Lucas Born December y°. 25°. 1719

Jn°. Son of Jn°. Langford born January y° 8° 1719

Elizab°. Daughter of Owen Lewis born Decem° 10 1719


Jn°. Son of Charles Lewis Gent. was born Octo°. 8: 1720

Tamer a Negro of Charles Lewis Gent: born March
20: 1720

Teney a Negro of Cha: Lewis Gen° born March 15: 1720

Ann a Negro of M°° Frances Littlepage Baptiz°. may
21: 1721

Susannaa a white Child belonging to a Serv°. of y°
Said M°°. Francis Littlepage baptiz°. may 21: 1721

Tom a negro belonging to M°. Sherw°. Lightfoot born
ap°. 10 1721
Watts & Esther 2 negroes of Mr. Sherwood Lightfoot born Aug. 1721.
Grace a negro belonging to Mr. Sherwood Lightfoot born Aug. 26: 1721.
Squire a negro belonging to Jn. Lewis Esq. born May 1721.
Cate a negro belonging to Ditto born May 1721.
a molotta of Mr. Sherwood Lightfoot born 7th. 26 1721.
George a Molatto of Mr. Sherwood Lightfoot born Febr. 12th. 1721/2.
Philip Louch Son of Wm. Louch born Jan. 25th. 1721/2.
Forrester Son of Jn. Lucas born July 15th. 1722.
Lucy a Molatto Girl of Shw. Lightfoots born Sept. 30th. 1722.

[122]
Frayzer Son of Tho. Lightfoot born March 30th. 1723.
Henry Son of Tho. Lightfoot born March 30th. 1723.
Henry Son of John Langford born Sept. 20th. 1722.
*Forrester Son of Jn. Lucas born Aug. 21st. 1723.
Susanna a Negro Girl belonging to M" Fran Littlepage born 1722.
Mary a negro Girl belonging to y" afores. born May 26. 1724.
James Son of Nicho*: Lewis born March 9th. 1723/4.
Wm. a Negro boy belong to M" Fran Littlepage born June 23rd. 1724.
George a negro belonging to M' Sherwood Lightfoot born Dec. 10: 1724.
Cuffee a negro boy belonging to Ditto born Jan. 4th. 1724/5.

*Note! All the words in this line and the date have been scratched through separately with a pen.—C. G. C.
Will a negro boy belong to Sherwood Lightfoot born Feb. 1st 1724/5
Sam a negro belonging to D. born March 6th 1724/5
Mary Lines born March 4th 1724/5
Mary Daugh' of Tho' Lightfoot born May 24th 1725
Mary a negro girl belonging to m's. Fran' Littlepage born June: 1724
Eliza a negro belonging to m's. Littlepage bapt'ed July 25 1725
Eliza Daugh' of Hen. Lacy born 7th 20th, & bap'. 10th: 19 1725
Dick a negro boy belonging to Hen'. Lacy born 7th: 25. 1725
Eliza Daugh' of Jn' Langford born Jan' 4 1725/6
John Jon of Walter & Margaret Leigh born Jan' 16 1725
Judith Daugh' of Dorothy Howell a mallatto Serv' to m'. Sherwood Lightfoot born 1725
Jemmy a negro of M'. Sherwood. Lightfoot born March: 19th 1726/7
Spy a negro belonging to D' born Aug' 2nd 1726
Christian a negro girl belonging to M's. Fran'. Littlepage born 1726
Sarah a negro belonging to D' born 1727
Charles a negro of M'. Sherwood Lightfoot born Oct' y's 16th 1727
Poll a negro belonging to M'. S Lightfoot born in Decem' 1727
Ursula y' Daughter of Henry & Angelica Lacy born Sept: 4th 1727
Baptized October y'. 29th following
Judith Da': to Mad'. Littlepages Mulatto Sarah born Sept': 20 1727
Baptized Novem' y' 5th following
Jane y' son of Rob'. & Jane Lewis was born Jan' y's. 1st bap'. Jan' 13 1727/8
Edward y° son of Jn° & Rebecca Langford born March 6 bap°. May 11 1728

Wm. a negro belonging to M°. ffran°. Littlepage bap°. Oct' 6 1728

Nancy a Negro girl belonging to Maj° Sherw°. Lightfoot born August y° 8th 1729

Matthew Negro belonging to Sher°. Lightfoot born Nov' 19th. 1729

Walter son of Walter & Margaret Leigh bap°. Dec°. 7: 1729

Joyce Da° of John & Mary Lancaster born March 6° 1729/30 Carried to the back of v

[Ruth Daugh° of Step°. & phillis Moone born Jan°. 9 1713]

Mary Daughter of John Mackquery Born May y°. 30th: 1716

Cate a Negro Girl belonging to M°. Jn°. Meux Born July 1716

Taylor a Negro Boy belonging to Cap°. James Mofse Born October y°. 8th 1716

Susanna Daughter of Tho°. Martin Baptised Jan°. y°. 6: 1716

Phil°. Daughter of Sarah a Neg°: belonging to M°: Wm°. Macon Born 8° 29th: 1714

Jeny Daughter of Mall a Neg°: belonging to y°. J°. Macon Born April 26: 1715

Anne Daughter of Mall a Negro belonging to y°. J°. Macon Born July 1°: 1717

Mary Daughter of Peter Moon Baptised 8° y°. 11th: 1717

Jacob Jon of Stephen Moon Born 8° y°. 3°: 1717

Thomas son of M°. Thomas Majside Born August the 2°: 1716

Gedion Jon of Chas: Majside Born y°. 17th of Dec°: 1716

Tabitha Daughter of Wm: Morrijs Born y°: 2d. of May 1718
Elisabeth Daughter of Wm Meanly Born March y°: 2d: 1717
Wm Son of M*: Thomas Majsie Born May the 28th 1718
Thomas Son of Stephen Mitchell Born July y°: 2d. 1718
Thomas Son of M*: Thomas Majsie Born August y°: 2d: 1718
Peter Son of Charles Majsie Born August y°: 29th 1718
Robin A Negro Boy of Cha: Majsies Born y°: 4th 1718
Day of May
John Son of Edward Moore by frances his Wife Born Augst 7th 1718
Tom A Negro boy belonging to Edw*: Moore Born July 9th 1718
Susanna Daughter of Edw*: Morgan Born March y°: 8: 1718
Mingo A Negro boy belonging to M*: John Meux Born xbd. y°: 31st: 1718
A Negro Girl belonging to James Majsie Gent Born May y°: 12: 1719
David A Negro belonging to M*: Jn*: Muex Born July the 14th 1719
William Son of John Maddox born January 11 1719
*Cate a negro of M*: Tho Majsie
Thomas son of Martin Martyn born: June: 4: 1720
William Son of Stephen Moon born: april 21 1720
James Son of Wm Martyn was born July. 24 1720
Mary Daughter of M*: Tho: Majsie was born January 1719/20
William Son of Wm. Merriwether born Sep'. 13 1720
William Son of Tho: Martyn born april 14 1721

*Note! This entire entry has been scratched through with a pen.
—C. G. C.
Isaac Son of Rich. Meanley—baptiz'd April 27 1721
Jn. son of Edward Morgan born March 24 1721
James Son of William Mojs born July 15 1721
Jenny a negro of Cap'. Mojs born August 1721
Phillis a negro belonging to Pelham More Jun'. born July 3 1721
Mary daughter of Cap'. James Mojs born Aug. 1721
John Son of Cap'. Tho: Majsie born Octo: 3d 1721
David Son of Cha: Majsie born Sept'. 3 1721
Lewis a negro of M'. Jn°. Meuxes born June 1st 1721
Sarah May Daughter of Elizabeth May born Sept'. 2d. 1721

Carried Over

[124]
Martha Daughter of Wm. Macon Gent: Born Aug'.
12th: 1722
Doll A Negroe belonging to D'. born Aug'. 21st 1722
Kate A Negroe Girl belonging to Capt'. Majsie born
May 10th: 1722
Beck A Negroe Girl belonging to Capt' Macon born
Sept'. 29th. 1722
Hannah Daughter of Jn° Meanly born Jan'. 18th 1722/3
Jane Daughter of Stephen & Phillis Moone born Oct'.
21st: 1722
Rachel a negroe Girl Belong: to Capt' Macon Born
Nov'. 5th 1722
William Sonn of William May born May 9th 1723
John Sonn of William Meanly born March 17th 1723
Eliz: Daughter of James Moore born Ap'. 3d. 1723
Jane Daughter of William Martin born March 23rd 1722/3
Amy Daughter of Edw. Morgan born Aug'. 17th 1723
Ned a negro boy belonging to Jn° Mux born Aug'.
20th 1723
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Susanah Daughter of Thomas Martin born Sep 12th 1723

John y* Son of W* Mojs born Novem' 18th 1723

Jane y* Daughter of Rich* Meanly born Novem' 28th 1723

Anne Daughter of W* Macon Gent born Oct': 21 1720

Mary Daughter of Afores' born 9th Day of March 1723

Mary Daughter of Cha Ma|s|ie born Decem' 3rd 1723

Lucy Daughter of Tho*: Macon a negro belong to
Mad" Littlepage born Feb: 13: 1723/4

Jn*: Jon of George Marchbanks born 16 March 1723/4

Leajon Son of Step*: Mitchel born May 30th 1724

Catherine Daughter of Pelham Moore Ju*. born July 2nd: 1724

Anne Daug* of Alxan* Mojs born born 7ber y*: 30th 1724

Unity y* Daughter of Tho* Martin born Decem' 26th: 1724

David Son of W* M*:Commick born feb*: 3rd 1724/5

Mary Daugh* of W* May born feb*: 17th 1724/5

W* Jon of Rich*: Martin born April 24th 1725

*Eliz a negro belonging to m*. Littlepage bap*: July 25th 1725

ffanny a negro belonging to James Mojs born in may 1725

Susannah Daugh' of W*: Morris born July y*: 9 1725

Archelaus y*: Son of Tho*: Mitchell Jun*: born July 27 1725

Judith a negro belonging to Cha. Ma|s|ie born 7ber
y*: 3rd 1725

James son of Cha Ma|s|ie born Octob': 16th 1725

Susannah Daugh' of John Meanly born Aug*: 30th 1725

Geo: son of Geo: Marchbanks born Sept 28th 1725

Judith y* Daugh' of Stephen Moone born Aug* 7th 1725

Carried to back of N

*Note! This entire entry has been scratched through with a pen.

—C. G. C.
[125]

N

Jn° y° Son of M°. Jn° Netherland born Octob° y° 4th 1726
Cate a negro belonging to D° born Augs° 22nd 1726
Fanny a negro belonging to D° born Dec° 10th 1728
W°. Son of James Nance Jan° 20th 1726/7
Dorothy a negro belonging to James Nance bap°: July 20th 1729
W°. the son of W°. & Sus° North born 15th of July
bap°: Aug° 16th 1730
Benj° Son of John & Sarah Netherland born 7ber
11th bap° 7ber 28th 1730

**Fearnought colt of Lucky by K°. Herod was foal’d in May 1785

Jas Semple

[126] Brought from M

Martha Daughter of Grejel Maccomick bap°. 10ber 19th 1725
Jn° Son of Jn° & Marg° Martin born Novem° 24th &
bap°: Jan 30 1725
Batt a negro boy belonging to David M°; gill born
Novem° 9. 1725
Peter a negro boy of Cap°. W°. Marston born No-

vem°: 17 1725
Mars a negro boy of Pelham Moore born feb°: 13 1725
Abjolom Jon of Rich° Meanly born Novem°. 10th 1725
W°. Jon of W°. Martin & Sarah his wife Jan°. 1°t 1725
and bap°. feb°: 20° ffollowing
Michael y° Son of Stephen Mitchel was born March 17th 1725/6
And was Bap°: April y°: 17th 1726
Fran° Daugh° of Rob°. Morgan born July 2° 1726
Sarah the Daught° of W°. Mos’ born Sep° 5°t 1726

**Note This entry appears at the bottom of the page.—C. G. C.
Sarah y° Daugh of W™ Meanly born July 28th 1726
Lucy y° Daugh' of Martin Martin born Aug° 20th 1726
Edward y° son of Edward Morgan born Octob° 1st 1726
Nicholas y° Son of W™ Morris born Novemb° y° 5th 1726
David y° son of Rob° Martin born March y° 24th 1726
John y° Son of James Moore born June y° 14th 1727
Jack a negro boy of Charles Morris born April y° 10th 1727
W™ y° son of M° W™. Macon & Mary his Wife born
Jan°. 4°
1725
Robbin a negro belonging to James Mojs born in May 1727
Nathanael y° Son of Charles Majsie born Aug°. y°. 2° 1727
James y° Son of James Moore was born y°. 13th of
Nov°
1718
Mary y° Daughter of James Moore born Feb° 1 1721
Rebecca y° Daughter of James Moore born Aug° 13 1725
Henry y° Son of W™ Maco gent & Mary his wife
born 7ber 1st
1727
Susannah y° Daugh' of Pelham & Sarah Moore born
7ber 13°
1727
Mary ye Daugh' of W™ M°:Cormick born Oct° y°
18°
1727
Nanny a Negro belonging to Tho°: Michel born 7ber
25°
1727
Peter a negro of Ed. morgan born Aug° y° 4°
1727
Mary y°. Da° of Marmaduke & Hannah Moore born
Sep°: 19 bap° Oct° 29°
1727
Judith y°. Da° of W™ & Tabitha Morris born Oct°:
16° bap°: Nov°: 12°
1727
Susanna Da°. of Rich° & Frances Martin born Oct°:
17° & bap°: Nov°: 19°
1727
W™. Son of Tho°: Marston born Nov°. y°. 7° &
baptiz° Novem°: 22°
1727
Anne y° Da°. of Tho° & Eliz° Mitchel born Jan°,
y° 3° Bap° March y° 3°
1727/8
Jemmy & Venus Negroes belonging to Cap' Tho'
  Majsie born March y° 1st 1727/8
Eliz' D'. of Tho' Martin born March y°. 14th 1727/8
Stephen y° son of Steph' Mitchel born April 24th &
  bap' May y° 4th 1728
Phebe a negro girl belonging to W'm Marston born
  April y° 13 1728
  a negro belonging to Rich's Meux born June y° 11th 1728
  Carried to back of O

[127]  O
Martha Daughter of Jn°. Otey Born July y°: 23d: 1717
William Son of John Otey born March 18: 1719
Hannah Oslin Daughter of Sam'. Oslin born Feb°, 20th.

  1721/2
Sam' Son of Sam'. OJsling born June y° 17th 1724
Doll a negro girl belonging to M'. Jn° Otey born 17th
  M°.
  1726/7
  and bap'. July y° 22d following
David Son of Sam'. OJsling born Sept' 7th 1726
Jefse y° son of Sam'. & Mary OJsling born March 31st
  bap' Ap°: 27 1729
Susan': Da': of Owen & Catherine Ohern born March
  2d 1729/30

[128]  Bro' sforward from  M
Lucy a negro belonging to Thomas Mojsie Jun' born
  Decem°: 19th 1725
Richard y° son of Arnal & Rebecca Man born Jan°,
  25th bap'. May 12th: 1728
Betty a negro belonging to Cap' Tho' Majsie born
  Aug°: 15th 1728
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Lucy a Negro belonging to Charles Majsie born June 28th 1728

John y° Son of John Meanly born July y° 6th bap'
July y° 30 1728

Patty a negro girl belonging to David Mackgill born
Aug°: 5 1728

24th 1728

Hannah Daugh° of Edw°. & Hannah Morgan born
No 9th 1728
bap Ap°: 27 1729

Eliz°. Daugh° of Wm°. & Ann Morris born Ap°. 8:
bap°: May 11th 1729

Dick a negro belonging to Marmaduke Moore born
Ap°. 11th 1729

Jude a negro boy belonging to Tho°. Mojs Jun° born
July 25 1729

Eliz° Da°: of Rob° & Eliz° Morgan born Aug°° 12
bap°: 7ber 21 1729

Wm°. Son of Sam°. & Bathia Mojs born 7ber 19th
bap°: Nov°: 2° 1729

Cesar a negro belonging to Tho°. Mitchel born Octo-
ber 15 1729

John Son of Rob° & Mary Moore born Jan°°: 23°:
bap°: M°°: 20 1729/30

Anthony son of Pelham & Sarah Moore born Ap°:
3 bap°: May 3° 1730

Wm° Son of Archelius Mitchell born Ap°. 14 bap°:
May 31 1730

Eliz° the Daughter of Stephen & Ann Martin born
June 1st bap° Aug°: 3°:

Jemmy a Negro belonging to Wm° Marston born
15th of June 1730

Thomas y° son of Tho° & Eliz° Mitchel born July 16
bapt Aug°°: 30 1730
Eliz' the Daughter of James Mofse baptized June y' 13th 1730
Cicilla Daughter of Cha Majsie born October y'. 3d 1729/30
Robert y' son of James & Agnejs Moore born Dec'. y' 8 1729
Isaac y' son of Tho' Middlebrook born Jan'. y' 12th 1727/8
Dick a negro belonging to Edw' Morgan born May 11th 1730
Betty Daughter of Stephen & Margaret Moone born *Sept' 14 Jan' 21 1729/30
James a negro belonging to Alex'. Mofs born 28 Nov' 1730
Lucy a Negro belonging to John Martin born March 1729/30
Nanny a Negro belonging to Tho' Marston born Aug' 1st 1731
Joan a Negro belonging to D'. born Novem'. y' 1st 1732
Cate a Negro belonging to D'. born April y' 1st: 1733
Joel Son of Tho'. & Mary Mekins, free Negroes born Octo'. 29. 1747
Daniel, Son of William Moore & Susanna his Wife, was born y'. 24 June 1739

[129] P

**George Poindexter Departed this Life March y' 12th 1716
Susanna Daughter of Robert Predy Born June y':
23rd 1717

*Note The words, "Sept' 14," have been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
**Note! This whole entry has been rendered almost illegible by smudging.—C. G. C.
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

Sarah Daughter of Wm: Perkins Born June y°: 29th: 1717
Obediah Son of David Patison Born February y°: 10th 1717
Edward Son of Edw'. Patison Born May y°: 5th 1718
William Son of Wm Brier Born March y°: 30th 1719
Julius Cafer Son of Sarah Poindexter Born May y°: 31st 1719
Elisabeth Daughter of John Philips Born the 19th:
of August 1719
Robert Son of William Peasley was born January 10 1719
James Son of Alex' Pattison born May: 25 1720
Gideon Son of David Pattison born July 7th 1720
Eliz: daughter of Matthew pond born June 10: 1721
William Son of Jacob Poindexter born July 13 1721
Eliz: Daughter of Wm'. Paul was born July 12 1721
Wm. Son of Tho'. & Eliz: Pinchback born March 8th: 1721/2
Jameston Son of Alex': Patterson born Oct': 14th 1722
William Son of William Pealby born April 13th: 1722
Mary Daughter of Tho'. & Eliz Pinchback born April 19th: 1723
Jn°. y° Son of Wm. Pearson born Aug°': y° 19 1723
James y° Son of David Pattison born Feb°': y° 10th 1722/3
Jacob Son of Jacob poindexter born Sep°': 25th 1723
Sue a Negro Girl belong to Jacob Poindexter born
Dec° 1st 1723
Cuffee a negro boy belonging to Wm Peasley born
March: 9th: 1723/4
Billy a Negro boy belong to Geo: Pearjon Ap': 30 1724
Fran': Daug': of Wm. Paul born June y° 9th 1724
**Joseph Son of Forrest Green born July 1st 1724
Thomas Son of Wm'. Peasley: born 10th: of 7ber 1724

*Note! This date, "9th" has been scratched through with a pen.
—C. G. C.

**Note! This whole entry has been scratched through with a pen.
—C. G. C.
Jones & Susannah negros belonging to m'. Geo
Poindexter was baptized Jan'y 3° 1724/5
Alex'. Jon of Alex' pattison born Jan'y. 30° 1724/5
Anne Daugh' of David pattison born march 19° 1724/5
Hannah Daugh' of Charles Pearson born 12 ap't 1725
& Bapt may: 15° following
Tho'. Son of Tho'. Pinchback born Jan'y. 8° 1725/6
& bap't. 27 of ffeb: following
Henry Son of Jacob & Sarah Poindexter born ffeb:
16 1725/6
& bap't march 27 following
Wm Jon of Nicholas Pryer born 7ber 26° & bap'.
Ap't: 10° 1725

[130]
Sam a negro of Wm Peasley born June y°. 25° 1726
Wm'. y' Son of Nicholas Pryer born 7ber 26° 1726
Jn' Son of Wm'. Pall born ffeb't. y° 17° 1726/7
Tom a negro of Jacob Poindexter born May y° 15° 1727
Geo: y' Son of George Pearson born March 23° 1726/7
Bejs a negro of Wm'. Peasley born July y°. 14° 1727
Sam a negro of George Pearson born July y° 10° 1727
Negroes belonging to M'. Geo: Poindexter born
Moll born Jan'y. y° 9 1711
Tanner born in March 1713
Jones born March 31 1714
Lucy born Jan'y. y° 18 1715/16
Bejs born July 1718
Sampson born in May 1720
Jemmy born Christmasday 1722
Sue born in July 1721
Ned born in Aug't 1724
Sarah born June y° 28° 1724
Tom born ffeb't. 14° 1725
Isaac born Jan'y 14th 1726/7
Judith born in Feb'y 1727/8

Frank a negro belonging to Jacob Poindexter born March y° 14th 1727/8

Susannah y° Da' of Charles & Hannah Pearson born March y°. 20th bap' April 28th 1728

Dan', a negro belonging to Martha Pattison born Jan'y 14 1727/8

Susan', Da' of Wm & Eliz' Pattison born July 31: 1725 bap' May 14 1728

Tho'. Son of Jones & Eliz' Parish born Jan'y 9 1724/5 1724/5

Edward Son of Ditto born Feb: 25th 1727/8

Jn° Son of Jn° & Agnes Strother born Jan'y 31st bap May y° 14 1728

y° Da'. of David Pattison born

Augustine y° Son of Wm & Fran' Pasley born June y° 9th & bap' July 7 1728

Jn° & Rebecca Negro': belonging to Jacob Poindexter bap'. 7ber 29. 1728

Sarah D° of Thomas & Eliz' Pinchback born 7ber 4th: bap': Octob': 20 1728

Eliz': Daugh'. of Stephen & Jane Pepper born July 14th: bap'd Aug 14th: 1729

Aggey a negro Girl belonging to Jacob Poindexter born March 18 1729/30

Sarah Da'. of John & Mary Pearson born March y° 26 1730

Edward the Son of Eliz' Parish w°. is Now the wife of James Sims was born May the 20th. 1730

Dick a negro belonging to Geo Poindexter born October 1729

Sarah Negro belonging to Martha Pattison born Octob' 15 1729
Ann the Daugh't: of Wm & Mary Pearjon born Jan'y 1729/30

Eliz'th Daughter of Tho' & Eliz' Pinchback born Feb'ry 4th bap't. M'th 4

Elizabeth, Daughter of Anne Patteson, a free Malatto Woman, Born July 29th 1750

John Son of Thomas & Elizabeth Pinchback borne April 28th 1732

[131]

John Son of Samuel Osling Born 7th 27th 1718

[132] Brought from B

Daniel Son of Tho': & Catherine Butts born 7ber 20th 1729

Cesilla Da', of Fidkin Barker born April 20th 1730

Tho'. the Son of Charles & Judith Bolton born June 14th bapt. Aug 3rd 1730

Major a Negroe belonging to Col° David Bray born Feb'ry 20 1729/30

*Ann y' Daughter of Wm & Amy Burk born Janry y' 8 1728/9

Jemmy a Negro boy belonging to Catherine Broadie born M'th 22 1729/30

Ellenor Daughter of Jn° & Eliz' Bajsett born Dec't. y' 7th 1729

James y' son of Jo'. †Baughon born August y' 11th 1729

Paul a negro belonging to Col° Wm Bajsett born in Septem' 1729

Lucy a Negro girl belonging to D°: born April y' 4th 1730

Joe a negro boy belonging to D° born May y' 10th 1730

*Note! This entire entry has been scribbled over with a pen, but in no sense really erased.—C. G. C.

†Note! Over and through the letter “B” has been written the letter “V,” making the name “Vaughon.”—C. G. C.
Anthony a Negro boy belonging to D° born October 12th 1730
Joe a Negro belonging to Coll° David Bray born March 3rd 1730/1
Susanna Daugh° of John & Susanna Bacon born Jan° 6th 1730/1
Mary y°. Daughter of John & Susanna Briant born Dec° 11th 1730
Mary y°. Daughter of Rob° & Sarah Browning born March 6 1730/1
and baptized April the 11th following
*Angelica Richardson born 1723
died 1777
54 y°. old
1795
*David Rojs b° 1723
72 old
[133] R
Martin Son of Jn°: Realy Jun°: Born Jan°: y°. 30th 1716
Mary Daughter of Rob°. Richardson by Jane his Wife Jan°: 29th:
1716
.................. son of James Raymond 8th. y°. 2d 1717
W°: Son of Rich° Rojs Born June 30 1717
Sherwood Son of W° Reynolds Born Jan° 11th 1716
Thomas son of Jn° Reynolds Born y° 21st. of September 1717
Bapt° June 1st:
1718
†Agnes Daughter of Charles Toney Born
*Note! These two entries are evidently not a part of the official record.—C. G. C.
†Note! This entire entry has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.
Francis Daughter of Jn° Rofs Born 7th° y°. 28 1718
Elisabeth Daughter of Thomas Ragland Born March 28: 1718
Robert Son of Rob° Richardson Born y°. 23° of July 1719
William Son of W° Reynolds born aug° 23 1719
Mary Daughter of Henry Richardson was born: June 22: 1720
Jane Daughter of Rob° Richardson born may 30° 1721
Theodocia daughter of Jn° Rofs born March 15 1721
Son of Rich° Rojs was born Aug° 4 1721
Susanna Daughter of James & Unity Raymond born Aug°. 10th°. 1722.
John Sonn of Tho° & Eliz° Roper Born Nov°. 10th°. 1722.
Angelica Daughter of Rob° Richardson born Ap°. 30th°. 1723
Cuffy a Negroe belong: to James Roberts Born Ap°. 16th°. 1723
Gideon Sonn of Eben Ragland Born March 26th°. 1723
Frances Daughter of James Roberts born Oct° y° 5th° 1723
David Son of Jn°. Rofs born Novem° 12th° 1723
Tho° Son of Skip Richardson born June 25 1724
Henry Son of Henry Rich° Jon born Jan°. 30th°. 1724/5 Temperance Daugh°°: of Jn° Rojs & Ann was born Nov°: 2nd°. 1716
Nanny a negro girl of James Roberts born 16 march 1724/5
Hannah daugh° of D°°: born Jan°°. 12th° 1717/18
Henry Son of D°°. born April 2nd° 1720
Lucy Daugh°° of D°°. born march: 5th° 1721
Martha Daugh°° of Tho°. & Eliz° Roper born 7ber 4th° 1725
Isaac y° Son of Rich° Rojs born march 9 1723/4
Anne Daugh° of Robert & susanah Rogers born Aug°. 6° & bapt° Octob°. 27° 1725
Susannah Daugh° of Skip Richardjon born 7ber 28° 1725
Judith a negro of Rob° Rogers born Jan° 6° 1724/5

[134]
Green y°. Son of Rob°. & Jane Richardjon born ffeb°. 12° 1725/6
Hector a negro belonging to M°. Rob°. Rogers born May 12° 1726
David y° son of Jn° Rojs July y° 12° 1726
Sarah Daughter of Rob° & Jane Richardjon born Nov°: 8 1727
Betty a negro belonging to James Roberts born Ap°: 30 1727
David son of Jn° & Mary Roper born Jan° y° 8° & bapt°. 24° March 1727/8
Eliz° y° Da°. of Tho°: & Eliz° Roper born ffeb°. 21° Bap°. March 24 1727/8
Anne y° Da°. of Rich & Alice Rojs born March y° 9° & bapt° May y° 5° 1728
Plant the Son of Charles & Eliz° Richardson born March 19° bapt° May 28 1728
Soll a negro belonging to Lancaster Roughley born Ap°. 13° 1728
David y° son of Rob°. & Sus°. Rogers born March y° 1°. bapt° March 3° 1727/8
John Son of Skip & Marg°. Richardjon born Octob°: 21° bapt°: No°: 10 1728
Dudley son of W°°. & Dorcas Rowntree born Jan°. 4 bapt Mar°°: 2° 1728/9
Johny a Negro boy belonging to James Roberts born Octo°: 7: 1729
Mary D°. of Thomas & Eliz° Roper born March y° 12th 1729/30
David son of John Raynolds born Octo° 1728
Nanny a Negro belonging to Lancaster Roughley born Aug° 12 1730
Hannah y° Daughter of Rob° & Jane Richard°n born Dec° 23: 1729:

Elisabeth Daughter of James Sanders by Sarah his Wife Born July y°: 6th. 1716
Owin Jon of Thomas Strange Born y°: 23° of January 1716
Betty a Negro Girl of Jam°: Smith Born 7br 24° 1716
Martha Daughter of Jn°: Scott Gent°: Born y°: 28° April 1716
Martha Daughter of Rich°. Scruggs Ju°: Born April 4° 1718
ffrances Daughter of Jn°. Sanders Born May y°: 1°°: 1718
Je°se Son of Jn°. Scott Born May y°: 1718
Austin Son of John Spear Born y°: 17°: of 7br 1718
Joseph & Benjamin Jons of Allex° Strange Ju°: Born y°: 14°: Day of March 1716
ffrancis Daughter of allex° Strange Ju°: Born y°: 11°: Day of December 1718
Thomas Son of Thomas Strange Born y°: 24° of August 1719
Henry Son of Jn°. Speere born march 4 1720/1
Judith Daughter of Rob* Speere Jun*: born march:
  31: 1721
Eliz daughter of James Smith born May 1721
Henry Sonn of Henry Scruggs born June 11th. 1722
George A Negroe Boy Belonging to Mad*: Sharp
  Born Feb**: 16th: 1722
Tamar A Negroe A Negroe Girl belong*: to Mad*.
  Sharp Born Nov*: 26th: 1722
John Sonn of Rob*: Spear born Feb**: 17th: 1722/3
James Son of Henry Scrugg born march 13th 1723/4
Frances Daugh* of Rob*: Speare by Mary born Mar*: 3rd:
  1724/5
Bandy [?] a negro girl belonging to W*: Jims born
  M*: 15th: 1724/5
W*: Son of Sam*: Smith born Nov*: 27th 1719
Eliz*: Daughter of Hen*: Strange born 14 May 1725
Eliz Daughter of James Sims was born July y*: 28th 1725
Drury Scrugg son of Rich*: Scrugg born Nov*: 1 1725
Pompey a negro belonging to Sam*: Bugg born Aug*: 27th:
  1726
Mitchel Son Henry Strange born Aug*: 11 1726
Sam*: Son of Henry Scrugg born Sept 23 1726
Sarah D*: of Rob*: Sims born Sep*: 20th 1726
Charles Son of Nath*: Smith born Oct*: 3rd 1726
Arejs a negro boy of Fran*: Sims born May y*: 30 1727
Will a negro of James Sims born June 30th 1727
Sarah y*: Daught* of Michael Sherman born May y*: 3rd
  1727
Jack a negro belonging to Michael Sherman born Octo-
  ber y*: 7 1727
Sfran*: Da*: Jn*: & Judith Sanders born April 10th:
  bapt May y*: 12 1727
James & Jane, Son & Da'. of Henry & Mary Strange
born March y° 17th 1727/8

Turn Over

[136]
Milley y° Daught' of Wm. & Eliz" Sledd born May
y° 21st: bap'. June y° 3rd 1728
Will a negro boy belonging to Sarah Sanders born
July y° 16th 1728
Napier a negro belonging to James Sims bap' July
20th 1729
Sarah a negro belonging to Frances Sims bap' July
20th 1729
Eliz", Jane, Rich", & Judith Negros belonging to
Henry Soane was Baptized Aug": the 31st 1729
Thomas the Son of Rich" & Martha Scrugg born July
30 Baptized 7ber 14th 1729
Frances Da'. of Nat'. & Susan": Smith born 7ber 18
bap": Oct' 5th: 1729
Eliz' D' of Henry & Eliz" Scrugg born Setemb' 1729
Sarah a negro Girl belonging to James Sims born
Dec'. 8 1729
Edmond Son of Henry Strange born Jan'. 9th bap'
Feb': 22 1729/30
Agnes Da'. of Henry & Mary Scrugg born Feb'".
25 Bap' Easter 1729/30
John the Son of Leman & Mary Lestrange born July
31st 1730
and Dyed October y°. 8th following
Wm. the Son of Wm. & Eliz" Sledd born July 27th 1730
Eliz" the Daughter of John & Judith Sanders born 15
Aug'" bap' 7ber 27 1730
Sarah y°. Daughter of Hannah Scrugg born May y°
27 1729
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

John the Son of Arther & Rachel Sladyen born feb. 22nd bap'. M°. 21 1730/1

Susanna Daughter of Wm. Thompson by Hannah his Wife Baptised July y°. 1st. 1716
Sarah Daughter of Alex'. Tony Born 7th y°. 17th: 1716
Wm. Son of Michael Tucker Born 7th y°. 17th 1716
Francis Daughter of James Taylor by Elis: his Wife Born Jan°. 26th: 1716
George Jon of Wm. Thompson Born March y°. 13th: 1717
Agnes Daughter of Cha: Toney Born y°. 9th of 9th 1717
Robert Son of Edw° Toney by Elis: his Wife Born May 15th: 1719
Susanna Daughter of James Taylor Born November y°; 8th: 1719
Honour Daughter of Cha°. Toney was born Jan°. 8: 1719
Tamer a negro of Sarah Turner born Jan°. 10: 1720:21
Edmund Son of Edw° Toney was born February: 8: 1720/21
"Turner a negro belong°. to Gerrard Ellison born May 24th: 1721
Susanne daughter of Jn°. Turner born June 17 1721
Tho: Son of Michael Tucker born April 1 1721
Simson Son of Mich° Tucker born July y°. 9th: 1723
Lucy Little the Daughter of Mary Taylor born Nov°: 17th 1723
James Son of Jn°. Taylor born Decem' y°: 10th 1724
Timothy Jon of Edm°. Toney born April 1st: 1725
Charles Son of Jn° & Eliz°. Turner born May 26th 1725
& baptiz°. June y°. 27th following
Drury y° Son of Michael Tucker born 7ber 11th: 1726
Jane y°. Da': of Jn° & Eliz°. Turner born 7ber y°. 16th
& bap°: Oct° 29th 1727

*Note! This entire entry has been scratched through with a pen and made almost illegible.—C. G. C.
Eliz' y° Da', of Edmund & Eliz' Toney born Aug° 4th: bap' No°: y° 5th 1727
Sarah Daughter of W° & Mary Thomas born No°: 3rd: bap 24th 1728
Sarah Daughter of Jn° & Mary Thomson born March 18° bap Ap°: 20: 1729
Sampson a negro boy belonging to Caleb Turner born Ap°: 2° 1729
Frank a Negro boy belonging to D° born October 1° 1729
Martha Da', of W° & Mary Thomas bap°. Jan°. 11° 1729/30
Mary Da' of W° & Dorothy Turner born May 1° 1730
Susanna y° Daughter of Edmond & Eliz Toney born [ ]
Martha Daughter of W° & Mary T[ ]
Deverex y° Son of John & Eliz° Turne[ ]

[138] Blank

[139] V

James son of W°. Voughon born ffeb°: 5° 1722/3
Frances a Malatto Girl Slave belonging to W°)
Voughon was born 25° of august {1721
W° a negro boy belonging to D° born May 5° 1724
Jn° Son of Rob°. Vaiden was born Oct°. 20° 1725
Hannah Daugh° of W° Voughon born 25 7ber 1725
George a negro boy belonging to Ditto born
Jan°. 4 1725/6
Liddia a negro girl belonging to W°. Vaiden born
May y° 10° 1727
Isaac y° son of Isaac & Eliz° Vaiden Jan°. 24
Bap° March y° 2° 1727/8
Jamy a negro belonging Isaac Vaiden born
July y° 15° 1728
Anna Daugh°. of Dan°. & Mary Veere was born
July 13 bap Aug° 11° 1728
Cate a negro girl belonging to Wm. Vaiden born
Octob. 3rd 1728
Agnejs Daught' of Rob'. & Eliz'. Vaiden Oct'.
8th bap' No: 17: 1728
Wm Shiel's Son of Wm'. & Eliz' Vaughan born
Jan'r. 30th 1729/30
Mary the D'. of Wm'. & Susanna Vaiden born
July 3rd bap'. July 31 1730
Betty Negro girl belonging to Wm' Vaiden born
Janry 19th 1729/30

[140] Bro' from

Angelica y' Daughter of Henry & Angelica Lacy
born feb: 28 1729/30
Philip a negro boy belonging to Madam Little-
page born ffeb: 15th 1729/30
Arlott a negro Girl belonging to D'. born June
y' 1st 1730
Natt a Negro belonging to Eliz' Lightfoot born
ffeb'ry. y' 6th 1730/1

[141]

William Son of Thomas Weaver Born August
y'. 20th 1716
John Son of Geo: Wilkinson Born 8ber y'. 22nd: 1716
Judith A Negro Girl of Cha: Winfrys Born y'.
10th. of March 1716
William Son of Wm': Walker Born y'. 15th. of
December 1716
Mary Daughter of Lewis Watkins Born April
y'. 2nd 1717
Sam A Negro boy of Jeff Walkers Born y'. 11th
of 7ber 1717
Thomas Son of Benj*: Wicker Born y°. 11th. of August 1717
Anne Daughter of Philip Webber Born xb° y° [ ] 1715
John Son of W° Williams Baptized february y°. 16: 1717
*Tabitha Daughter of W°
Sarah Daughter of W°: Waddill Ju'. Born 7th y° 13th: 1718
Selvanus Son of Selv: Walker Born y°. 11th. of Dec° 1718
Joseph Jon of Jam°. Weaver Born y°. 22nd. of xber 1718
George Jon of Geo. Wilkinjon Born Jan°: y° 27th: 1718
Sarah Daughter of Geo: Walton Born March y° 8th° 1718
Thomas Son of Tho: Weaver Born on May y°. 15th°: 1719
Benj*: Jon of Benj*: Whicker Born July y°. 13th 1719
Owin Son of Mary Winkfield Born y°: 23rd. Day of September 1719
Able Wood Died 8th° y°. 25th° 1719
Jn° Son of Charles Waddil born Decem 5 1719
Charles Son of James Waddil was born July 18: 1720
W° Son of W°: Waddil Jun'. was born: aug°: 2nd°: 1720
Jenny a negro belonging to Cha*: Winfrey born Jan°: 12 1720/21
Izzard Son of George Wilkinson baptiz°. march 29: 1721
a negro of Geo: Wilkinsons born July 23rd° 1721
Ann daughter of Tho: Weaver born July: 20 1721

*Note! This entire entry has been smudged out and rendered almost illegible.—C. G. C.
James Whicker Sonn of Benjamin Whicker born Sept*. 21*: 1721
Alice Walton Daughter of John Walton born Nov*: 11*: 1721
Jacob Sonn of George and Sarah Walton born March 22*: 1721/2
John Sonn of John Waddill Born Nov*: 20*: 1722
Frank A Negroe Boy Belonging to Charles Winfrey born Ap*: 15*: 1722
Eliz* Daugh* of Charles Winfree born april 3*: 1723
A Negroe Boy belong* to Hannah Waddill born Ap*: 1*: 1723
Eliz: Daughter of William Waddill Jun*: was born Jan*: 4*: 1722/3
Sarah Daughter of Jn*: Williams born Aug*: 1*: 1723
Billey a neg*: boy belong to Josoph Waddill born 7b*: 10*: 1723
Anne Daughter of George Wilkinson born No*: 14*: 1723
Anne Daugh*: of David Wilkinson born Aug*: 6*: 1724
Agnejs Daug*: of Lewis Watkins born June 7 1724
*Bejs a negro wench of

[142]

Rob*: son of Rob*: & ffra*: Walton born Jan*: 7*: 1717/18
Rebecca Daugh* of D*: born April 20*: 1720
Joseph son of D*: born feb*: 10*: 1721/2

*Note! This entire entry has been smudged out and rendered almost illegible.—C. G. C.
George Son of D*: born feb" 6th 1724/5
Agnejs Daugh'. of Jn" Waddill born feb: 1st & bap': march 21st: 1724/5
Moll a negro girl belong to Charles Winfree born M*: 25 1725
Eliz*: Daugh'. of Tho*: Weaver born 24 of march 1724/5
Rich*: son of W": Waddill Jun*: born march: 29th 1725
Anne Daugh' of Jn" Winfree born July y° 7th & Dyed Oc': 4 1725
Jn" Son of Anth*: Waddy born Octob' 28th 1725
*George W": Son of Geo: Wilkinson born 9ber 17th 1725
Anne Daugh' of Cha: & Jane Winfree born Dec': 9 1725
Fran*: y": Daughter of Rob*: & ffran*: Walton born 14th Jan' 1726/7
Easter a negro girl of Anthony Waddy born June 25th 1726
Dick a negro of D* born Aug" y° 5th 1726
Peter y*: son of Jn" Winfree born July 28th 1726
Julius Son of Rob*: Willis born June y° 8th 1726
Anne y*: Daught'. of Eliz William: Jon born March 17th 1725/6
Mary y*: Daugh'. of Henry Wyatt born Sep' 20th 1726
Jn*: Son of Jn" Weaver born Decemb': 6th 1726
Mary y*: Daugh'. of Alex*: Watson born Ap' 3rd 1726
Anne's y*: Daugh' of Jn*: Williams born fieb' 9th 1726
George Son of George Walton born 19th May 1726
George a negro boy of Hannah Waddill born May y° 24th 1726

*Note! The word, "George," in this entry has been scratched through with a pen and "W" written above it.—C. G. C.
Jenney a negro of George Wilkinson Dyed April
  y° 12th  1726
Charles Son of Charles Winfree born Ap°. 29th  1727
Dennis Son of Jn° Waddill born May y° 11th  1727
*Fran Martha D’. of Fran° Williams born May
  y° 9th  1727
Harry a negro of Jn° Whitlock born June 20th  1727
Eliz’ Daugh’ Rob°. Whitchurch born ffeb°. 2d  1726/7
Bowler y° son of Rob°. & Eliz° Willis born Sep°.
  2d & bap°: Novem°. y° 9th  1727
Rebecca y° Da’, of ffrancis & Mary Wilkinson
  born Janry y°. 16th & bap° ffeb°. 14th  1727
Judith Da’ of Tho° & Judith Weaver born Oc­
tob°. 14th & bap° Novem°. 26  1727
Tho°. y° son of George & Margaret Wilkinson
  born Jan’ y° 2d  1727/8
Joe a Negro belonging to Cha: Winfree born
  June y°. 24th  1728
Cuffee a negro belonging to Anth’ Waddy born
  7ber y°. 7  1728
Alex°: ye son of Alex°. & Hester Watson born
  July y° 11. bop° Aug° 11  1728
Billy a Mullatto belonging to Geo’. Webb born
  July y° 25  1728
Sherwood Son of Rob°. & ffran°. Watson born
  July y° 10 bap° Aug° 11th  1728

Carried to the back of Y

[143]

John Son of Thomas Yarborough Born August
  y°. 5th:  1717

*Note! The word, “Fran,” in this entry has been smudged out and
“Martha” written after it.—C. G. C.
Bro' from W


James son of James Whaley born July y° 19th
bap' Aug° 11th 1728

Sam' y° Son of John & Jane Weaver born July
20th bap' Oct° 6th 1728

Jn° Jon of Jn° & ffran°. Winfree born Aug° 17
bap' Aug° 25 1728

Mary & Joseph Negros belonging to Cha Win-
free bap' 7ber 1° 1728

Mars & Jane Negros belonging Jo°. Waddill bap' .
7ber 29th 1728

Martha D°. of W°. & Sarah Waddill born Feb° :
28th bap°: Ap°. 6 1729

Judith. Peter & Judith Ware born Dec° 4th bap°:
March 8 1728/9

Mary the Daugh'. of Robert & Sarah Whitchurch
born May 31 1729

Frances daugh'. of Anthony Waddy born June
19th bap' July 27: 1729

Dick a Negro belonging to Geo°: Wilkinson born
July 22 1729

George Son of Geo°: & Lucy Webb born July 4:
bap' July 10: 1729

Rebecca a negro of Geo Webb Baptized Novem-
ber 16th 1729

Patt a Negro belonging to W° Waddill born
Nov° 17th 1729

Rebecca Da°: of Stephen & Susan° Willis born)
Octob° 10 Baptised Dec°: y° 14 1729
Mary Da', of John & Mary Waddill born Nov':
    27 1729
    Bap' January y': 4 following
Richard son of Charles & Jane Winfree born
    Septem': 29 1729
Mary Daughter of D* born Feb' 19th 1729/30
Mary D* of Geo & Margaret Wilkinson born
    March 3d 1729/30
Keen, Merriday, Lucy, Rebecca,
Thomas Negros belonging to M* June 21: 1730
Lancelott Woodward bapt
John Son of Fran* & Mary Wilkinson born Ap' 19th:
    1730
Wm. y* Son of Alex* & Hester Watson born
    June y* 30th bapt. Aug* 3d 1730
Jeremiah y* Son of Eliz*: Word born June 13th
    bapt' July 19th 1730
Noel son Wm Waddill Jun*: born Aug*: 17th
    bapt' 7ber 27 1730
David a Negro belonging to John Whitlock born
    March y* 4th 1729/30
Lewis y* Son of George & Lucy Webb born
    April 19th 1731
Squire a Negro belonging to y* S* Webb born
    May y*: 11th 1731
Ursula Daughter of Fran* & Martha Williams
    born 25th Dec 1729
Toney a negro belonging to Jn* Waddill born
    ffeb: 28 1729/30
Sarah y* Daughter of Lewis Watkins born ffeb' 1730/1
We do Declare that I do believe that there is not any Transubstantiation in the Sacrament of the Lords Supper or in the Elements of Bread and *Water Wine at or after the Consecration thereof by any person whatsoever.

†Hen: Collings Minister
John Scott    Eben Adams    Geo Webb
George Poindexter Will* Macon    W* Vaughan
W Clopton    Walt Clopton    Lewis Webb
Rich* R Allen    Jn* Netherland    Izard Wilkinson
Tho* Majsie    W* Marston
W* Waddill    Rich* Littlepage    George Poindexter
W Browne    Jos foster    John Parke
David Pattefon    Jn*. Dandridge    John Ryan Clerk
W* Chamberlayne    W Ford Clk of    of the Vestry
Cha* Majsie    y* Vestry
Mich* Sherman    James Holmes
Jo*. Marston    Clk Vestry
Daniel Parke Custis    Ambrose Dudley
Rich* Meux    W* Gray
Matthew Anderjon
Edmund Bacon
Jeffe Scott
Jonathan Patteson

We whose Names are hereto Subscribed, having already taken the Oaths by Law appointed to be taken, as Vestrymen of the Parish of Saint Peter, do hereby promise and declare, That we will be conformable to the Doctrine

*Note! This word has been scratched through with a pen and rendered almost illegible.—C. G. C.
†Note! The signatures on this page are, evidently, all autographs.—C. G. C.
Hereunder, James Cope, a citizen of this city, having already taken the Oath by law appointed to be taken, as Vestryman of the Parish of Saint Peter, do hereby presume and declare, that we are well acquainted with, and conformable to the Book and Discipline of the Church of England, as by Law established. Witness our hands,

[Signatures]

Page 145 of MS. Volume No. 1 (Counting from the Back)
and Discipline of the Church of England as by Law establish'd.

Witnes's our hands,

*Walt Clopton          Edmund Bacon
Will" Macon            Jejse Scott
Ambroje Dudley         Jonathan Patteson
John Parke             Wm: Vaughan
Geo Webb               Lewis Webb
Rich's Littlepage      Izard Wilkinson
Daniel Parke Custis
Jo* Marston
John Lewis
Wm Hopkins
Wm Gray

[146]

I A: B: Do Sincerely Promise & Swear that I will be faithfull & bear true Allegiance to his Majesty King George

So help me God &c.

I A: B: Do Swear that I do ffrom my Heart Abhor Detest and Abjure as impious and Heretical that Damnable Doctrine and Position that Princes Excommunicated or Deprived by the Pope or any Authority of the See of Rome may be Deposed and Murthered by their Subjects or any other whatsoever AND I Do Declare that no Sovereign Prince Person Prelate State or Potentate hath or ought to have any Jurisdiction Power Superiority Preeminence or Authority Ecclesiastical or Spiritual within this Realm

So help me God &c.

I A: B: do truly & Sincerely Acknowledge Prafes Testify & Declare in my Conscience before God & the

*Note: The signatures on this page are, evidently, all autographs.
—C. G. C.
World that our Sovereign Lord King George is Lawfull & Rightfull king of the Realm & all other his Māties Dominions & Countryes thereunto belonging AND I Do Solemnly & Sincerely Declare that I Do believe in my Conscience that the Person Pretended to be the Prince of Wales during the Life of the Late king James & Since his Decease Pretending to be & taking upon himself the Stile & Title of king of England by the Name of James the third hath not any Right or Title whatsoever to the Crown of this Realm or any other the Dominions thereto belonging & I Do Renounce Refuse & Abjure any Allegiance or Obedience to him AND I Do Swear that I will bear faith & true allegiance to his Mātie king George & him will Defend to the utmost of my Power against all traiterous Conspiracies & attempts whatsoever which Shall be made against his Person Crown or Dignity AND I will Do my utmost Endeavour to Disclose & make known to his Mātie & his Successors all Treasons & Traiterous Conspiracies which I Shall know to be against him or any of them AND I Do faithfully [ ]to the utmost [ ] Power to Support [ ] & Defend the [ ]

[147]

Oath of a Vestry-man

You Shall Swear that you will faithfully & truly according to the best of your Conscience Skill & Ability Execute the Office of a Vestryman of the Parish of S. Peter in the County of New Kent & that you will not knowingly Suffer or Permit any Service to be Read or Preach’d in the Church of the S: Parish that Shall be Repugnant to the Liturgy Rites & Ceremonies of the Church of England as by Law Established but that you will Use your utmost Endeavour to Prevent & Abolish the Same.

So help you God. &c.
The Oath of a Church Warden

You shall swear that well & truly you shall serve the parish of St. Peter in the county of New Kent in the office of churchwarden of the said parish & that you will do the parish profit therein as far forth as you can and that you will not absent to the decreasing or lessening the revenue of the parish nor make any false contract by virtue of your said office whereby the parish may be prejudiced or the levy thereof increased but that you shall execute the said office without favour affection malice partiality or other by [?] respects whatsoever

So help you God. &c.

The above oaths & test examined by

J: Thornton Cler Cur

Recorded by

James Holmes Clk of the Vestry

[148]

This indenture made the twenty-seventh day of April Anno Domini 1738 between Major John Dandridge & Capt Mich'le Shermon church wardens of St. Peter's parish for the time being in the county of New Kent of the one part & John Lightfoot of the parish & county aforesaid of the other part witnesseth that whereas it is made manifestly appear that Ann Holt a mulatto woman was delivered of a female bastard child the 30th day of January in the year of our Lord 1731 named Delph Holt and whereas at a court held for New Kent county the ninth day of March Anno Domini 1737 on the motion of M' John Lightfoot & on the evidence of M' Wade Netherland it was ordered that the church wardens of the parish aforesaid should bind & put out
the S*: Delph Holt an apprentice or Serv*: to the S*: John Lightfoot & his Heirs until she shall attain to the full & compleat Age of Twenty one years from the Day of her Birth as by an Act of Assembly in that Case made & provided reference being thereunto had may more fully & at large appear NOW WE the above named John Dandridge & Mich**: Sherman Church Wardens of the Afores*: Parish of S*: Peters Do Pursuant to the Afores*: Order & by Vertue of these Presents Sett & Put the S*: Delph Holt Daughter of the S*: Ann Holt an Apprentice or Serv*: to the Afores*: John Lightfoot his Heirs or Assigns from the Day of the Date of these Presents until the S*: Delph Holt Shall attain to the full & compleat Age of Twenty one years from the Day of her Birth & with him or them during the S*: time truly & faithfully to Serve in all Such Services & Employments as he or they Shall Employ her about without Lett or Gainsay AND the S*: John Lightfoot Doth Covenant & agree for himself his heirs &c. to find & Provide for the S*: Serv*: During the S*: Time Sufficient Dyett Apparrell Washing & Lodging & to bring her up in the Protestant Religion & to give her at the End of the S*: Time three Barrells of Indian Corn & two Suits of Apparell IN WITNESS whereof the S* Partyes have interchangeably Sett their Hands & Seals the Day & year above Written

Sealed & Delivered in Presence of us
Daniel Parke Custis
Jacob Waddill

Recorded by
James Holmes Clk of the Vestry
Page 148 of MS. Volume No. 1 (Counting from the Back)

Richard Littlepage

Test Richard Meux Ambrose Dudley
Jos Marston

An Indre Between Rich*: Littlepage & Ambrose Dudley Churchwardens of S*: Peters Parish of the one Part & Noel Waddill of the af*: Parish of the other Part Dated the 12th: Day of April 1740 being an Indre of Sarah Sembler a Mullatto Child to the S*: Noel Waddill till She attains the age of 31 years being Daughter of Mary Sembler a white Woman Servant of the Aforesaid Noel Waddill

Richard Littlepage

Test Daniel Parke Custis Ambrose Dudley Jos: Foster

[149]

I A: B: Do Sincerely Promise & Swear that I will be faithfull & bear true Allegiance to his Mátie King George the Second

So help me God
And I Do Swear that I Do from my Heart Abhor Detest & Abjure as Impious & Hereticall that Damnable Doctrine & Position that Princes Excommunicated or Deprived by the Pope or any Authority of the See of Rome may be Deposed or Murthered by their Subjects or Any other whatsoever AND I Do Declare that no foreign Prince Person Prelate State or Potentate hath or ought to have any Jurisdiction Power Superiority Preeminence or Authority Ecclesiastical or Spiritual within this Realm

So help me God

I A: B: Do truly & Sincerely Acknowledge Profess Testify & Declare in my Conscience before God & the World that our Sovereign Lord king George the Second is Lawfull & Rightfull king of this Realm & all other the Dominions & Countries thereunto belonging AND I Do Solemnly & Sincerely Declare that I do believe in my Conscience that the Person Pretended to be Prince of Wales during the Life of the Late King James the Second & Since his Decease Pretending to be & taking upon himself the Stile & Title of King of England By the Name of James the Third or of Scotland by the Name of James the Eighth or the Stile & Title of King of Great Brittain hath not any Right or Title whatsoever to the Crown of this Realm or any other the Dominions thereunto belonging AND I Do Renounce Refuse & Abjure any Allegiance or Obedience to him AND I Do Swear that I will bear faith and true Allegiance to his Matie King George the Second & him will Defend to the utmost of my Power against All Traiterous Conspiracies & Attempts whatsoever which Shall be made against his Person Crown or Dignity AND I will Do to my utmost Endeavour to Disclose & make known to his Matie & his Successors All
Treasures & Traiterous Conspiracies which I shall know to be against him or any of them AND I Do faithfully Promise to the utmost of my Power to Support Maintain & Defend the Succession of the Crown Against him the Said James & All other Persons whatsoever which Succession by an Act Intituled an Act for the further Limitation of the Crown & better Securing the Rights & Liberties of the Subjects is & Stands Limited to the Late Princejs Sophia Electrefs & Dutchejs Dowager of Han­nover & the Heirs of her body being Protestants & All these things I Do Plainly & Sincerely Acknowledge & Swear According to the Express Words by me Spoken & According to the Plain & Common Sense & Understanding of the Said Words without any Equivocation Mental Evasion or Secret Reservation whatsoever AND I Do make this Recognition Acknowle[ ] Abjuration Re­nunciation and Promise heartily Willing[ ] the true faith of A Christian

[ ] me God

Recorded by Jam[ ]

Clk [ ]
[Note! At this point Manuscript Volume No. 1 ends, and what follows is a reproduction of Manuscript Volume No. 2. (See Introduction). With regard to this second, or continuation, volume the editor would call attention to the following facts:

(1) That except in the cases of pages 20, 44, 64, 66, 78, 80, 96, and 108 only the odd pages (1, 2, 3, etc.) of the manuscript contain any official matter whatever.

(2) That the entries on pages 44, 80, and 108 were included in the transcript only because of their inherent interest. It is a question whether any one of the three entries is in any sense an official record.

(3) That when—at some date unknown to the editor—the manuscript volume was rebound, the second leaf was by accident put first, and the first leaf put second. This fact can be verified by a glance at the first two or three pages immediately following this note, when it will be evident that the entries on page 2 of the manuscript as it stands today antedate the entries on page 1.

(4) That wherever between pages 1 and 37, inclusive, of the manuscript volume a date without the word Year above it occurs in the left hand margin of the page, the date has reference solely to the entry on the line with it; e. g., the entries beginning “Elizabeth,” “Sarah,” “Mojes,” “Kitty,” and “Ben” on page 9 of the manuscript are to be understood as dated 1729, 1731, 1733, 1733, and 1734, respectively. All other entries on the page are to be understood as coming under the last general heading (i. e., a date, for example 1733, with the word Year above it) preceding them; e. g., the entries beginning “Charles, Negro Boy,” “Dulcy, Negro Girl,” “Esther—Negro Girl,” and “Jacob—Negro Boy” on page 9 of the manuscript are all to be understood as dated 1735.—C. G. C.]
Volume II

Year | Registers
----|----------------------------------
1733 | William Son of Ambrose and Elizabeth Dudley
     | Peter Majsie, Bastard Son of Ann Raimond
     | Kate Negro girl belonging to Col. Wm. Dangerfield
     | Ben Negro boy belonging to George Webb
     | Jenny Negro girl belonging to George Webb
     | Phill. Negro Boy belonging to Mary Basset
     | William Son of John Maddison dyed
     | Sam Negro boy belonging to John Martin
     | Sarah Daughter of Goodrich & Sarah Alford
     | Thomas Son of John and Ann Bowles
     | Susanna Wife of David M'gill dyed
     | John, Son of John & Frances Dandridge

[Year]
1734 | Joseph Son of Charles and Elizabeth Hughes
     | Robert Negro Boy belonging to M'r. Wm. Chamberl
     | William Son of Charles and Elizabeth Case
Elizabeth Daughter of Elizabeth, Widow of Dever
Jacob Son of William and Sarah Waddell
Henry Fielding dyed at M'. W'm. Chamberlayne
Thomas Harrison dyed at M'. W'm. Chamber
Dorothy Austin dyed
Mary Daughter of Benjamin and Susanna A
Milly Daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth Coo
Bacchus Negro belonging to M' Daniel Farell
Man Negro belonging to M' Daniel F
Hannah Negro girl belonging to Thom
Elizabeth Daughter of Thomas Pinchb
John Son of William and Mary Burnet
Daniel Son of Joseph and Margret Moore
Keziah Daughter of Marmaduke & Hannah Gannaway
Susanna Daughter of Samuel & Bithiah Mojs
John Son of Richard and Susanna Thomson.........Ma
Elizabeth Daughter of Thomas & Mary Meekins dyed..
Dick, Negro belonging to Thomas Mitchell dyed..
Sarah Daughter of George Wilkinson dyed.........
Dick, Negro belonging to George Wilkinson dyed..
Kate Negro belonging to Thomas Barnes..............May 7
Sarah Negro belonging to Mary Barnes...............April 29
Sarah Negro belonging to John Finch dyed...........
Joseph Negro belonging to Frances Sims............
Susanna Negro belonging to Madam Page............
John Negro belonging to William Vaiden...........
George Negro belonging to William Vaiden.........May 2
Sue Negro girl belonging to Rob' Clopton...........May 15

Testis  David Mojsom Minister*

Year [3]
1733 Napier
  Jenney Neg
  Elizabeth
  John Son of
  Devereux J
  Sarah Daug
  Sue Negro Gi
  Jejse Son of C
  Pridgin Son of

*Note! Almost the entire right-hand third of the first leaf (pages 1 and 2) of the manuscript as it appears today is missing.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>[Year]</th>
<th>[Births]</th>
<th>[Baptisms]</th>
<th>[Deaths]</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>[1733]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Connor</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Mitchell dye</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Wife of John</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Son of Francis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Son of William</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann, Daughter of David</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Son of Walter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Wife of George</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poindexter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Mojse dyed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Johnson dyed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Son of Nicholas</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Son of Samuel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Mary Osling</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Daughter of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William and Susanna</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octob. 17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan&quot; 20.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Daughter of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John and Frances</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octob. 19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan&quot; 20.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parke and Jemmy two</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negro's belon to Col&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Custis dyed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Daughter of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George and Lucy Taylor</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decem. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan&quot; 20.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Atkinson dyed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann Daughter of Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Mary Truett</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decem. 24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feb&quot; 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Daughter of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas and Ann Addison</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dyed.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
John Son of John Bacon Jun'. & Ann Bacon........ Novem'. 20
Susanna Daughter of Caleb and Elizabeth Turner..... Jan'. 6
Elkanah Son of Joseph and Ann Baughan............... Septem'. 17.
Edmund Son of William and Elizabeth Forbes......... Feb'. 15
William Son of John and Mary Hockaday.............. Feb'. 10
Susanna Daughter of George & Margaret Wilkinson... Feb'. 12
John Hockaday dyed ............................................
Frances Negro of Benskin Marston's ..................... Octo'. 28.
Temperance Negro belonging to John Lightfoot ......... Octo'. 23.
Parke a Negro belonging to Col'. Custis.............. Novm'. 1.
Sarah Negro belonging to Alexander Mojs .............. Novem'. 25.
Judith Negro belonging to George Poindexter ......... Novem'. 25.

Testis David Mojsom Min'.*

Year [5] Registers Day of Birth Baptism Death
1734

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Registers</th>
<th>Day of Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1734</td>
<td>Pompey Negro belonging to Richard Crump</td>
<td>May 22.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! Slightly more than one-half of the upper half of the second leaf (pages 3 and 4) of the manuscript as it appears today is missing.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Day of Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1734</td>
<td>April 9</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 10</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Febry 15</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>April 22</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 6</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 4</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>April 30</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td>September 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 24</td>
<td>September 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 16</td>
<td>September 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 2</td>
<td>September 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 24</td>
<td>September 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 28</td>
<td>September 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Register of St. Peter's Parish
Ruth Daughter of Thomas and Ann Addison....June 6
Elizabeth Daughter of Robert and Mary Bailey....June 21
Venus Negro girl belonging to M' Daniel Farell....May 11
Frank Negro belonging to George Poindexter....March 31
William Son of Lodowick and Elizabeth Alford....July 31
Roger, Negro belonging to John Apperson...........June 10
Sam, Negro belonging to John Howle................July 1
Frances, Bastard Daughter of Ruth Speare.........March 14.
Beck, Negro belonging to David McGill...........1733 March 22.
Solomon, Son of William and Frances Paisley......July 18.
Will, Negro belonging to Hargrove Sanders dyed...
David, Son of Michael and Grace Harfield.........July 8
James, Son of Thomas and Ann Howle................July 17
John Son of Marmaduke Moore dyed................
Pelham Moore dyed
Sue Negro belonging to John Carlefs..............August 22
Conney Negro belonging to John Green.............July 15
James, Son of John and Elizabeth Green...........August 15

Testis David Mojsom Minister.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Registers</th>
<th>Days of Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1734</td>
<td>Christian, Son of William and Isabel Perkins</td>
<td>Decem' 25</td>
<td>Feb' 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William, Son of William and Sarah Drake</td>
<td>January 11</td>
<td>Feb' 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth, Daughter of Decimiah and Elizabeth</td>
<td>Decem' 27</td>
<td>Feb' 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dalton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Valentine, Son of Orson and Susanna Martin</td>
<td>Feb' 14</td>
<td>Feb' 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James, Son of Francis and Judith Amos</td>
<td>Novem' 17</td>
<td>Feb' 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rachel, Daughter of Alexander and Esther Watson</td>
<td>Janu' 31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peter, Negro boy belonging to Cap'. W. Dangerfield</td>
<td>Feb' 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Julius—Mulatto Boy belonging to Cap'. Jos: ffoster</td>
<td>Jan' 1</td>
<td>March 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Moll—Negro Girl belonging to s' ffoster</td>
<td>Decem' 10</td>
<td>March 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William—Son of John and Jane ffergujon</td>
<td>Janu' 2</td>
<td>March 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Caleb—Son of William and Frances Stone</td>
<td>Janu' 27</td>
<td>March 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth, Daughter of John &amp; Mary Waddill</td>
<td>Janu' 22</td>
<td>March 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peter, Son of David and Elizabeth Benns</td>
<td>Decem' 10</td>
<td>Decem' 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth Moony dy'd at John Guilliam's</td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb' 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Roger, Negro Boy belonging to John Gannaway</td>
<td>Febru' 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1733</td>
<td>Jane, Mulatto Girl belonging to M' W [ Imberlayne]</td>
<td>Janu' 10</td>
<td>March 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Tom, Negro Boy belonging to M". Jhtfoot Decem'. 20
Frances, Daughter of David P[ ]...
William Jones dy'd at [ ]...
Jammy, Negro Boy belon[ ] Jan". 15
Jenny, Negro Girl belonging to [ ] Feb". 19
Randolph', Son of John Harris dyd.......
Sherwood, Son of John and Mary Lightfoot.... Feb". 14
Doll, Negro Girl, belonging to Rob" Dowsing,
Cha. Manning Over".... Feb". 10
Lydia, Daughter of Matthew and Phyllis Pond..... Feb". 14
Robert, Negro boy belonging to Eliz'. Vaughan... Feb". 16
Hannah, Daughter of Marmaduke and Alice
Moore dy'd .................................... Feb". 14

[Year]

1735 Violetta Tomson dy'd ........................................ March 11. 17[ ]
Ann, daughter of Nathaniel and Susanna Smith.... March 12
Sue—Negro Girl belonging to Richard Whitlock... March 12
Sarah—Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Roper... Feb[ ]
Susanna Daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Vaiden.... [ ]
William, Mulatto Boy belonging to William Majsie ....... Oct[ ]

NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

519
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>[Year]</th>
<th>[Days of Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1735</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, Negro Girl belonging to Thomas Pinchback</td>
<td>April 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Squire, a Negro Boy belonging to Cap't. Jos. Squire</td>
<td>March 16</td>
<td>May 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will, a Negro Man belonging to s'. ffoster was drowned</td>
<td>March 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin, Son of Francis &amp; Jane Johnson</td>
<td>Dec 24, 1734</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances, Wife of Richard Meux</td>
<td>April 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dinah, Negro Woman belonging to Catherine Brodie</td>
<td>[June 2]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Thomas was drowned</td>
<td>March 27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Moses Minister

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Day of Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1735</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Son of John and Frances Dandridge</td>
<td>April 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Son of Francis and Mary Wilkinson</td>
<td>March 16</td>
<td>May 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gravesend, Negro belonging to Thomas Underwood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah a Mulatto Girl belonging to John Waddill Jun'</td>
<td></td>
<td>April 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Caesar, Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Mars-ton ........................................1734 Decem'. 20
Sam Negro Boy belonging to Archelaus Mitch-ell ........................................1734 Feb'. 27
Susanna Pattison dy'd at Thomas Davis's........
Josias Pritchard dy'd at Thomas Davis's........
Charles, Negro Boy, belonging to Col. John Custis......May 7
Elizabeth, Daughter of William & Mary Macon....Feb'. 15
Sarah—Daughter of William and Mary Macon.....Feb'. 21
Mojes, Mulatto Boy belonging to Major Wm. Macon
........................................Feb'. 5
Kitty, Negro Girl, belonging to Major Wm. Macon..March 2
Ben, Negro Boy, belonging to Major Wm. Macon....March 17
Dulcy, Negro Girl, belonging to Major Wm. Macon....May 23
William, Son of Arthur and Rachel Slayden.........April 27
Godfrey, Negro Boy belonging to Col. Custis.......May 10
Nell, Negro Girl belonging to William Burk.........May 8
Mary, Daughter of William & Mary Macon........April 17
Ann Daughter of Martin and Susanna Hewlet......May 20
Solomon, Negro Boy, belonging to Col. John
Custis ........................................May 17
Henry, Son of John and Margret Spear dy'd...........
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>[Day of Birth]</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Son of Mark and Isabella Clarke dy'd</td>
<td>May 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, Daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Vaiden dy'd</td>
<td>May 9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, Wife of Isaac Vaiden dy'd</td>
<td>May 12 [?]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davy, Negro boy, belonging to Col. Tho. Bray</td>
<td>May 12</td>
<td>February 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nell, Negro girl, belonging to said Bray</td>
<td>March 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nan, Negro woman belonging to s'. Bray dy'd</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prince, Negro man, belonging to s'. Bray dy'd</td>
<td>June 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David—Son of John and Elizabeth Apperson</td>
<td>June 22</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer Adams Gent dy'd</td>
<td>June 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fanny—Daughter of John and Jane Brothers</td>
<td>July 7</td>
<td>June 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther—Negro Girl belonging to Wade Netherland</td>
<td>June 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1734 Mary—Daughter of Ann Holt, a free Mulatto</td>
<td>June 29</td>
<td>December 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Custis dyed</td>
<td>July 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob—Negro Boy—belonging to Sarah Moore</td>
<td>June 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice—Negro Girl—belonging to Col. Jn' Custis</td>
<td>June 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Day Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1735</td>
<td>Octob' 9</td>
<td>Novem' 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nov' 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sept' 24</td>
<td>Novem' 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Octob' 1</td>
<td>Novem' 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Novem' 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Novem' 9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Feb' 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1733</td>
<td>Oct' 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Novem' 11</td>
<td>Decem' 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nov' 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sept' 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Testis David Mojsom Minister**
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Day of Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>Son of Stephen and Mary Cade</td>
<td>August 24</td>
<td>Decem'. 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marmaduke Moore</td>
<td>Dy'd</td>
<td></td>
<td>Decem'. 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Son of Richard and Rebecca Guilliam</td>
<td>Novem'. 22</td>
<td>Decem'. 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caesar</td>
<td>Negro Man belonging to M'. Dan'</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Decem'. 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farell</td>
<td>Dy'd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>Son of John and Mary Biggs</td>
<td>Decem'. 2</td>
<td>Decem'. 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Daughter of William and Anne Wakelin</td>
<td>Novem'. 20</td>
<td>Decem'. 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael Mulatto Boy belonging to Maj'. Macon</td>
<td>Novem'. 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Maj'. Macon</td>
<td>Decem'. 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Son of William and Sarah Binns</td>
<td>Nov'. 13</td>
<td>Jan'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Son of William and Sujanna Vaiden</td>
<td>Nov'. 27</td>
<td>Jan'. 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Son of Richard and Grace Page</td>
<td>Nov'. 14</td>
<td>Jan'. 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremy</td>
<td>Mulatto Boy belonging to M'. Wm. Brown</td>
<td>Sep'. 2</td>
<td>Jan'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jammy</td>
<td>Mulatto Man belonging to M'. Chamberlayne</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan'. 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnes</td>
<td>Wife of William Jones dy'd at Ste'. Crump's</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Decem'. 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenny</td>
<td>a Negro Girl belonging to Step'. Crump dy'd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Decem'. 31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sarah—a Negro Woman belong. to Jn°. Parke
  dy'd ........................................ Jan°. 2

Ann—Bastard Daughter of Hannah Griggs.........Nov°. 1 Jan°. 18

Valentine—Son of James and Agnes Moore.........Nov°. 21 Jan°. 27

1734 Mary—Daughter of W°. and Isabella Perkins dy'd.

Archer—Son of Matt°. and Judith Johnson..........Dec°. 27 Feb°. 1

Frank—a Negro Girl belonging to Col°. W°.

Bajset ........................................ Dec°. 13 Jan°. 19

Guy....a Negro Man. belonging to Col°. W°. Baj-
  set dyd ........................................ Jan°. 25

Christmas—son of Thomas and Mary Meekins.....Dec°. 25 Feb°. 13

Fanny—Daughter of John and Susanna Bacon.....Feb°. 5 Feb°. 24

Jane—Daughter of Thomas and Ann Addison.....Jan°. 14 Feb°. 29

Petronella—Daughter of Samuel and Ann Buxton..Jan°. 22 Feb°. 29

Ann. Daughter of George and Susanna Waddill...Feb°. 25 Feb°. 29 March 3

Edmond—Son of Charles and Elizabeth Crump
  dy'd ........................................ Oct°. 15

Elizabeth—Wife of John Strange dy'd................ Feb°. 2

Testis  David Mojsom Minister
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>[13]</th>
<th>Day Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1735</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nanny—Negro Girl belong to Wm Atkinson</td>
<td>Jan. 1</td>
<td>March 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naomi—Daughter of Walter and Mary Clopton</td>
<td>Jan. 11</td>
<td>March 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Jn. and Sarah Christian</td>
<td>Oct. 8</td>
<td>March 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hannah—Negro Girl belonging to Henry Finch</td>
<td>March 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Wife of Lodowick Alford dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John—Son</td>
<td>Twins of John and Ann Smith</td>
<td>March 8</td>
<td>March 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Matt—Mulatto Boy belonging to Jn. Lightfoot</td>
<td>Jan. 25</td>
<td>August 8 1736</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John—Son of William and Mary Johnson</td>
<td>Feb. 5</td>
<td>March 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ann—Daughter of Thomas and Susanna Mojs</td>
<td>Feb. 15</td>
<td>March 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Agnes—Daughter of Cornelius &amp; Eliz. Matthews</td>
<td>Feb. 5</td>
<td>March 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jane Austin dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb’’.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard Rojs dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td>March 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hannah—Wife of Thomas Underwood dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td>March 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Punch—Negro Man belonging to Sar’. Poindexter dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td>March 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Event</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>John—Son of Thomas and Lucy Hilliard</td>
<td>Mar 4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of John and Ann Harris</td>
<td>Mar 7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Thomas and Mary Trewit</td>
<td>Feb 27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ann—Daughter of Wm. and Frances Hopkins dy'd.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Esther—Negro Girl—belonging to Wade Netherland dyd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dick a Negro Man—belonging to Thomas Roper</td>
<td>Mar 27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lucretia—Daughter of Robert and Mary Bailey</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jack—Negro Man belonging to Robert Jarratt dy'd.</td>
<td>Mar 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Son of Ambrose and Eliz. Dudley</td>
<td>Apr 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel—Son of William and Jane Webb</td>
<td>Feb 6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Martha—Daughter of Thomas and Agnes Bradley</td>
<td>Mar 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Philip and Eliz. Poindexter</td>
<td>Mar 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Will—Negro Boy belonging to Philip Poindexter</td>
<td>Apr 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Daniel Farell dy'd</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Son of James and Joyce Hill</td>
<td>May 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter of Edward and Hannah Morgan</td>
<td>May 16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard—Son of Joseph and Cajsandra Crump</td>
<td>Apr 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Son of Mark and Isabella Clark</td>
<td>Apr 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Samuel and Elinor Hubbard</td>
<td>Nov 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>May 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Day Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>April 2</td>
<td>May 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>April 20</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>April 25</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sep. 15 1735</td>
<td>May 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>April 25</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Apr. 8</td>
<td>May 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td>April 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister
James—Son of George and Lucy Taylor .......... May 1 June 6
Edmond—Bastard Son of Agnes Crump .......... April 6 June 6
Watt—Negro Boy belonging to John Whitlock .......... May 10 June 6
Roger—Negro Boy belonging to Rich Whitlock .......... April 20

1712 Frances Evans Daughter of William & Fra .......... July 4

*John Vaiden dy'd .......... April 11
Tho Evans Son of Will & Frances .......... Aug 17
York—Negro Boy, belonging to Wm. Vaiden .......... April 12 June 20
Squire—Negro Boy belonging to Col. Custis .......... Feb 20 June 20
Jenny—Negro Girl—belonging to Sarah Turner .......... June 5
William—Son of John and Sarah Barkwell .......... April 5 June 27
Rachel—Daughter of Benj. and Ann Bradley .......... May 20 June 27
Hannah—Mulatto Girl belonging to Wm. Brown .......... March 30 June 27
Thomas—Son of William and Sarah Dollard .......... May 27 July 1
Nell—Negro Girl belonging to Elizabeth Otey .......... April 23
John—Son of John and Jane Ferguson .......... June 24 July 11
Margrett—Daughter of John and fran. M. dowgle .......... Jan 17 July 18

*Note! Apparently in the record as originally written this item recording the death of John Vaiden followed immediately after the item recording the birth of Roger—Negro Boy belonging to Rich Whitlock, and was in turn followed by the item recording the birth of York—Negro Boy, belonging to Wm Vaiden; then later the John Vaiden item was erased (but not sufficiently to make it illegible), and in the space thus created was squeezed in the two items recording the births of Frances and Tho Evans. It is to be noted that the two Evans items are in a handwriting different from that of the rest of the page.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Day Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>July 3</td>
<td>July 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July 14</td>
<td>July 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>January 15</td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1735</td>
<td>September 15</td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 25</td>
<td>July 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>February 6</td>
<td>June 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 27</td>
<td>August 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June 9</td>
<td>August 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May 7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>August 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Day of Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>De[ ]</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fanny—Daughter of John Whitlock dyd</td>
<td></td>
<td>Aug'. 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Martin—Bastard Son of Hannah Allen</td>
<td>August 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Moses—Negro Boy belonging to Col°. Custis</td>
<td>August 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Judith—Daughter of Sam°. &amp; Bethiah Mofs</td>
<td>Aug'. 5</td>
<td>Sep'. 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter of John and Ann Bowles</td>
<td>Aug'. 5</td>
<td>Sep'. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl—belonging to Rob°. Jarratt</td>
<td>Aug'. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Grace—Negro Girl—belonging to Col°. Custis</td>
<td>Septem'. 1</td>
<td>Octo'. 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William Chamberlayne</td>
<td></td>
<td>Aug'. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jefse—Son of Richard and Martha Scruggs</td>
<td>July 23</td>
<td>Sep'. 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jane—Daughter of John and Jane Weaver</td>
<td>Aug'. 3</td>
<td>Sep'. 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter of Archelaus &amp; Ann Mitchell</td>
<td>July 18</td>
<td>Sep'. 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Julius—Mulatto Boy—belonging to W°. Majsie</td>
<td>April 28</td>
<td>Sep'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hannah—Daughter of Marmaduke &amp; Han°. Gannaway</td>
<td>July 22</td>
<td>Sep'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Patty Bryan—Daughter of John and Mary Symcock</td>
<td>Aug'. 5</td>
<td>Sep'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard—Son of Richard and Judith Jones</td>
<td>Aug'. 20</td>
<td>Sep'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah—Bastard Daughter of Eliz°. Barker</td>
<td>Jan°. 15</td>
<td>Sep'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Matthew, Negro Boy belonging to Tho°. Butts</td>
<td>April 6</td>
<td>Sep'. 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relationship</td>
<td>Birth Date</td>
<td>Baptism Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, Daughter</td>
<td>of Theodorick and</td>
<td>August 22</td>
<td>Sep't 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carter</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Daughter of Timothy</td>
<td>Sep't 2</td>
<td>Octob’ 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaughan</td>
<td>and Sarah Vaughan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>Mulatto Boy—belonging</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dy’d</td>
<td>to Maj’ Macon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Ann</td>
<td>Daughter of William</td>
<td>Sep’t 9</td>
<td>Octob’ 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaughan</td>
<td>and Eliz*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>Bastard Son of Mary</td>
<td>1734 July 18</td>
<td>Octob’ 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apperson</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fanny</td>
<td>Daughter of Stephen</td>
<td>Aug’ 2</td>
<td>Octob’ 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Ann Martin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging</td>
<td>Aug’ 29</td>
<td>Octob’ 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to John Carlejs</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Daughter of Abraham</td>
<td>Octo* 10 1735</td>
<td>Octob’ 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Ann Alloway</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Fanny</td>
<td>Daughter of Stephen</td>
<td>Aug’ 2</td>
<td>Octob’ 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Ann Martin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>Daughter of John</td>
<td>Sept’ 6</td>
<td>Octob’ 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Magdalen Sanders</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dinah</td>
<td>Negro Girl—belonging</td>
<td>Octob’ 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to Ralph Graves</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Nathaniel and</td>
<td>Octob’ 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Ragland</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Son of William and</td>
<td>Octob’ 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Drake</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>Son of William and</td>
<td>Sept’ 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Roper</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>Daughter of Gower and</td>
<td>Octob’ 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna Dennis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venus</td>
<td>a Negro Girl—belonging</td>
<td>Octob’ 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to Joseph Waddill</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Day Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Dubartas—Son of William and Frances Paisley...Octob'. 28</td>
<td>Nov'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jemima—Daughter of George and Tamar Crump...Novem'. 3</td>
<td>Novem'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frances—Daughter of Jonathan &amp; Eliz*. Pattison...Octob'. 19</td>
<td>Decem'. 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Theophilus—Son of Henry and Angelica Lacy...Novem'. 4</td>
<td>Decem'. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Negro Boy belonging to said Lacy...Novem'. 15</td>
<td>Decem'. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Negro Boy belonging to said Lacy...</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1729</td>
<td>Joseph—Negro Boy—belonging to Sarah Hopkins...March 25</td>
<td>Decem'. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1731</td>
<td>Henry—Negro Boy—belonging to said Hopkins...April 12</td>
<td>Decem'. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1734</td>
<td>Charles—Negro Boy belonging to said Hopkins...Jan’. 10</td>
<td>Decem’. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dick—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Marston...Septem’. 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! This whole entry has been scratched through with a pen; evidently by the writer of it, for the ink of the erasure is identical with that of the entry.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>[Year]</th>
<th>[Day Birth]</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashcraft—Son of Henry and Catherine Roach</td>
<td>Octob’. 29</td>
<td>Decem’. 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David—Son of Robert and Mary Moore</td>
<td>Sept’. 8</td>
<td>Decem’. 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Richard and Lucy Crump</td>
<td>Novem’. 5</td>
<td>Decem’. 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Butts</td>
<td>October 15</td>
<td>Decem’. 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Hilliard, dyd at John Hilliard’s</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delsey—Negro Girl belonging to Frances Walton</td>
<td>August 17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phebe—Negro Girl belonging to David Mosom</td>
<td>Novem’. 20</td>
<td>Jan’y. 30</td>
<td>Jan’y. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Mitchell Sen’. dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eustace—Son of Edmond and Alice Daniel</td>
<td>Decem’. 14</td>
<td>Feb’y. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William—Son of Orson and Susanna Martin</td>
<td>Novem’. 20</td>
<td>Feb’y. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Arthur and Rachel Sladyen</td>
<td>Decem’. 26</td>
<td>Feb’y. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Lodowick &amp; Susanna Alford</td>
<td>Decem’. 22</td>
<td>Feb’y. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann—Daughter of John and Judith Ragland</td>
<td>Decem’. 5</td>
<td>Feb’y. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah—Negro Girl belonging to Jacob Vaiden dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dec’r. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patt—Negro Girl belonging to Jacob Vaiden dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dec’r. 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel—Negro Girl belonging to John Green</td>
<td>Jan’y. 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isabella—Wife of William Perkins Jun’. dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Decem’. 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relationship to Parent</td>
<td>Date of Birth</td>
<td>Date of Baptism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doll</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to Charles Winfree</td>
<td>Novem. 5</td>
<td>June 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oriana</td>
<td>Daughter of Richard and Oriana Littlepage</td>
<td>Jan. 20</td>
<td>Feb. 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice</td>
<td>Daughter of William and Susanna Mason</td>
<td>Jan. 6</td>
<td>Feb. 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micajah</td>
<td>Son of Charles and Elizabeth Case</td>
<td>Jan. 24</td>
<td>Feb. 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julius</td>
<td>Son of Henry &amp; Elizabeth Scruggs</td>
<td>Jan. 1</td>
<td>March 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Daughter of Matthew and Phillis Pond</td>
<td>Jan. 31</td>
<td>March 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to Wade Netherland</td>
<td>Feb. 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tom</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to James Nance</td>
<td>Feb. 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to Robt. Crawley</td>
<td>Feb. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of John and Eliz. Apperson died</td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb. 20</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister

[20]

1797 Janry 12th. Maria Ann daughter of James & Mildred D Williams was born at Smithfield In Virginia

1795 Augus 3rd. Lucy Gregory Daughter of Do Do was born at Do

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Day Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>March 3</td>
<td>March 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jack</td>
<td>Feb. 1</td>
<td>May 22 1737</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relationship to Parents</td>
<td>Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Jammy—Negro Man</td>
<td>belonging to Richard Meux</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Bartholomew—Son</td>
<td>John and Frances Dandridge</td>
<td>Decem’ 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Francis—Son</td>
<td>John and Mary Lightfoot</td>
<td>Feb’’. 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Frances—Daughter</td>
<td>William and Ann Morris</td>
<td>Feb’’. 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Cuffee—Negro Man</td>
<td>belonging to Thomas Addison</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Sam—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to George Wilkinson</td>
<td>Feb’’. 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Joe—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to John Hutcheson</td>
<td>Feb’’. 14</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Relationship to Parents</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Jemima—Daughter</td>
<td>Martin &amp; Susanna Hewlett</td>
<td>March 29</td>
<td>March 29</td>
<td>March 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Benjamin—Son</td>
<td>John and Frances Bugg</td>
<td>Nov’. 24, 1736</td>
<td>March 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter</td>
<td>Goodrich and Sarah Alford</td>
<td>Feb’’. 25</td>
<td>March 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Millicent, Daughter</td>
<td>John and Elizabeth Showers</td>
<td>March 1</td>
<td>April 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Judith—Daughter</td>
<td>Francis and Judith Amojs 1736</td>
<td>Nov’. 15</td>
<td>April 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Robin, Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to M’”. Tabitha Adams</td>
<td>October 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>George—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to M’”. Tabitha Adams</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Matt—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Thomas Couzens</td>
<td>March 25</td>
<td>Aug’. 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Duncan, Negro Man belonging to John Custis Esq'  
died  ....................................................  March 25

Hannah Waddill ....................................................  April 7

James—Son of Richard and Sujanna Tomson........Feb*. 18  
Mary—Daughter of Francis and Mary Wilkinson.......Feb*. 19  
Thomas—Negro Boy belonging to Thom*. Pinchback....March 13  
Nathaniel—Son of Andrew and Amadea Mantply......Jan*. 11  
John—Son of William and Elizabeth Forbes..........March 26  
Ann Kidley—Daughter of Eliz*. Chamberlayne  
Widow ...............................................................  April 10

1736 Mary—Daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Martin.......Sept*. 26  
George—Son of John and Susanna Parke................April 12  
Rebecca—Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Mitchell...March 16  
James—Son of John and Susanna Dollard..............March 27  
Elizabeth—Daughter of William and Mercy Crump....April 14  
Martha Daughter of John and Mary Waddill.............April 22  
Phillis—Negro Girl belonging to James Sanders.......March 26

William Booth—Son of Jacob Waddill  
Sarah the Wife of John Hall  
Major—Negro Man belonging to Alice Meredith  
Dick—Negro Boy belonging to John James  

1736 Frances—Mulatto Girl, belonging to Susanna Cooper....March 30
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptisms</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1736</td>
<td>Tamar—Negro Girl, belonging to Thomas Pinchback.</td>
<td>Jan' 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Ann—Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchback.</td>
<td>March 30</td>
<td>May 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Daniel—Negro Man, belonging to William Majsie.</td>
<td>April 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptisms</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Joseph—Son of Thomas and Elizabeth Binns.</td>
<td>April 25</td>
<td>May 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Son of Thomas and Ann Addison.</td>
<td>April 28</td>
<td>May 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah—Mulatto Girl—belonging to Charles Bolton.</td>
<td>March 17</td>
<td>June 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William—Son of Francis and Catherine Martin.</td>
<td>Feb' 8</td>
<td>June 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rebeckah—Daughter of Henry and Ann Talman.</td>
<td>April 2</td>
<td>June 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of William and Frances Stone.</td>
<td>May 18</td>
<td>June 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard—Negro Boy belonging to Richard Littlepage.</td>
<td>March 15</td>
<td>June 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dinah, Negro Girl belonging to Col'. Custis.</td>
<td>May 15</td>
<td>Nov'. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George—Negro Boy belonging to Sarah Berry.</td>
<td>May 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benj*.—Son of David and Elizabeth Roper.</td>
<td>April 25</td>
<td>June 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mall—Negro Woman—belonging to Col'. W'. Bajsett</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Charles—Son of Joseph and Judith Waddill.</td>
<td>May 9</td>
<td>June 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Betty—Daughter of Isaac &amp; Frances Otey.</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>June 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Father/Mother</td>
<td>Birth/Death Dates</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Robert</td>
<td>John and Sujanna</td>
<td>May 19, June 26</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Meanly</td>
<td>John and Margaret</td>
<td>May 26, July 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith Moore</td>
<td>John and Elizabeth</td>
<td>June 1, July 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Marston</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>April 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt Moore</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>1736 Jan 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davy Vaiden</td>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>April 9, Octob' 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Absalom John</td>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>May 30, July 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Cox</td>
<td>Thomas and Mary</td>
<td>July 17, July 28, Aug' 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Roper</td>
<td>Thomas and Elizabeth</td>
<td>June 30, July 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beck Majsie</td>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>Decemb' 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moggy Majsie</td>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>Novem' 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin Majsie</td>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>June 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randal Hilliard</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>July 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew Moore</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Janu're 17, Aug' 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy Custis</td>
<td>Col'.</td>
<td>May 10, Aug' 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watlington Whitlock</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>June 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Gibbons</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>June 24, Aug' 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cole</td>
<td>Anthony</td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Richardson</td>
<td>Edmond and Mary</td>
<td>July 8, Aug' 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beck Lightfoot</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>July 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Toney</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>June 28, Aug' 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doll Blackstone</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>July 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Births</td>
<td>Baptisms</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob—Negro Boy belonging to James Blackstone July 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha—Daughter of John and Sabra Finch July 27</td>
<td>Aug'. 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robin—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Barnes Aug'. 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Nathaniel, Son of John and Jane Brothers July 22</td>
<td>Sept'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Caleb—Son of William and Dorothy Turner July 28</td>
<td>Sept'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frances. Daughter of Henry and Margret Finch Aug'. 10</td>
<td>Sept'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Unity—Daughter of Thomas and Susanna Martin July 6</td>
<td>Sept'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Agnes—Daughter of John and Sarah Ferris April 20</td>
<td>Sept'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cloe and Esther, twin Negro Girls belonging to Rich'd. March 27</td>
<td>Sept'. 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Littlepage</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jane—Daughter of James and Jane Johnson August 6</td>
<td>Sept'. 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of James and Ann Nance May 2</td>
<td>Aug'. 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rachel—Negro Girl belonging to Michael Sherman August 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Barnes. Widow. dy'd</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sept'. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jammy—Negro Boy belonging to Richard Apperson July 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Dick—Negro Boy belonging to John Apperson........Aug'. 25
Janmy—Negro Boy belonging to Richard Apperson....July 18 Octo'. 2
Ann......Twin Daughters of Wm. & Ann Wakelin.........Aug'. 25 Octo'. 2
James—Son of George and Susanna Waddill..........Sept'. 12 Octo'. 9
Janny, Negro Girl belonging to Eliz°. Vaughan........Sept'. 13 Octo'. 16
Elizabeth, Daughter of Alexander & Esther Watson...August 20 Octo'. 23
Thomas—Son of Samuel & Rebecca Butler..............Sept'. 25 Octo'. 23
Peter—Son of John and Agnes Apperson.................Sept'. 15
Peg—Negro Girl belonging to Col°. Custis.............Oct'. 15 Nov'. 12
Robert Richardson dyd.....................................Octo'. 2
John, Son of John and Elizabeth Apperson.............August 18 Octo'. 30
John, Son of Theodorick and Ann Carter..............Aug'. 26 Octo'. 30
Elizabeth, Daughter of James and Mary Morris.......Sept'. 22 Octo'. 30
William, Son of John and Mary Hockaday dy'd...........Nov'. 12 Octo'. 16
Matthew—Mulatto Boy belonging to Cap'. Jos. foster.Aug'. 1 Nov'. 6
Philip—Negro Boy belonging to Col°. Custis.........Aug'. 1 Nov'. 6
Robert. Negro Boy belonging to ann Bayley 1734..Nov'. 10 Nov'. 6
James—Son of Walter and Million Daniel.......Octo'. 21 Nov'. 27
John—Son of Edmond and Elizabeth Toney..............Octo'. 25 Nov'. 27
### Year 1737

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Nanny—Negro Girl belonging to John Gannaway</td>
<td>July 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hagar—Negro Girl belonging to John Gannaway</td>
<td>Nov. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary—Daughter of John and Frances Winfree</td>
<td>Octo. 20</td>
<td>Dec'. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jejse—Son of John and Mary Chandler</td>
<td>Nov. 4</td>
<td>Dec'. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George—Son of Samuel and Elizabeth Plumley</td>
<td>Nov. 12</td>
<td>Dec'. 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John—Son of John and Ann Poindexter</td>
<td>Nov. 10</td>
<td>Dec'. 11</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister

### Year 27

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth—Wife of John Buxton died</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan'. 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary—Daughter of William &amp; Cassandra Clopton</td>
<td>Novem'. 13</td>
<td>Jan'. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to Charles Pearson</td>
<td>Oct'. 4</td>
<td>Aug'. 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Cap' Jos. Foster</td>
<td>Aug'. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George—Son of George and Lucy Taylor</td>
<td>Decem'. 11</td>
<td>Jan'. 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jemima—Daughter of John and Frances New</td>
<td>Novem'. 26</td>
<td>Dec'. 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann—Daughter of William and Sarah Ragland</td>
<td>Novem'. 25</td>
<td>Jan'. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beck—Negro Girl belonging to John Lightfoot died</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dec'. 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jack—Negro Girl belonging to John Whitlock</td>
<td>Jan'. 7</td>
<td>Jan'. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relation to Family</td>
<td>Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dugall</td>
<td>Son of John &amp; Frances M°.dougle</td>
<td>Sep’ 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Daughter of Joseph &amp; Sarah Parkinson</td>
<td>Decem’. 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Ragland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>Daughter of Robert Vaiden</td>
<td>Died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Daughter of Edward and Sarah Jones</td>
<td>Decem’. 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greenwich, Negro Man</td>
<td>Belonging to the Rev°. D. Mojsom</td>
<td>Died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Daughter of William and Mary Battin</td>
<td>Jan’ 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>Daughter of John and Elizabeth M°.Gregor</td>
<td>Jan’ 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Daughter of John and Ann Bowles</td>
<td>Feb’ 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah, Son of</td>
<td>Robert and Mary Bailey</td>
<td>Jan’ 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Negro Boy</td>
<td>Belonging to Sherwood Lightfoot</td>
<td>Feb’ 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Buxton</td>
<td>Died</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>Son of Nathaniel and Sus°. Smith</td>
<td>Jan’ 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chunk</td>
<td>Negro woman belonging to Col°. Custis</td>
<td>Died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Col°. Custis</td>
<td>Feb’ 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>Son of William and Susanna Mason</td>
<td>Jan’ 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>Mulatto Boy, belonging to Maj° Jos. f. foste...</td>
<td>Jan’ 23</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**[Year]**

1738

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>March 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>Feb’ 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>[Births]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td>Laney—Negro Boy belonging to Col°. Custis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Martin—Son of Martin and Susanna Hewlet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of John and Elizabeth Barkwell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sam—Negro Boy belonging to James Nance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George—Son of Philip and Elizabeth Poindexter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John—Son of William and Mary Perkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>David Negro Boy belonging to Jacob Vaiden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Isaac—Son of Theodorick &amp; Temperance Martin</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td>Rachel—Negro Girl belonging to Elizabeth Farell</td>
<td>Janu'y 23</td>
<td>April 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth, Negro Girl belonging to M'. Tho'. Arnott</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Moses, Negro Boy belonging to M'. Elizabeth Farell</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George—Negro Boy belonging to William Atkinson</td>
<td>Septem'y. 15</td>
<td>May 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Rebecca—Daughter of David and Elizabeth Wilkinson</td>
<td>Decem'y. 14</td>
<td>May 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relationship</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith</td>
<td>Daughter of Eustace and Jane Studstill</td>
<td>April 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>Daughter of John and Frances Bacon</td>
<td>April 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silvanus</td>
<td>Son of Peter and Ann Majsie</td>
<td>April 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spy</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Charles Winfree</td>
<td>March 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>Son of Charles and Jane Winfree</td>
<td>May 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robin, Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Col. Thomas Bray</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>Son of William and Elizabeth Vaughan</td>
<td>April 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hezekiah, Son of John</td>
<td>and Joyce Spear</td>
<td>April 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger, Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to James Roberts</td>
<td>May 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patty</td>
<td>Daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth Matthews</td>
<td>May 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Daughter of Richard and Margrett Rufsel</td>
<td>April 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Daughter of Benjamin and Mary Spencer</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Wife of Benjamin Spencer</td>
<td>died</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>Daughter of James and Ruth Gilliam</td>
<td>April 26</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to M'rs. Elizabeth Otey</td>
<td>June 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luce</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to Cap'. Edwin Daingerfield</td>
<td>June 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham, Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Alice Meredith</td>
<td>Dec. 10 1737</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, Son of Samuel and Sarah Osling</td>
<td>June 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oct°. 20 George</td>
<td>Bastard Son of Ann Holt, a free Mulatto woman</td>
<td>October 20, 1737</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786**

545
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td>Benjamin, Negro Boy belonging to George Poindexter</td>
<td>Feb’r. 25</td>
<td>July 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Son of John Weaver</td>
<td>died</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>David—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Couzens</td>
<td>April 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hannah—Daughter of William and Mary Johnson</td>
<td>July 10</td>
<td>Aug’r. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Isham—Mulatto Boy belonging to Wm. Brown</td>
<td></td>
<td>Aug’r. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Charles and Sarah Amos</td>
<td>July 3</td>
<td>Sept’r. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Aaron—Son of George and Sarah Gowan</td>
<td>June 9</td>
<td>Sept’r. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frances—Daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Davison</td>
<td>Jan’r. 5</td>
<td>Sept’r. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Son of James and Elizabeth Sanders</td>
<td>Aug’r. 7</td>
<td>Sept’r. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sabra—Daughter of Henry and Catherine Roach</td>
<td>Aug’r. 8</td>
<td>Sept’r. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Judith—Daughter of Charles and Sarah Manning</td>
<td>May 3</td>
<td>Sept’r. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George—Son of George and Mary Heath</td>
<td>Aug’r. 26</td>
<td>Sept’r. 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Stephen—Mulatto Boy belonging to M. Willm Brown</td>
<td>Sept’r. 13</td>
<td>Oct’r. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Henry Scruggs</td>
<td>died</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Edward—Son of Henry Scruggs</td>
<td>died</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Henry—Son of Henry Scruggs</td>
<td>died</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John—Son of Christopher and Ann Nordan</td>
<td>Aug’r. 8</td>
<td>Octob’r. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph—Son of Michael and Susanna Sherman</td>
<td>June 26</td>
<td>Sept’r. 4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Testis David Mojsom Minister
| Year | | Births | Baptisms | Deaths |
|------|-------------------------------|-----------------|---------|
| 1738 | Will—Negro Boy belonging to Jonathan Pattison | Aug'. 29 | | |
| | Keturah—Daughter of James and Ann Nance | July 21 | Aug'. 16 | |
| | Nan—Negro Girl belonging to Richard Apperson | July 18 | | |
| | Lucy—Mulatto Girl belonging to M'. William Brown | June 12 | July 29 | |
| | John Macgregor died | | | |
| | Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to M'. Edwin Daingerfield dy'd | | | Aug'. 4 |
| 1737 | Sarah Hopkins dyd | | Aug'. 16 | |
| 1737 | Francis and James, twin Sons of W'. and Frances Hopkins | | Jan'. 29 | |
| | Phil—Negro Boy belonging to William Hopkins | Feb'. 27 | | |
| | George Poindexter dyd | | July 6 | |
| | James—Mulatto Boy belonging to M'. W'. Majsie | | Oct'. 8 | |
| | Ann—Daughter of Benjamin and Ann Bradley | August 9 | October 8 | |
| | Mary—Daughter of Isaac and Frances Otey | August 24 | Octob'. 8 | |
| | of Richard and Rebecca Gilliam | August 29 | Octob'. 8 | |
| | Mary—Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Martin | August 6 | Octob'. 8 | |
| | Batt—Negro Boy belonging to John Custis Esq | Sept'. 28 | | |
| | Katee Rabley—Daughter of Timothy & Sarah Vaughan | Sept'. 13 | Octob'. 15 | |
[Births] | [Baptisms] | [Deaths]
---|---|---
Judy—Negro Girl belonging to Wm. Ragland...Sept. 10 | | 
Sarah—Daughter of Thomas and Mary Cox...Sept. 14 | Octob'. 22 | 
Fanny—Negro Girl belonging to Richard Whitlock...Octob'. 1 | | 
Elizabeth, Negro Girl belonging to Mary Turner...July 7 | Nov'. 5 | 
Richard—Son of William and Elizabeth Pearson...Octob'. 3 | Novem'. 5 | 
Mary—Daughter of Archelaus and Ann Mitchell...Sept. 19 | Nov'. 5 | 
Joseph—Son of Israel and Elizabeth Austin...Sept. 22 | Nov'. 12 | 
Ann—Daughter of John and Ann Harris...Octob'. 15 | Nov'. 12 | 
Thomas—Son of Richard and Elizabeth Meux...Octob'. 17 | Nov'. 12 | 
Ann—Daughter of William and Sarah Drake...Octob'. 22 | Nov'. 19 | 
Robert—Son of Joseph and Cajsandra Crump...Nov'. 1 | Dec'. 3 | 
Nathaniel—Son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Ragland...Nov'. 8 | Dec'. 3 | 
John—Son of Charles and Sarah Woard...Octob'. 22 | Dec'. 3 | 
Suffalisbon—Daughter of John and Elizabeth Byrd...Nov'. 1 | Dec'. 3 | 
Martha—Daughter of Arthur and Rachel Sladyen...Nov'. 8 | Dec'. 17 | 
Henry—Son of William and Frances Paisley...Decem'. 17 | Dec'. 18 | 
Thomas—Son of William and Elizabeth Forbes...Decem'. 5 | Jan'. 21 | 
John—Son of Richard and Elizabeth Whitlock...Decem'. 14 | Feb'. 4 | 
Jane—Daughter of George and Susanna Mitchell...Jan'. 21 | Feb'. 25 | 
Elizabeth—Wife of the Rev'. David Motson dy'd... | | Jan'. 28
Richard—Son of Jonathan and Elizabeth Pattison........Jan”. 28 March 4
Shadrach, Son of William and Sarah Waddill.................Sept’. 6 March 4
Daniel—Son of John and Elizabeth Haslewood...............Dec’. 26 March 4
Mingo—Negro Man, belonging to John Paris dy’d........Feb’r. 26
Peter Elmore dy’d ........................................ Nov’r. 7

Testis David Mojsom Minister

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptisms</th>
<th>Deaths</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ann—Daughter of James and Tabitha Christian........Decem’. 14 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Isaac—Son of William and Susanna Vaiden...............Decem’. 11 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Christopher and Mary Amnon........Decem’. 13 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Judith Daughter of Charles and Frances Jones.......Jan’r. 10 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Josias—Son of William and Sarah Leake...............Novem’. 1 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Son of Bernard and Sarah Taylor...............Decem’. 15 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of John and Jane Weaver.............Decem’. 26 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jacob—Son of Lodowick and Susanna Alford............Decem’. 12 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Son of Robert and Mary Moor..................Jan’r. 2 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ann—Daughter of William and Susanna Baker............Novem’. 20 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Son of John and Sabra Finch..................Octob’. 27 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of William and Elizabeth Ballard.....Novem’. 22 Feb’r. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Births</td>
<td>Baptisms</td>
<td>Deaths</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td>Ann—Bastard Daughter of Mary Taylor</td>
<td>Novem’r. 19</td>
<td>Feb’r. 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Dyer—Daughter of Matthew and Miriam Harfield</td>
<td>Feb’r. 11</td>
<td>March 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Martha Daughter of William and Elizabeth Gray</td>
<td>Feb’r. 7</td>
<td>Feb’r. 11 Feb’r. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1739</td>
<td>John—Son of James and Mary Morris</td>
<td>Feb’r. 18</td>
<td>March 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Son of Edward and Mary Matthews</td>
<td>Feb’r. 22</td>
<td>March 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of John and Jane Pruet</td>
<td>Feb’r. 18</td>
<td>March 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Mitchell</td>
<td></td>
<td>March 25 March 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Son of the Rev’r. David Mojsom dy’d</td>
<td></td>
<td>March 25 March 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Richard and Martha Scruggs</td>
<td>Feb’r. 12</td>
<td>April 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George—Son of Peter and Frances Apperson</td>
<td>March 10</td>
<td>April 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of James and Angelica Hanson</td>
<td>March 5</td>
<td>April 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nisom—Negro Boy belonging to Col’r. Custis</td>
<td>March 14</td>
<td>June 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joe—Negro Boy belonging to Col’r. Custis</td>
<td>March 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Marmaduke and Hannah Gannaway</td>
<td>Feb’r. 22</td>
<td>April 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph—Son of Gower and Frances Dennis</td>
<td>Feb’r. 26</td>
<td>April 15</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Ann—Daughter of Samuel and Bethia Mojs. March 13 April 15
John—Son of Thomas and Susanna Martin. Feb”. 28 April 15
Kezia—Daughter of William and Lucretia Hughes. March 7 April 15
Frank—Negro Girl belonging to Cap’. John Darricott. Feb”. 1 April 22
Judith—Negro Girl belonging to Charles Winfree. Dec’. 15 April 22
George—Negro Boy belonging to Cap’ Rich’. Meux. Feb”. 5 April 22
Richard—Negro Boy belonging to Charles Winfree. March 15 April 22
Hannah Daughter of John and Judith Ragland. March 26 April 22

1738 Betty—Mulatto girl belonging to John Waddill Jun’. July 3
Elizabeth—Daughter of Anthony and Mary Cole. March 1 April 14
Martha—Daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Marston. March 19 April 3
Agge—Negro Girl, belonging to Henry Finch. March 29
Moll—Negro Girl, belonging to James Blackstone. March 15
Kate—Negro Girl, belonging to James Blackstone. April 25

Thomas—Negro Boy belonging to said Littlepage. Feb”. 6

Testis David Mojsom Minister

Year [35] Births Baptisms Deaths
1739 Richard—Son of Stephen and Phillis Brooker. Mar”. 10 May 6
James—Son of Matthew and Judith Johnson. April 3 May 6
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptisms</th>
<th>Deaths</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1739</td>
<td>Frances—Daughter of David and Eliz’ Roper</td>
<td>March 5</td>
<td>May 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Martin—Son of William and Jane Webb</td>
<td>Dec’. 29</td>
<td>May 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Daughter of Theodorick &amp; Temperance Martin</td>
<td>March 28</td>
<td>May 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anna Maria—Daughter of John &amp; Frances Dandridge</td>
<td>March 30</td>
<td>May 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard—Son of John and Mary Tomson</td>
<td>April 16</td>
<td>May 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ithamar—Son of John and Elizabeth Green</td>
<td>April 8</td>
<td>May 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Walter—Son of William and Cajsandra Clopton</td>
<td>April 29</td>
<td>May 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of John and Susanna Roberts</td>
<td>Jan*’. 28</td>
<td>June 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Matthew—Negro Boy belonging to John Whitlock</td>
<td>Jan*’. 20</td>
<td>June 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas Mojs dyd</td>
<td></td>
<td>June 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joanna—Negro Girl belonging to Amy Burk</td>
<td>May 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Henry and Mary Burrows</td>
<td>March 29</td>
<td>June 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jenny—Negro Girl belonging to John Poindexter</td>
<td>Aug’. 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td>William—Son of George and Lucy Taylor</td>
<td>May 1</td>
<td>June 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Mary Rock free Mulatto</td>
<td>April 23</td>
<td>July 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Edward—Son of John and Susanna Dollard</td>
<td>May 18</td>
<td>July 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td>Thomas—Negro Boy belonging to Mrs. Tabitha Adams</td>
<td>March 15</td>
<td>July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Description</td>
<td>Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1738</td>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to said Adams</td>
<td>Decem'. 25 July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chloe</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to said Adams</td>
<td>April 10 July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Prudence</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to Maj. Jos. Foster</td>
<td>May 1 July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Francis and Martha Williams</td>
<td>June 16 July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Anselm and Ann Bailey</td>
<td>June 18 July 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sue</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to William Vaiden</td>
<td>June 28 July 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Samuel and Elizabeth Plumley</td>
<td>June 27 Aug'. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>Daughter of John and Jane Smith</td>
<td>June 23 Aug'. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of John and Mary Pearson</td>
<td>June 27 Aug'. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Betty</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to Rebecca Mojse</td>
<td>July 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to M'. Will'n. Winch</td>
<td>May 20 Aug'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Rob'. Clopton</td>
<td>June 5 Aug'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Col'. Custis</td>
<td>March 30 Aug'. 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>Daughter of Arthur and Mary Crew</td>
<td>July 7 Sept'. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Cox</td>
<td>Bastard Son of Elizabeth Barnes</td>
<td>Aug'. 19 Sept'. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>Daughter of John and Mary Lightfoot</td>
<td>July 30 Sept'. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bristol</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Eliz'. Vaughan</td>
<td>Aug'. 16 Sept'. 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Daughter of Thomas and Mary Meekins</td>
<td>Aug'. 17 Sept'. 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to Jacob Vaiden</td>
<td>May 17 Sept'. 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1737</td>
<td>Randal</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Hilliard</td>
<td>July 9 Sept'. 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Births</td>
<td>Baptisms</td>
<td>Deaths</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1739</td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to John Ussory May 15</td>
<td>Sept'. 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George Benskin—Son of George &amp; Susanna PoinDEXter Aug'. 26</td>
<td>Sept'. 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Eaton—Son of James and Ann Nance August 21</td>
<td>Oct'. 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of John and Agnes Apperson Sept'. 9</td>
<td>Oct'. 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John—Son of Thomas and Agnes Bradley Sept'. 10</td>
<td>Oct'. 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jack—Negro Boy belonging to Edmund Richardson Sept'. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Son of John and Elizabeth Howle Sept'. 25</td>
<td>Oct'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Stephen—Son of Stephen and Mary Stricker Sept'. 17</td>
<td>Oct'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joel—Son of William and Sarah Ragland Sept'. 22</td>
<td>Oct'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of William and Frances Stone May 24</td>
<td>June 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Matthew—Son of William and Elizabeth Vaughan Sept'. 13</td>
<td>Oct'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rebecca—Mulatto Girl belonging to Mr. William Gray April 29</td>
<td>Oct'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Esther—Mulatto Girl, belonging to the Rev. D. Mojsom Sept'. 17</td>
<td>Nov'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Father</td>
<td>Mother</td>
<td>Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>Daughter of Goodrich</td>
<td>Sarah Alford</td>
<td>Oct 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charity Ann</td>
<td>Daughter of David</td>
<td>Elizabeth Binns</td>
<td>Oct 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict</td>
<td>Son of Richard</td>
<td>Lucy Crump</td>
<td>Oct 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to</td>
<td>Ann Bailey</td>
<td>Oct 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Thomas</td>
<td>Catherine Tudal</td>
<td>Nov 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Walton</td>
<td>Daughter of Charles</td>
<td>Rebecca Pearson</td>
<td>July 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phebe, Negro Girl</td>
<td>belonging to James</td>
<td>Morris</td>
<td>Jan 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jejse</td>
<td>Son of Benjamin</td>
<td>Ann Bradley</td>
<td>Nov 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Daughter of John</td>
<td>Sarah Otey</td>
<td>Nov 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patty</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to</td>
<td>John Lightfoot</td>
<td>Oct 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to</td>
<td>Mrs. Sarah Barry</td>
<td>July 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy</td>
<td>Negro Girl belonging to</td>
<td>Philip Poindexter</td>
<td>Nov 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith</td>
<td>Daughter of Robert</td>
<td>Mary Bailey</td>
<td>Dec 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Samuel</td>
<td>Jane Apperson</td>
<td>Jan 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Daughter of Edmund</td>
<td>Mary Richardson</td>
<td>Jan 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon</td>
<td>Son of John</td>
<td>Ann Bowles</td>
<td>Feb 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toney</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to</td>
<td>Col Custis</td>
<td>Jan 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Son</td>
<td>Son of George</td>
<td>Susanna Waddill</td>
<td>Feb 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nimrod</td>
<td>Son of John</td>
<td>Ann Poindexter</td>
<td>Feb 25</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

August 1811

1738

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Father</th>
<th>Mother</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Phebe, Negro Girl</td>
<td>belonging to James</td>
<td>Morris</td>
<td>Jan 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Son of Samuel</td>
<td>Apperson</td>
<td>Jan 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Daughter of Edmund</td>
<td>Richardson</td>
<td>Jan 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon</td>
<td>Son of John</td>
<td>Bowles</td>
<td>Feb 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toney</td>
<td>Negro Boy belonging to</td>
<td>Custis</td>
<td>Jan 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Son</td>
<td>Son of George</td>
<td>Susanna Waddill</td>
<td>Feb 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nimrod</td>
<td>Son of John</td>
<td>Poindexter</td>
<td>Feb 25</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

555
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptisms</th>
<th>Deaths</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1740</td>
<td>Walter—Son of Walter and Mary Clopton</td>
<td>Feb'y. 18</td>
<td>March 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anna—Daughter of Richard and Judith Jones</td>
<td>Feb'y. 26</td>
<td>March 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas—Negro Boy belonging to Col'. Custis</td>
<td>Feb'y. 2</td>
<td>April 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Henry—Son of Henry and Anna Talman 1739</td>
<td>Dec'. 26</td>
<td>April 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1739</td>
<td>Henry—Son of Henry and Margret Barnes</td>
<td>Octo'. 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dilsey—Negro Boy belonging to George Wilkinson</td>
<td>July 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to D°</td>
<td>Aug'. 26</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cloe, Negro Girl belonging to D°</td>
<td>Sept'. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptisms</th>
<th>Deaths</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1743</td>
<td>Sam, Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Mojs</td>
<td>Decem'. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1751</td>
<td>Joe—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Mojs</td>
<td>August 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Ned—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Mojs</td>
<td>July 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Betty—Negro Girl belonging to Thomas Mojs</td>
<td>October 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of George and Ann Webb</td>
<td>January 3</td>
<td>Feb'y. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary Daughter of George and Ann Webb</td>
<td>Septem' 25</td>
<td>Octob'. 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Bernard—Son of George Webb—deceasd. &amp; Ann his Wife</td>
<td>May 18</td>
<td>June 14</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1748 Esther Negro Girl belonging to the Rev. David Mojsom ........................................... July 3
1756 John—Negro Boy belonging to Samuel Apperson.........July 3
1757 Mary—Daughter of Maramia Austin..........................Sept. 2
1756 Joyce—Daughter of John and Joyce Apperson.....October 27
1757 Elizabeth Griffin—Daughter of Richard and Eliza Adams ........................................... Dec’ 17
1757 Kitty—Negro Girl belonging to Henry Atkinson............
1757 Katherine—Negro Girl belonging to Christopher Ammon ........................................... Sep’. 19
1757 Ben—Negro Boy belonging to Christopher Ammon......Febr’. 5
1757 Jude—Negro Girl belonging to Christopher Ammon....Feb’. 5
1759 Frances—Daughter of John & Joyce Apperson........March 15
1759 Robin—Negro Boy belonging to John Apperson..........Feb’. 10
1759 Richard—Son of Samuel Apperson........................July 25
1759 Peter—Son of Peter Apperson..............................Dec’. 29
1754 William—Son of John and Agnes Armistead.............Jan’. 5
1754 Susanna—Daughter of Henry & Elizabeth Atkinson...March 7
1754 Mary—Daughter of John & Agnes Apperson..............July 30
1755 Richard—Son of Peter & Frances Apperson.............Feb’. 15
1755 Fanny—Daughter of John & Elizabeth Austin..........Jan’. 22
1755 George—Son of Christopher & Mary Ammon...............Apr. 1

1754 August 17
1756 Aug’t. 15
1757 Novem’. 30
1757 Novem’. 6
1757 April 20
1759 April 28
1759 Sept’. 1
1755 Apr: 15
1755 Apr: 1
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>[Births]</th>
<th>[Baptisms]</th>
<th>[Deaths]</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Peachy—John &amp; Frances Addison's</td>
<td>April 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>George—Son of Henry &amp; Eliz'. Apperson</td>
<td>May 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>John—Son of Henry &amp; Elizabeth Atkinson</td>
<td>May 20</td>
<td>June 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Kiddy Chamberlayne—Bastard Daughter of Eliz'. Austin</td>
<td>October 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>John—Son of John &amp; Agnes Apperson</td>
<td>Jan' 17</td>
<td>Feb' 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>William—Son of Peter &amp; Francis Apperson</td>
<td>March 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter of Christopher &amp; Mary Ammon</td>
<td>Nov' 27</td>
<td>Jan' 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Jane—Daughter of Henry &amp; Elizabeth Atkinson</td>
<td>Jan' 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Sally—Daughter of George &amp; Lucy Adams</td>
<td>Feb' 23</td>
<td>May 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Philip &amp; Mary Austin</td>
<td>October 2</td>
<td>Nov' 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Patty—Daughter of Henry &amp; Lucy Adams</td>
<td>Nov' 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Frances—Daughter of George &amp; Betty Apperson</td>
<td>Aug' 5</td>
<td>Sept' 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Sylvanus—Son of Nicholas &amp; Mary Amojs</td>
<td>Aug' 6</td>
<td>Sept' 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Jacob—Son of John &amp; Agnes Apperson</td>
<td>Sept' 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>James Moody—Son of Henry &amp; Eliz'. Atkinson</td>
<td>Aug' 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>John—Son of Henry &amp; Lucy Adams</td>
<td>Apr 26</td>
<td>June 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1763</td>
<td>Frances Daughter of Henry &amp; Eliz'. Atkinson</td>
<td>Jan' 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Lyddill—Son of John &amp; Joice Apperson</td>
<td>Sep 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Peter of George &amp; Bettey Apperson</td>
<td>June 18</td>
<td>Aug' 2nd</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1769 Mary of Joseph & Austin his wife........Jan'. 20th
1769 Lucy Daughter of John & Joice Apperson............Apr'. 29
1769 Zacharias of Absolam Austin & Wife.............July 5
1770 Sarah of Peter & Sarah Apperson..........................Jan'. 12
1771 Henry Son of William and Frances Apperson........Feb'. 3rd
1773 Negro child belonging to Christopher Amons...........
1774 Wm. of Wm. & Frances Apperson..........................Nov'. 23

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>A</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1779</td>
<td>Col'. John Armistead Departed this Life..................</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 2nd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Glenn Departed this Life...........................</td>
<td></td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1781</td>
<td>Mary Atkinson Departed this Life aged 77 years...........</td>
<td></td>
<td>Octo'. 11th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1782</td>
<td>James Moodey Atkinson Departed (with Small Pox) aged 23 years &amp; 17 D'</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan'. 5th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1782</td>
<td>Sarah Apperson Departed this Life with the Dead palsey</td>
<td></td>
<td>June the 19th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1787</td>
<td>Peter Apperson Departed this life (Putered Feaver)....</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan'. 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1790</td>
<td>Austin Heulett Departed this Life.........................</td>
<td></td>
<td>Oct'. 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1791</td>
<td>Rebecca Heulett ...........................................</td>
<td></td>
<td>May</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Eleanor—Daughter of Francis and Tabitha Barns... Septem'. 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Tabitha—Wife of Francis Barns died</td>
<td></td>
<td>Oct'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary Thornton—Daughter of Henry and Sarah Bolton</td>
<td>June 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Rebeckah—Negro Girl belonging to Francis Barns.....</td>
<td>Aug'. 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Tabitha—Daughter of Francis &amp; Tabitha Barns........</td>
<td>March 31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Gideon—Son of Thomas and Agnes Brothers............</td>
<td>May 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>William—Son of Peter &amp; Martha Barnet................</td>
<td>Aug'. 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Sherwood—Bastard Daughter of Lucy Boastman.........</td>
<td>Jan'. 5</td>
<td>March 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter of Wm. &amp; Ann Bailey...................</td>
<td>March 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Benjamin—Son of Jedediah &amp; Elinor Bristow..........</td>
<td>May 19</td>
<td>June 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>James—Son of Samuel &amp; Judith Bailey..................</td>
<td>June 29</td>
<td>Aug'. 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Lyddal—Son of Edmund &amp; Elizabeth Bacon.............</td>
<td>Jan'. 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Thomas—Son of Francis &amp; Tabitha Barnes.............</td>
<td>Feb'. 7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>David—Son of Thomas &amp; Rebekah Bottom................</td>
<td>March 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary Thornton—Daughter of Henry &amp; Sarah Bolton....</td>
<td>June 23</td>
<td>Aug'. 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Peter—Son of Peter &amp; Martha Barnet..................</td>
<td>Dec'. 9</td>
<td>Jan'. 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Rebecca Bishop—Daughter of Nathan &amp; Lucy Barnet...</td>
<td>March 10</td>
<td>Apr: 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>John—Son of Thomas &amp; Mary Bowles....................</td>
<td>Jan'. 27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relationship to Parents</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>Son of Jedediah &amp; Elinor</td>
<td>Mar: 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>Daughter of John &amp; Mary</td>
<td>July 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Anselm</td>
<td>Son of Samuel &amp; Judith</td>
<td>July 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Mary Duke</td>
<td>Daughter of Nathan &amp; Lucy</td>
<td>July 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Milly</td>
<td>Daughter of William &amp; Amy</td>
<td>Sept* 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Eleanor</td>
<td>Daughter of Francis &amp; Tabitha</td>
<td>Sept* 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Littlebury</td>
<td>Son of Jeter &amp; Martha</td>
<td>Nov* 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Son of Thomas &amp; Mary</td>
<td>March 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>Son of Tho* &amp; Frances</td>
<td>June 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Rebekah</td>
<td>Daughter of Wm. Butler &amp; Suffelisban his Wife</td>
<td>Dec* 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>Son of Walter &amp; Lorey</td>
<td>Jan* 20th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Jef Scott</td>
<td>Daughter of Rob* &amp; Frances Bowis his wife</td>
<td>Jan* 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Edm* of Edw* &amp; Mary Bailey</td>
<td>Feb: 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Daughter of Lyddiil &amp; Anne Bacon</td>
<td>Ap* 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>Son of Tho* &amp; Frances</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Mary Furbush</td>
<td>Broeker Daug* of Jn* &amp; Rebeker Brooker</td>
<td>Nov* 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>William Bailey</td>
<td>of Jn* Bailey &amp; Fra*, his wife</td>
<td>Nov* 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>Daughter of James &amp; Susannah Bozman</td>
<td>Feb* 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Eliz* Ann</td>
<td>Daughter of Edw* &amp; Mary Bailey</td>
<td>Sept* 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Salley</td>
<td>Daughter of Jn* &amp; Eve Barkwell</td>
<td>Oc* 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Jn°. Parish Barkwell of Tho°. &amp; Eliz°. Barwell</td>
<td>Nov°. 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Absalom of Peter &amp; Martha Barnett</td>
<td>Feb°. 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Parke's Son of Edw°. &amp; Mary Bailey</td>
<td>Ja°. 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Sarah of James &amp; Susannah Bosman</td>
<td>Mar°: 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Dan°. of Wm°. &amp; Sufelisbon Buttler</td>
<td>May 24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Sarah Moon of Jn°. &amp; Rebeckah Brooker</td>
<td>Aug°. 10°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>Ja°. of Edw°. &amp; Mary Bailey born Saturday</td>
<td>Aug°. 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>James of Tho°. &amp; Eliz°. Barkwell</td>
<td>Sep°. 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>Tho°. of D°. &amp; D°.</td>
<td>Dec°. 1°</td>
<td>Jan°. 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>Anne of Parrobo &amp; Fra°. Ann Boswel</td>
<td>No°. 14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Polly Daughter of d°. was Born</td>
<td>June 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1777</td>
<td>Tho°. Son of Edw°. &amp; Mary Bayley</td>
<td>Nov° 22°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1777</td>
<td>Martha Daughter to Parrobo &amp; Fra° An Boswell</td>
<td>May 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1746</td>
<td>Adam A Negro boy belonging to Nancy Adderson</td>
<td>Jan°. 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[44]

1781 The British armey Commanded By lord Cornwallis Taken in york & Glouster (Virginia) . . . . Octo°. the 19° By His Exelency the Hon: George Washenton Esq' Commander in Chief of the Armies of the 13 United States of america & the Combin'd Fleets of France & Spain also the Land Forces of S° Powers, and A peace Concluded Between the two contending Powers
The British army commanded by Lord Cornwallis taken in York & Gloucester (Virginia) October the 19th by his Excellency the Hon George Washington commander in Chief of the armies of the United States of America, and the Combin'd Fleets of France and Spain also the land forces of said Powers—a peace continued between the two contending powers

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1781</td>
<td>The British army commanded by Lord Cornwallis taken in York &amp; Gloucester (Virginia) October the 19th by his Excellency the Hon George Washington commander in Chief of the armies of the United States of America, and the Combin'd Fleets of France and Spain also the land forces of said Powers—a peace continued between the two contending powers</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>C</th>
<th>Births</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Michael—Negro Boy belonging to Thomas Coujsons...Apr: 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Richard—Negro Boy belonging to Walt Clopton...March 12</td>
<td>June 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Morris Jones—belonging to Martha Custis...October 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Sarah—Negro Girl belonging to Walt Clopton...November 16</td>
<td>Dec'. 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Benjamin—Negro Boy belonging to Nathan Crump...June 19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Jasper—Son of John Clayton Jun'...Aug'. 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Elvira—Daughter of William &amp; Elvira Clayton...Dec'. 27</td>
<td>Jan'. 27, 1760</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>John—Son of Richard &amp; Lucy Crump...Sept'. 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Lucy—Wife of Richard Crump...Sept'. [ ]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Julius—Son of James and Martha Crump...</td>
<td>October 22</td>
<td>Dec°. 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>William—Son of John and Patty Crump...</td>
<td>Dec°. 3</td>
<td>Jan°. 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>David—Son of Wm. &amp; Ann Corley...</td>
<td>Jan°. 6</td>
<td>Feb°. 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Jeje—Son of Charles &amp; Eliz°. Crump...</td>
<td>Jan°. 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>James—Son of William &amp; Eliz°. Cock...</td>
<td>March 9</td>
<td>Apr°. 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Melvin—Son of Nathaniel &amp; Mary Crump...</td>
<td>April 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>John Allen—Son of John and Fanny Chandler...</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Daniel—Son of Richard &amp; Susan Crump...</td>
<td>Aug°. 13</td>
<td>June 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Waldegrave—Son of Waldegrave &amp; Unity Clopton...</td>
<td>Nov°. 11</td>
<td>Jan°. 25, 1758</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Robert—Son of Robert &amp; Frances Clopton...</td>
<td>Feb°. 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Anna—Daughter of Anth°. &amp; Ann Cole...</td>
<td>Feb°. 4</td>
<td>May 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Gideon—Son of James &amp; Tabitha Christian...</td>
<td>April 30</td>
<td>June 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Ann—Daughter of James &amp; Ann Clarkson...</td>
<td>June 4</td>
<td>July 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Charles—Son of Nathaniel &amp; Sarah Crump...</td>
<td>Sept°. 14</td>
<td>Nov°. 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Charles &amp; Ann Cooper...</td>
<td>April 2</td>
<td>May 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Cicily—Daughter of John &amp; Patty Crump...</td>
<td>June 10</td>
<td>July 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Abner—Son of Richard &amp; Mary Crump...</td>
<td>July 5</td>
<td>Aug°. 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary Ann—Daughter of Benjamin &amp; Sarah Collier...</td>
<td>Oct°. 4</td>
<td>Oct°. 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Thomas—Son of Richard &amp; Susanna Crump...</td>
<td>Nov°. 5</td>
<td>Dec°. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Nathaniel &amp; Sarah Crump...</td>
<td>Jan°. 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Joel &amp; Sarah Christian...</td>
<td>Jan°. 19</td>
<td>March 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1757 Jacob—Son of John & Elizabeth Carter..................Jan'7, 1
1760 Judah—Daughter of Richard Crump.....................Octo'. 29
1759 Henry—Son of James and Ann Clarke....................Nov'. 19
1760 Robert—Son of William & Elizabeth Christian...........May 5
1757 Jefsee—Bastard Son of Hannah Crump..................Feb'7, 28
1757 Susanna—Daughter of William & Susanna Christian.....May 29
1757 Abner—Son of Robert & Frances Clopton...............July 14
1757 Elizabeth—Daughter of George & Susanna Chandler....Sept'. 13
1757 Joseph—Son of James & Tabitha Christian...............Sept'. 4
1758 Henry—Son of Anth'. & Ann Cole........................Feb'7, 11
1758 Lucy—Daughter of James & Ann Clarkson.................Apr': 9
1758 John—Son of Benj'. & Sarah Collier....................Aug'. 7
1758 Lyddall—Son of Richard & Susanna Crump..............Aug'7, 28
1758 John Pinchback—Son of Charles & Sarah Crump.........Aug'7, 28
1758 David—Son of W'. & Elizabeth Cook....................Nov'. 10
1767 Nathaniel, Son of Nath & Sarah Crump..................Apr'. 5
1767 Archelaus Son of Rich'. & Susannah Crump.............Jan'. 13
1767 Kisandra Daug'. of Rob'. & Alice Crump................Mar. 17
1767 John Son of W'. & Mary Chancey........................Mar. 3
1767 Nath' Son of Nath'......................................Mar 4
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>C</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Thomas. Son of John &amp; Elizabeth Cox</td>
<td>Nov'. 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Clara. Daughter of Nathan'. &amp; Sarah Crump</td>
<td>Nov'. 23</td>
<td>Dec'. 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Sarah. Son of John &amp; Patty Crump</td>
<td>Jan'. 16</td>
<td>Feb'. 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Robert Wentworth. Son of W&quot;. &amp; Eliz*. Clopton</td>
<td>Sept'. 24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Ally. Daughter of Joel &amp; Sarah Christian</td>
<td>Aug'. 26</td>
<td>Octo'. 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>John &amp; Nancy—Daughters of Rob'. &amp; Frances Clopton</td>
<td>Nov'. 4</td>
<td>Jan'y. 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Mary. Daughter of John &amp; Eliz*. Cox</td>
<td>Feb'y. 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Charles &amp; Sarah Crump</td>
<td>Feb'y. 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Richard &amp; Susannah Crump</td>
<td>March 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Leonard—Son of Nathan'. &amp; Sarah Crump</td>
<td>Apr: 25</td>
<td>June 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1765</td>
<td>Sarah Ravencraft Daughter of Cha*. H. Cox &amp; Ann</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>his Wife</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Susannah Daughter of Cha*. H. Cox &amp; Ann his wife</td>
<td>Jan'y. 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Edward Pye. of Rich'. &amp; Mary Chamberlayne</td>
<td>Jan'y. 16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Hannah a Negro Girl belonging to Eliz*. Crump</td>
<td>Apr'. 5th</td>
<td>June 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Sharard son of John &amp; patty Crump</td>
<td>June 25th</td>
<td>July 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Eliz*. Daughter of James &amp; Ann Clark</td>
<td>June 11th</td>
<td>July 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>William Son of W&quot;. &amp; Rebeckah Sherman Aug'. 1st</td>
<td></td>
<td>This is in its wrong place</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Sarah Hewlet. of Rob'. &amp; Fra*. Clopton</td>
<td>July 22</td>
<td>Sep'. 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1768 Geo Woodward; Son of Cha". Henry & Ann Cox......Sep'. 10
1769 Cathrine Daughter of Rob' & Alice Crump..........Mar: 31
1764 John son of William & Sarah Crittenden...............Nov'. 3
1769 William son of D°........................................April 22nd
1769 William Son of W". & Mary Chancey..............Aug'. 5
1769 John of Henry & Martha Christian...................May 25
1769 Havilah son of Benidict & Eliz*. Crump............April 8
1761 Rich". Hazelwood son of Jn". & Mary Crittenden..March 6th
1763 Salley of D°.................................................Jan'. 14
1765 John of D°................................................Mar: 29
1767 Mary of D°................................................Ap'. 13
1769 Eliz*. Smith of D°........................................Oct'. 22
1771 David Son of John Condon & Ann Ritter his Wife....Jan'. 2
1771 Nancy Daugher of Cha". H. Cox & Ann his Wife......June 18th
1772 Martha of John & Martha Crump.......................Nov'. 5.
1772 Cha". Son of Jn". and Mary Crittenden...............Dec'. 15.
1774 John Hunt son of John & Mildred Christian..........Sep'. 1st
1775 Tho". the son of Cha". H. & Ann Cox.................April 3rd
1775 Cathrine of John & Patty Crump......................April 22
1774 Nancy Daughter of John and Ann Ritter Condon was born .............................................June 7th
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1783</td>
<td>Boller Cock Castle Son of Mary Castle a bastard Born</td>
<td>25th May</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1794</td>
<td>Jn° P. Crump Son of Bene° &amp; Susanna Crump</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ap° 5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of James &amp; Martha Danforth</td>
<td>Dec° 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Eliz° Ann—Daughter of Millington &amp; Sarah Dixon</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of William and Agnes Drake</td>
<td>Nov° 13</td>
<td>Dec° 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William—Son of Ambrose and Hannah Dudley</td>
<td>Dec° 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of Griffith &amp; Ann Dickinson</td>
<td>March 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter of John and Susanna Dollard</td>
<td>Apr° 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Bartholomew—Son of William &amp; Mary Dungee</td>
<td>Aug° 3</td>
<td>Sept° 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Millington &amp; Sarah Dixon</td>
<td>Oct° 15</td>
<td>Nov° 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Joel—Son of William &amp; Agnes Drake</td>
<td>Dec° 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Walter and Mary Daniel</td>
<td>Sept° 28</td>
<td>Nov° 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1744</td>
<td>Will—Negro Boy—belonging to Edwin Daingerfield</td>
<td>Feb° 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Millington &amp; Sarah Dixon</td>
<td>July 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Susann—Daughter of John &amp; Susanna Dollard</td>
<td>Aug° 12</td>
<td>Oct° 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James—Son of Ambrose &amp; Hannah Dudley</td>
<td>Feb° 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Walter &amp; Mary Daniel</td>
<td>Sept° 17</td>
<td>Octob° 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>W° Daniel—Son of Walter &amp; Mary Daniel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1768 Epaphroditus son of Wm. Gilliam (this is it's wrong place) ..................................................Ja'y. 20.
1767 John of Wm. and Martha Davis was born......................................Dec'. 13.
1769 Sarah of Robt. & Rachel Drake................................................Ja'y. 9.
1769 Molley of Wm. Cook Dennett & Catron his wife.................D. 23g
1770 William Drake Aged about 63 years Departed ....................Oct'. 24
1770 John Amon's of Wm. C. Dennett & Catron his Wife...Dec'. 6
1771 William Son of Robt. & Rachel Drake..............................May 30
1773 Tho' Darnold was born (Sign'd by Nich° Darnold) ....May 14
1775 John Son of William & Fra° Dudley Born .........................Ja'y. 19
1775 Eliz° of Geo: & Lucy Heath..................................................Ap'. 10
1782 Mary Daughter of James Davis & Mary his wife..............Sep'. 10th
1784 John Son of Ja°. & Mary Davis his wife.........................Oct'. 8
1786 Eliza: Daughter of James & Mary Davis...........................Octo'. 26
1784 Salley Daughter of Anto. Davis & Ann his Wife..............Octo'. 11
1786 William of D°. & D°..........................................................Sep'. 10
1792 Mary Ann Daughter of Anthony Davis & Ann .............August 22nd
1795 Kitty Daughter of Anthony Davis & Ann his wife........May 22nd
1797 Thomas Evans Son of Anthony Davis & Ann his wife...Dec'. 1st
1801 Fanny dau[ ] of Anthony Davis & Ann.........................April 6th

*Note! The leaf containing these two pages has been torn out of the manuscript volume.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>E</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>George—Negro Boy belonging to Joseph &amp; Mary Elislon</td>
<td>July 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>David—Negro Boy belonging to Joseph &amp; Mary Elislon</td>
<td>June 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*57-58*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>F</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Sam—Negro Boy belonging to John Finch</td>
<td>Aug'. 24</td>
<td>Sept'. 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Jonathan—Son of John &amp; Eliz*. Flewellin</td>
<td>May 17</td>
<td>June 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of Edw<em>d &amp; Eliz</em>. Finch</td>
<td>May 7</td>
<td>July 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Aggee—Daughter of John &amp; Rebecca Finch</td>
<td>July 31</td>
<td>Nov'. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Mojis—Son of Edw<em>d &amp; Eliz</em>. Finch</td>
<td>Feb*. 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>William Son of Robert &amp; Mary Forbes</td>
<td>April 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>John Basset—Son of Henry &amp; Ann Frances</td>
<td>April 19</td>
<td>May 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Nathan' Basset—Son of Henry &amp; Ann Frances</td>
<td>May 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Henry—Son of Edward &amp; Elizabeth Finch</td>
<td>Dec'. 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Henry &amp; Sarah Finch</td>
<td>Dec'. 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1757 Mary Cocke & Eliz*.. Twins—Daughters of Brothers & Sarah Finch .................................................. Aug°. 31
1758 Thomas—Son of Edmond & Mary Forbes.................................................. Jan°. 28 Feb°. 26
1758 Caleb—Son of Henry & Ann Francis.................................................. March 6
1758 John—Son of John & Mary Ferris.................................................. Aug°. 10 May 7
1758 Alley—Daughter of Robert & Mary Forbes.................................................. Nov°. 15 Dec°. 17
1759 Elizabeth—Daughter of Francis & Elizabeth Foster.................................................. May°. 10
1759 Sarah—Daughter of Brothers & Sarah Finch.................................................. July 25 Aug°. 26
1760 John—Son of Edmund & Mary Forbes.................................................. Jan°. 25 Feb°. 24
1760 Thomas—Son of Nathan°. Bajset & Ann Francis.................................................. May 24
1767 Martha—Daughter of Fra°. Forster & Eliz°. his wife.................................................. Dec°. 26
1768 William Son of Samuel Frower & Lucy Frower.................................................. Jan°. 9
1768 Ben. a Negro belonging to John Finch.................................................. May 7 Aug°. 21
1768 Sarah Waddy of Henry & Sarah Finch.................................................. July 8°.
1768 Samuel Firth. of Sam°. & Susannah Firth.................................................. Nov°. 10°.
1770 Molley of Henry Sarah Finch.................................................. July 20
1771 Fra°. of Francis & Eliz°. Forster.................................................. March 14
1771 Rebekah of Rob°. & Agnej's Furbush.................................................. April 10
1771 Edward Son of Henry and Sarah Finch.................................................. Dec°. 4

*Note! The leaf containing these two pages has been torn out of the manuscript volume.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1774</td>
<td>Rich</td>
<td>Nov. 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1783</td>
<td>Pleasant</td>
<td>March 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1785</td>
<td>Betsey</td>
<td>March 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[61]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Ralph</td>
<td>March 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Panney</td>
<td>May 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Dec. 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Ned</td>
<td>April 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Sarah Cobb</td>
<td>Dec. 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Charles Henry</td>
<td>June 1</td>
<td>July 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>Oct. 6</td>
<td>Nov. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Feb. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Aug. 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>August 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Judith</td>
<td>Dec. 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>Nov. 6</td>
<td>*September</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Sept. 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>May 15</td>
<td>June 18</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1759 William—Son of John & Elizabeth Glen.............................................. Feb'y. 24 *March
1760 Edmund—Son of William & Martha Gregory...................................... Jan'y. 25 *October
1760 John—Son of Nicholas & Temperance Goldwell................................... Jan'y. 12 *June
1768 Epaphroditus son of Wm. Gilliam.................................................... Jan'y. 20
1768 Eliz*. Goocher of Domini & Ann Goocher...................................... June 12
1763 Sarah Green Departed this Life....................................................... Nov'y. 23
1768 Phillis a Negro; belong'g to Jn* Green............................................. July 28
1768 Tho*. Son of John & Eliz*. Glenn.................................................. Nov'y. 28th Jn'y. 22nd
1769 Sarah. Daughter of Jacob & Eliz*. Gaulding.................................... Aug'y. 5th Sep 17th
1769 Catharine Dau: of John & Mildret Gording...................................... Dec' 12
1770 Mathew son of Jn* & Eliz*. Glenn.................................................. December 20 Feb'y. 3rd
1771 Bob negro belonging to Ithamer Green........................................... Decemb' 12
1772 Child of Jacob & Eliz*. Gaulding................................................... Feb'y. 4
1773 Tho*. son of Hezekiah & Molley Harden.......................................... April 19 wrong place
1773 Pleasant son of Jn*. & Eliz*. Glenn................................................ May 11
1781 Pleasant Glenn Departed this life................................................... July the 8th
1767 John Son of Lyddall & Ann..............................................................
1785 Elizabeth Winfree Daughter to Jn* & Frances Glenn................................Jan'y. 12th
1768 Epaphroditus Son of Wm. Gilliam.................................................... Jan'y. 20

*Note! The words marked with an asterisk are in each case in a different handwriting and a different ink from the handwriting and the ink of the first (and larger) part of the entry, giving the name and the date of birth.
—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Incidence</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Tho'. son of Wm. &amp; Martha Gregory</td>
<td>Augs' 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1788</td>
<td>Kitty Daughter of Mary Glenn</td>
<td>Marb' 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1786</td>
<td>Mary Moody Daughter of John Glenn &amp; Fran. his wife</td>
<td>Ap' 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1788</td>
<td>Nancy Daughter of Jn* Glenn &amp; Frances his Wife.</td>
<td>Aug' 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>[63]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Daniel, a Negro Boy belonging to William Hilliard</td>
<td>Decemb'. 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>William Son of Francis and Joyce Harris</td>
<td>Febr'. 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Jane. Negro Child belonging to Martin Hewlett</td>
<td>Decem'. 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Cate. Negro Girl belonging to Thomas Hilliard died</td>
<td>Nov'. 3rd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Susanna—Negro Girl belonging to Thomas Hilliard</td>
<td>Octob'. 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Jane. Negro Girl belonging to James Morrijs</td>
<td>Feb'. 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Daniel. Negro Boy belonging to William Hilliard</td>
<td>Dec' 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Judy. Negro Girl belonging to John Hilliard</td>
<td>March 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Jeremiah—Negro Boy belonging to John Hutchinson</td>
<td>June 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Sue—Negro Girl belonging to Thomas Hilliard</td>
<td>June 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Anthony—Negro Boy belonging to John Hutchinson</td>
<td>October 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Frances—Wife of William Hopkins</td>
<td>Dec'. 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relationship to Parents or Owner</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>William Hopkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Catesby—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Thomas Hilliard</td>
<td>June 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Judah—Negro Girl</td>
<td>belonging to Thomas Hilliard</td>
<td>Jan 7th 3rd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Joseph—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Jeremiah Hilliard</td>
<td>Dec 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Frederick Sackville</td>
<td>Son of Ralph &amp; Agnes Hankey</td>
<td>Feb 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Isham—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Thomas Hilliard</td>
<td>Apr 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Thomas Hilliard</td>
<td>Junior</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Elizabeth Chamberlayne</td>
<td>Daughter of David &amp; Mary</td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Harfield</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Joseph—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Jeremiah Hilliard</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Peter—Negro Boy</td>
<td>belonging to Jeremiah Hilliard</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>George—Son of Thomas and Elizabeth Hatten</td>
<td>Feb 8</td>
<td>May 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Susanna Johnson—Negro Girl</td>
<td>belonging to Tho' Hilliard</td>
<td>Jan 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Sterling—Son of William &amp; Sarah Hopkins</td>
<td>Dec 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Unity—Wife of William Hilliard</td>
<td>Dec 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Thomas—Son of Epaphroditus &amp; Mary Howle</td>
<td>Sept 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Judith—Daughter of John &amp; Ann Howle</td>
<td>Sept 26</td>
<td>Nov 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of John &amp; Elizabeth Howle</td>
<td>March 9</td>
<td>May 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Jn &amp; Milley—Son &amp; Daughter of Anthony &amp; Mary</td>
<td>Apr 9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Jenny—Daughter of John &amp; Agnes Hamlet</td>
<td>March 25</td>
<td>May 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>John — Son of William and Ann Hewlett</td>
<td>July 17</td>
<td>Aug 20th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Tamar — Daughter of John Hilliard</td>
<td>Aug 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>William — Son of William &amp; Margaret Hatten</td>
<td>Sept 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>William — Son of William &amp; Unity Hilliard</td>
<td>Jan 20</td>
<td>Oct 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Rebecca — Daughter of John &amp; Lucy Hamlet</td>
<td>Jan 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Absalom — Son of John &amp; Annis Hughes</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td>Jul 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Fanny — Daughter of Rob &amp; Eliz Hollings</td>
<td>July 4</td>
<td>Aug 3rd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Walter — Son of Francis &amp; Joyce Harris</td>
<td>Oct 24</td>
<td>Dec 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Epaphroditus — Son of Epaphroditus &amp; Mary Howle</td>
<td>Feb 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary — Daughter of William &amp; Frances Hatten</td>
<td>Feb 19</td>
<td>Apr 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Gideon — Son of Absalom &amp; Hannah Howle</td>
<td>Apr 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Edmund — Son of William &amp; Ann Hewlet</td>
<td>June 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Keziah — Daughter of John &amp; Keziah Hilliard</td>
<td>Jan 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Stephen — Son of John &amp; Annis Hughes</td>
<td>Mar 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1761</td>
<td>Lewellin — Son of Christopher &amp; Elizabeth Hudson</td>
<td>Nov 9</td>
<td>Dec 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Wm Frazer — Son of John &amp; Sarah Hopkins</td>
<td>Mar 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Elizabeth — Daughter of John &amp; Ann Howle</td>
<td>Mar 12</td>
<td>May 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Geo. Son of Geo. Heath &amp; Lucy his Wife</td>
<td>Sep 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Rich. Son of Martin Hewlet &amp; Sarah his wife</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>John. Son of Wm. Hewlet &amp; Fra. his wife</td>
<td>Mar 11</td>
<td>Sep 5th 1784</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Wm. Son of William Hazelgrove &amp; Lucy his Wife</td>
<td>Jan 7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1768 Mary of D° Oct*. 21st Dec*. 11
1769 Eliz° of Wm. & Fra°. Hewlet Aug*. 13

[64]
1772[?] Plesent son of Hylliard born..Dec*. 27
1773 Benskin Hermon Son of William & Molley Hilliard May 24th
1773 Benjamin Hilliard was born November 25
1775 Susanah daughter of Martin and Sarah Hewlet Born..18th Mar: Bap°. May 28th
1775 Goldwell Son of Hezekiah & Molley Harden was born July 8th & Baptiz'd Aug 6th

[65]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>H</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Sally—Daughter of John &amp; Eliz°. Howle.</td>
<td>April 10</td>
<td>June 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Joseph—Son of John &amp; Mary Howle.</td>
<td>May 7</td>
<td>July 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Lewis &amp; Naomi Hancock</td>
<td>Dec°. 14</td>
<td>January 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Elizabeth Williamson—Daughter of Thomas and Mary</td>
<td>Jan°. 10</td>
<td>Feb°. 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Fanny—Daughter of Absalom &amp; Hannah Howle</td>
<td>Feb°. 6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Benjamin—Son of William &amp; Frances Hatton.</td>
<td>Feb°. 9</td>
<td>Apr. 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Henrietta—Daughter of William &amp; Lucy Hazlegrove</td>
<td>May 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Father</td>
<td>Mother</td>
<td>Birth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>Jerem* &amp; Kerenhappuck</td>
<td>Hilliard</td>
<td>May 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>William &amp; Mary Harris</td>
<td></td>
<td>Aug 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>George &amp; Agnes Hamlet</td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Epaphroditus &amp; Mary Howie</td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Frederick</td>
<td>Ralph &amp; Agnes Hankey</td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Joyce</td>
<td>John &amp; Lucy Hamlyn</td>
<td></td>
<td>Apr 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>John &amp; Keziah Hilliard</td>
<td></td>
<td>Apr 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Reuben</td>
<td>William &amp; Frances Hatten</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Betty</td>
<td>John &amp; Eliz* Howie</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jul 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>John &amp; Sarah Hopkins</td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Robert &amp; Eliz* Hollinge</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mar 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>Absalom &amp; Hannah Howle</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mar 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Jeremiah &amp; Kerenhappuck Hilliard</td>
<td></td>
<td>Apr 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Lewis</td>
<td>William &amp; Lucy Hazlegrove</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>John &amp; Ann Howle</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jun 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Thomas &amp; Eliz* Hatton</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jun 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>Wm.</td>
<td>Tho. Hatton &amp; Eliz* his Wife</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nov 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Tho.</td>
<td>Hilliard</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Roger</td>
<td>Frances Hilliard</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mar 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1762</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Tho. Hatton &amp; Eliz* his wife</td>
<td></td>
<td>Apr 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1764</td>
<td>Eliz*</td>
<td>Tho.* &amp; Eliz*. Hatton</td>
<td></td>
<td>Oct 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Details</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Tho. Clayborne of Wm. &amp; Molley Hilliard</td>
<td>Jan’y 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Armistead son of Micajah &amp; Mary Hilliard</td>
<td>May 28th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Sarah Negro Girl belonging to Micajah Hilliard</td>
<td>May 13th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Tho. Son of Geo. &amp; agnés Hamblet</td>
<td>Ap’ 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Geo. Fleet Hoones. Son of Stephen F Hooms</td>
<td>Ap’ 9th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Jeremiah Hilliard departed this Life</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Abram belonging to Keren Hilliard</td>
<td>June 25th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>John Godfrey—Moll”. of Rob’. Howel &amp; Mary his wife</td>
<td>July 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>John of Rich”. &amp; Ann Howle</td>
<td>Octo. 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Francis of Ja’. &amp; Susannah Howle</td>
<td>Oct’ 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1761</td>
<td>Nancey of Epaphroditus &amp; Mary Howle</td>
<td>July 6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1764</td>
<td>Lewis of D”.</td>
<td>Feb’ 5th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>Tabitha of D”</td>
<td>June 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Daniel of D”.</td>
<td>Apr’ 20th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>John of Jejse &amp; Mildris Hall</td>
<td>Oct’ 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Bartlett of Micajah &amp; Mary Hilliard</td>
<td>Feb’ 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>James Negro Boy belong’g to Eliz” Hollings</td>
<td>Dec’ 7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Mary Oakley of Geo: Heath</td>
<td>March 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Rich”. Son of Wm” &amp; Moley Hilliard</td>
<td>Decem’ 16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! This date has been scratched through with a pen but in no sense obliterated. Whether or not it should be considered a baptismal record is a question.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Elve negro belonging to Keren. H. Hilliard.</td>
<td>Aug 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Susannah first daughter of Gideon &amp; Mary Hill of Hanover</td>
<td>Feb 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Rob 1. Carter third son of Wm &amp; Frances Hewlet.</td>
<td>March 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Sarah &amp; Betsey twin Daug 1. of Rob 1. &amp; Mary Howel.</td>
<td>March 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Tho 1. of Rich 1. &amp; Ann Howle.</td>
<td>March 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Becke Daughter of Martin &amp; Sarah Hewlet.</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>William Son of Martin &amp; Susannah Hewlet.</td>
<td>Jan 16</td>
<td>Feb 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Lucy Hunt of Geo: &amp; Lucy Heath.</td>
<td>Jan 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Tho 1. of Hezikiah &amp; Molley Harden.</td>
<td>Ap 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1782</td>
<td>Mary Ann of Lucy Howel.</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1784</td>
<td>Austen Hewlett Son of Martin &amp; Susanah Hewlett.</td>
<td>Ap 1 1st</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1764</td>
<td>Anna Daughter of Austen &amp; Rebecca Hewlett.</td>
<td>Nov 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>Sally Born of Ditto.</td>
<td>July 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>James Born of Ditto.</td>
<td>Ap 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Martha Born of Ditto.</td>
<td>Feb 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1772 Elizabeth Born of Ditto..........................Oct. 11
1775 Henry Born of Ditto..................................May 6th
1775 Elizabeth Ballard Born of Ditto.....................Sept. 6th
1785 Robert Son to Thomas & Lucy Howel................Feb. 20th
1755 Eliz* of George & Lucey Heath.....................April 10th
1773 tho*. son of Hezekiah & Molley Hardin..............April 19
1786 John Hopkins Departed this life aged about 54 years...
1793 Lucy Hunt & Epaphroditus twin Daughter and Son of
    Lewis & Elizabeth Howle..............................Sep 30
1787 Susanna Daughter of Tho* & Lucy Howel............April 17
1790 Rebecca Daughter of D° D°..........................do 27
1794 Elizabeth Daughter of D° D°........................Mar 12
1795 Rich*. Heath Son of Ge° & Lucy Heath Departed.....March 10

[67]

Year    | I                                | Birth    | Baptist    | Death
-------|----------------------------------|----------|------------|-------
1757    | William—Son of Thomas and Anna Ivy.| March 29  | May 3      |       
1760    | Cloe—Negro Girl belonging to Thomas Ivy.| Aug* 14 |           |       
1759    | Mary—Daughter of Thomas & Anna Ivy.| Decem’. 9 |           |       
1755    | Milley—Daughter of Matthew & Judith Johnson.| May 7     |           |       
1753    | Benjamin—Son of Thomas & Eliz*. Johnson.| Aug* 12 | Sept*. 30 |
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>John Hardy—Son of James &amp; Sarah Ingram</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td>June 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Rebecca—Daughter of Daniel &amp; Mary Jameson</td>
<td>April 5</td>
<td>May 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of Matthew &amp; Judith Johnson</td>
<td>Nov' 6</td>
<td>Jan' 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Patty—Daughter of Thomas &amp; Elizabeth Johnson</td>
<td>Jan' 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of James &amp; Sarah Ingram</td>
<td>Feb' 6</td>
<td>March 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Jacob—Son of Tobias &amp; Eliz* Johnson</td>
<td>Jan' 23</td>
<td>May 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of Daniel &amp; Mary Jameson</td>
<td>Sept' 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Cicely—Daughter of Thomas &amp; Eliz* Johnson</td>
<td>Jan' 2</td>
<td>April 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Tobias &amp; Elizabeth Johnson</td>
<td>Feb' 3</td>
<td>Apr: 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of James &amp; Sarah Ingram</td>
<td>Aug' 21</td>
<td>Sept' 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Joseph—Son of Francis &amp; Ann Joseph</td>
<td>June 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Isaac—Son of Tho* &amp; Eliz* Johnson</td>
<td>May 29</td>
<td>July 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Daniel &amp; Mary Jameson</td>
<td>June 10</td>
<td>July 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1763</td>
<td>Freman—Son of William &amp; Mildred Jameison</td>
<td>Feb' 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1765</td>
<td>Frances Daughter of D* D*</td>
<td>Sep' 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Ralph Son of D* D*</td>
<td>Oct' 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Salley Daughter of D* D*</td>
<td>Oct' 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Eliz* Daughter of D* D*</td>
<td>Jan' 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>K</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Ann. Daughter of James &amp; Sarah Kempton</td>
<td>Feb 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Benjamin of Wm. &amp; Ann Kuningham</td>
<td>22 Ja.</td>
<td>Mar 18</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>L</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1748</td>
<td>William Turner. Son of Charles Lemay</td>
<td>Aug 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>Mary. Daughter of Charles Lemay</td>
<td>Nov 19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1748</td>
<td>Judith. a Negroe Girl belonging to John Lewis Sen'</td>
<td>Feb 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Ann. a Negroe Girl belonging to John Lewis Senior</td>
<td>Decem 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Robin. a Negroe Boy belonging to John Lewis Sen'</td>
<td>Oct 4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Charles, the Son of Charles and Susannah Lemay</td>
<td>Feb 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>John. the Son of Edward and Ann Langford</td>
<td>Sept 16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Lucy. Daughter of William &amp; Sarah Lacy</td>
<td>Feb 3rd</td>
<td>March 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Jejse—Son of Landy and Elizabeth Linzey</td>
<td>Jan 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Kiddy—Daughter of Wm. and Sarah Lacy</td>
<td>Mar 26</td>
<td>May 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>William—Son of Edward &amp; Ann Langford</td>
<td>Jan 24</td>
<td>March 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Richard Littlepage—Son of John &amp; Frances Lacy</td>
<td>Mar 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! The leaf containing these two pages has been torn out of the manuscript volume.—C. G. C.*
†Note! This name may be “Keningham.” It is impossible to be absolutely certain about it.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Thomas—Son of William &amp; Martha Leonard</td>
<td>Sept. 13</td>
<td>March 2nd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Elizabeth—George &amp; Frances Lewis's Daughter</td>
<td>Jan. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>William—Son of William &amp; Sarah Lacy</td>
<td>Feb. 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>David—Son of John &amp; Elizabeth Lewellin</td>
<td>Aug. 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Jesse—Son of Landy &amp; Eliz. Linsey</td>
<td>Jan. 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Edmund—Son of Edward &amp; Ann Langford</td>
<td>March 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Moses—Negro Boy belonging to John Lacy</td>
<td>Aug. 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Edmund—Son of Henry &amp; Sarah Lacy</td>
<td>May 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>James—Son of William &amp; Martha Leonard</td>
<td>May 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Edward—Son of John &amp; Frances Lacey</td>
<td>Nov. 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of George &amp; Frances Lewis</td>
<td>Nov. 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>John—Son of Edward &amp; Ann Langford</td>
<td>Sept. 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1762</td>
<td>Tho'. Bates of Henry &amp; Sarah Lacy</td>
<td>Apr. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1764</td>
<td>Mary of Henry &amp; Sarah Lacy</td>
<td>June 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Susannah of Daniel &amp; Frances Lyon</td>
<td>May 4</td>
<td>June 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Bartholomew Son of John &amp; Frances Lacey</td>
<td>Nov. 23</td>
<td>Ja. 22. 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Archer son of Wm. Lacy &amp; Sarah his wife</td>
<td>Feb. 4th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Sauna Negro belonging to D°</td>
<td>23rd October</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Dafny Negro of D°</td>
<td>Dec. 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Leadenhal. Negro Boy belonging to James Mojs...</td>
<td>Septemb’ 27</td>
<td>Nov’. 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Benjamin. Negro Boy belonging to William Moore...</td>
<td>October 22</td>
<td>June 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Sam. Negro Boy belonging to William Marston...</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td>June 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Will—Negro Boy belonging to Samuel Mojs...</td>
<td>Oct’. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1751</td>
<td>Henry Son of James &amp; Mary Morrijs...</td>
<td>June 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Susanna Negro Girl belonging to Ja’s. Morris J’...</td>
<td>Oct’. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>David—Negro Boy belonging to Sam’. Mojs...</td>
<td>Jan’. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>James—Son of Joshua and Susanna Martin...</td>
<td>Sept’. 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Peter—Negro Boy belonging to Susanna Mojs...</td>
<td>March 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Father</td>
<td>Mother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Betsy</td>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Cloe</td>
<td>William</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>Cornelius</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Archelaus</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>Catharine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Isham</td>
<td>Paul</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>Absalom</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>James &amp; William</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Judith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Cornelius</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Kiddy</td>
<td>Archelaus</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>James Morris</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>James</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>David</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Father</td>
<td>Mother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>Sarah Meanly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>Eliza Majies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>Archelaus</td>
<td>Ann Meanly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Robert Jarrat</td>
<td>Absalom</td>
<td>Susanna Meanly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Sylvanus</td>
<td>Hannah Majies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>Paul</td>
<td>Ann Minitree</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>Ann Mojs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Molly</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Ann Martin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>Sarah Meanly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>John Cowles</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Susanna Mojs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Alice Mojs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Mojs in the Line above</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1762</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Alice Mojs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1764</td>
<td>Julius</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Alice Mojs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Ellyson</td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>Eliza Martin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Lucy</td>
<td>Edw</td>
<td>Ann his wife</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Wm of Wm</td>
<td>Wm</td>
<td>Rebekah Pearman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>Bartee (or Barlee)</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Mary Miller</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Dabney</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Mary Miller</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Alice</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>Alice Mojs</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

½ after one Afternoon.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Event</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Baptism Date</th>
<th>Death Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Nancey of Wm. and Ann Mojs</td>
<td>Sep. 23</td>
<td>Jan. 1-1769</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Joanah, Girl belonging to Ja' Morijs</td>
<td>Sep. 22</td>
<td>Ja' 22-1769</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>John Morijs Departed</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dec. 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766-1782</td>
<td>William Marston &amp; Euphan Netherland was Married, May 29th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1765-1775</td>
<td>Rob. Son of Wm. &amp; Euphan Marston Born, April 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766-1772</td>
<td>Wm. Taylor Son of d°. born, Novemb' 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768-1772</td>
<td>Thomas Son of d° Born, May 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771-1775</td>
<td>Bartho. Son of d° Born, Aug' 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772-1782</td>
<td>Rich' Hubbard. Son of William &amp; Lucy Hubbard</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772-1782</td>
<td>Muex</td>
<td>May 14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772-1782</td>
<td>Patsey Daughter of Edw'. &amp; Ann Morgan, July 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772-1782</td>
<td>Walt Negro Child born Belonging to Bathia Mojs, Sep' 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773-1782</td>
<td>Betsey Daughter of Wm. &amp; Anne Mojs, May 1st</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773-1782</td>
<td>Betsey of Jn°. &amp; Cathorine Mallary, June 19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773-1782</td>
<td>Iverson Son of Benj. &amp; Ann Medara's, May 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773-1782</td>
<td>Sarah Moon Daughter of Jn° &amp; Rebekah B.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775-1782</td>
<td>William of Wm. and Ann Mojs Born, October 23° &amp; Baptiz°, 17 Dec'</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1782</td>
<td>Julius Mojs of Sarah Mojs (a free Negro) Born, March 21°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Nancey Dau' of John &amp; Temperance Morris</td>
<td>Dec' 24</td>
<td>Feb. 5°. 69</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Joice Daughter of Dav^ &amp; Eliz'. Merry</td>
<td>Jan'. 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Mary of Gidion &amp; Kisandry Mitchel</td>
<td>Sep. 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Wilson of D^ son born</td>
<td>Ap. 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Gedeon Son of Dav^ &amp; Sarah Mitchell</td>
<td>July 11</td>
<td>Aug'. 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Archals Son of Archelas &amp; Ann Meanly</td>
<td>Sep 27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>John son of Ansell &amp; Mary Martin</td>
<td>June 1^st</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Charles of Samuel &amp; Mary Mannin</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Salley Daug'. of Julious &amp; Usley Martin</td>
<td>Aug'. 17</td>
<td>Sep'. 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Susannah Dau'. of W^ &amp; Ann Mojs</td>
<td>Sep'. 16</td>
<td>Nov'. 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>James Vaiden Son of James &amp; Alice Morijs</td>
<td>Jan'. 12</td>
<td>Feb: 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>James a Negro belonging to Sam'. Mojs</td>
<td>April 4</td>
<td>June 2^nd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Alice the Wife of Ja'. Morijs Departed</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sunday 10 Novem'.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>John Son of Jn^ &amp; Temperence Morijs</td>
<td>Dec' 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Ann the Wife of William Morris departed</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thursday 28 May</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>A negro Child belong'g to Sam'. Mannin Nam'd</td>
<td>Oct'. 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Lucy. belonging to James Morijs.</td>
<td>Dec'. 6</td>
<td>Ja'. 10. 73</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Feb 7th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1774</td>
<td>June 18</td>
<td></td>
<td>July 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>June 2nd</td>
<td></td>
<td>Saturday</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>May 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>June 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Sep 23</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Feb 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1765</td>
<td>Aug 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1684-1786

[80] NEW KENT COUNTY S'. PETERS PARISH

The office and Prison Burnt the night of The 15th July 1787 August the 7th Sawney a Negro boy Belonging to Mr. Wm. Chamberlayne Was Condemned to Be Hanged By Our Court for Being a Partie in the Said Fireing the same Day M'. Tho'. Green Confes'd He was an assistant likewise and the Whole Executed By a Mr. John Price Posey Who Came With M'. John P. Custis into this County As His Steward August the 15th the Same Day the Said Posey Was Comited to the care of a strong Guard to Be Carefully Kept Til Wednesday the 15th When a call'd Court is Ordered by Wm. H. Macon Gen'. a Justice for the Country to Inquire and Have a full Hearing of Said Poseys Burning Said Prison & Office

Augs'. 15th 1787 Being the Day appointed For the above Examination Present Eight Members and the Examination Began about 12 OClock and continued til Near Sun Set When the Question Was put, and the Court Was of Opinion He the Said Posey Should Have a further Hearing, Accordingly Was Sent to the Great Gail the next Day being the 16th, the first of Octo'. His tryal came on in the Gen'. Court & Found Gilty When he appeal'd to the High Court of Chancery and being Found Gilty Appealed to the Court of Appeals When there was Nine out of Ten Found Him Gilty, after Which Judge Lyon after a most Learned Speech Which Drew tears from near all present Ask'd the Dreadful Question (To Wit) if he Could Shew Cause Why Sentence of Death should Not pass against him, Which So Shok'd the prisoner that for some time the organs of Speech had left him til at length He spoke to this Effect, that he was Gilty of the Charge and prayd Mercy Jan'. 18th 1788 Was then appointed for the Execution the time arriving, He prayd a Week Which was granted and on Jan'. the 25 He was Executed at the Gallows in Richmond Bro'. Down & Buried in this County, Tis to Be Noted the above posey Servd in this County as a magestict Some time and once Represented it in General Assembly.

*Note! These words have been partially erased.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>P</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Moses, a Negro Boy belonging to Wm Poindexter..</td>
<td>June 28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Phillis. Negro Girl belonging to John Poindexter....</td>
<td>May 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Susanna Patterson.</td>
<td>Februa”. 12</td>
<td>April 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Tom—Negro Boy belonging to William Purcell....</td>
<td>April 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Frank—Negro Boy belonging to William Purcell....</td>
<td>April 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Ben—Negro Boy belonging to John Pearson....</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Francis Poindexter—Daughter of Rob’ &amp; Mary Pollard</td>
<td>August</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Milley—Negro Girl belonging to Wm. Poindexter....</td>
<td>Sept’. 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Jack—Negro Boy belonging to Wm. Poindexter....</td>
<td>Apr: 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Aaron—Negro Boy belonging to William Poindexter</td>
<td>Oct’. 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Henry—Son of Jacob &amp; Hannah Poindexter...</td>
<td>Apr: 14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Milley—Negro Girl belonging to Jacob Poindexter...</td>
<td>Nov’. 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Lucy. Negro Girl belonging to Henry Pearson....</td>
<td>Apr: 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Lucy. Negro Girl belonging to Henry Pearson....</td>
<td>July 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1760 Robert Mingo—Negro Boy belon* to Jn°. Poin-
dexter .......................................................... Feb°. 29
1753 Charles—Son of Henry & Rebecca Pearson............ Sept° 16
1753 Jane—Daughter of James and Jane Pollard......... Nov°. 1
1753 Frances—Daughter of Thomas & Margt. Peasly... Jan°. 16
1753 George—Son of Charles & Eliz'. Pearson............ Feb°. 15
1754 Ann—Daughter of David & Mary Patterson......... June 18
1754 Sarah—Daughter of Jonathan & Eliz'. Patterson... June 17. July 21
1754 Jonathan Bouchier—Son of Jn° & Sarah Pearson.. Aug°. 7 Sept°. 8
1755 Mary Ann. Daughter of Mary Perkins Widow..... March 18 April 20
1755 Jonathan—Son of William & Ann Poindexter...... March 25 Apr. 27
1755 Lucy—Daughter of Solomon & Susanna Peasly.... Aug°. 24 Sept°. 21
1755 Elizabeth—Daughter of John & Katharine Parke.. Sept°. 21 Nov°. 9
1756 Ann—Daughter of Rob'. & Mary Pollard............ Jan°. 18 Feb°. 15
1756 Ann—Daughter of Tho°. & Margaret Paisly..... Feb°. 15
1756 William—Son of Henry & Rebecca Pearson........ March 28 May 9
1756 Thomas—Son of John & Eliz'. Pearson............. Aug°. 3 Sept°. 12
1756 James—Son of James & Jane Pollard................ August 9
1757 Ann—Daughter of Jonathan & Eliz'. Patterson... Dec°. 30
1757 John—Son of George & Charity Porter............. May 23 June 19
1757 Jacob—Son of William & Ann Poindexter.......... October 6

*Note! The two leaves containing these four pages have been cut out of the manuscript volume.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>William—Son of Thomas &amp; Mary Paisly</td>
<td>Jan' 12</td>
<td>March 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Ann—Daughter of Joseph &amp; Agnes Pond</td>
<td>Dec' 12</td>
<td>March 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Sarah—Daughter of Jacob &amp; Hannah Poindexter</td>
<td>May 28</td>
<td>July 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Mourning—Son of Henry &amp; Rebecca Pearson</td>
<td>Nov' 11</td>
<td>Jan' 14–1759</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of Thomas &amp; Mary Pointer</td>
<td>Dec' 6</td>
<td>Feb' 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Absalom—Son of James &amp; Susanna Pollard</td>
<td>Jan' 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>William—Son of George &amp; Charity Pollard</td>
<td>Dec' 2</td>
<td>Feb' 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Benjamin—Son of Joseph &amp; Agnes Pond</td>
<td>Jan' 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Lucy—Daughter of Thomas &amp; Margaret Paisley</td>
<td>Feb' 21</td>
<td>April 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Henry—Son of Jacob &amp; Hannah Poindexter</td>
<td>Apr' 14</td>
<td>May 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Archelaus—Son of John &amp; Lucy Perkins</td>
<td>July 6</td>
<td>Aug' 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Geo. Son of Geo. &amp; Frances Poindexter</td>
<td>Mar' 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>John Bailey Son of John &amp; Sarah Pearson</td>
<td>Mar' 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>W°. Son of Callam &amp; Mary Parrish</td>
<td>Octob' 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Joseph Purgason</td>
<td>Ja' 6th</td>
<td>6th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>W°. of W°. &amp; Rebekah Peerman</td>
<td>Ap' 6th</td>
<td>May 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Frances—of Jn°. &amp; Sarah Pearson</td>
<td>Oct' 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>P</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Ann Christian of Jacob &amp; Eliz(^e). Parkison</td>
<td>May 24(^th)</td>
<td>June 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Christiany, of John &amp; Fra(^e). Ann Pinchback</td>
<td>May 29</td>
<td>June 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Geo: Son to Rob(^e). &amp; Mary Pollard</td>
<td>Ja(^e). 10</td>
<td>Mar: 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>William Pearse departed this Life</td>
<td></td>
<td>19(^th) July</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>who came from N. England</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>William, Pa(^e).sons of Dav(^e). &amp; Mary Pearson</td>
<td>July 29</td>
<td>Oct 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ] of Callam &amp; Mary Parrish</td>
<td>Aug(^e). 23</td>
<td>Oct(^e). 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ id son of Jn(^e). &amp; Fra(^e). Ann Pinchback</td>
<td>Feb(^e). 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ] of Jacob &amp; Eliz(^e). Parkinson</td>
<td>Nov(^e). 11</td>
<td>Dec' 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ]n of Martha Patteson</td>
<td>d(^e). 3</td>
<td>Ja(^e). 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ]n of Rob(^e). &amp; Mary Pollard</td>
<td>May 18</td>
<td>June 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ] Daughter of Jn(^e). &amp; Fra(^e). Ann Pinchback</td>
<td>Novem(^e). 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ] of Edw(^e). Love &amp; Molley Pecock</td>
<td>April 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ]nes Son of Jacob &amp; Eliz(^e). Parkinson</td>
<td>Sep(^e). 3(^e)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>[ ] Mary Ann. of Nimrod Poindexter &amp; Ann</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>his Wife</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>[ ] Shirod Negro boy Belonging to Joseph Parkison</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
[Year]                      [Birth   Baptism   Death]
1776  Wm. Sone to Joseph Parkison & Elisabeth his wife  Augs. 12th
1779  John Sone to D° & D°  Jany 22d
1773  Joseph Henry Son to Jos & Elisabeth Parkison...octo' 12
1775  Mary Daughter to Jos. & Elisabeth Parkison.......may 3rd Who Departed octo' 4th: 1775
1781  Elizabeth Winfree D: to J & E Parkison Born...March 17th
1783  James Moody Son to D°..................................Sep'. 10
1785  Sarah Parkison Departed this Life.........................Jan'. 6th
1776  Betsey Daughter of Mary Patterson........Dec'. 31st
1777  Polley Daughter of Jane Pollard...............Dec'. 30th
1781  John Parkison Departed this Life......................Sep'. 9th
1785  Josiah Parkison of Jo°. & Eliz°. Parkison.........Sep'. 7th
1772  Lewis Poindexter of Wm & Ann Poindexter.......Aug'. 3rd
1775  Rob°. Son of Isaac and Ann Perkins............Ap'. 16

Year  Q  Birth   Baptism   Death
[89]

Year  R  Birth   Baptism   Death
[91]
1759  Elizabeth—Daughter of Wm°. & Ann Roper..........Sept'. 27
1758  Beck—Negro Girl belonging to Wm. Ragland.......Oct'. 12
1760 George—Negro Boy belonging to W™. Ragland...May 21
1759 Martha—Daughter of John & Eliz* Roper...........March 14
1753 William, Son of Nath'. & Blandina Ragland..........May 29
1753 Henry—Son of John & Sarah Roach..................July 29
1753 William, Son of John & Eliz*. Roan.................Feb*'. 23
1754 John—Son of Thomas and Mary Richardson.........Jan*'. 26
1754 James—Son of Edmund & Ann Richardson.............June 11
1754 Sarah—Daughter of Ware & Mary Rocket..............July 26
1755 Oney—Daughter of John & Sarah Roach..............Feb*'. 26
1755 Gideon—Son of William & Sarah Ragland............
1755 Mary Ann—Daughter of Mary Perkins...............March 18
1755 Rebecca—Daughter of John & Judith Ragland.......Aug*'. 26
1756 Elizabeth—Daughter of John & Eliz*. Roan.........April 27
1756 William—Son of John & Elizabeth Roper.............October 25
1757 Francis Ware, Son of Ware & Mary Rocket..........Dec'. 30
1757 Littlebury—Son of John & Sarah Roach..............Feb*'. 9
1757 Nathaniel—Son of William & Sarah Ragland.........March 2
1757 Mary Dove—Daughter of Thomas & Mary Rich-

ardson ........................................................................Oct*'. 8
1758 Edmund, Son of Nathaniel & Blandina Ragland....Dec'. 6
1758 Milly, Daughter of John & Sarah Roach...............Nov*'. 23
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>[Birth]</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>William. Son of William &amp; Sarah Ragland Apri: 24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Richd. Richardson Son of John Richardson Dec: 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>&amp; Sarah his wife</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>John Son of Lucy Redcroft Sep: 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Judith negro Girl belonging to Wm. Ragland Jan: 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Rachel negro belonging to D's. March 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Nancey Daughter of Geo. &amp; Arrana Richardson May 17 June 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Milley negro Girl Belonging to Edw. Richardson Dec: 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Alley negro Child of Wm. Roper's Aug: 4th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Eliz. of Tho. &amp; Mary Roper Dec: 9th Jan: 6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>John Son of Jn. &amp; Sarah Richardson Mar: 31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>[or 2] a negro Child belonging to Jacob Ragland</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1779</td>
<td>Holt sone to Jessy Richardson and seusaner his wife Sep: 19th Octo: 31st March 14th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1787</td>
<td>Charles Royster Hanged himself</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[93]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>S</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1776</td>
<td>*John Son of Henry &amp; Elizabeth Slaughter March 15th 20th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Betty, Negroe Girl belonging to Jn° Smith in Middlesex</td>
<td>May 5th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Jenny, Negro Girl belonging to Tho° Sherman</td>
<td>March 18</td>
<td>May 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Michael, Negro Boy belonging to John Smith</td>
<td>February 4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Jude—Negro Girl belonging to John Slaughter</td>
<td>August 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Milly—Negro Girl belonging to John Smith</td>
<td>May 15</td>
<td>July 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1748</td>
<td>Richard—Son of John &amp; Anne Smith</td>
<td>Septem'. 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Thomas Smithers</td>
<td></td>
<td>March 19th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Henry Scruggs</td>
<td></td>
<td>March 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Will—Negro Boy belonging to Jn° Slaughter</td>
<td>October 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>John—Son of Richard and Frances Shetlock</td>
<td>May 17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Tabitha Kumi Daughter of William &amp; Susanna Sharp</td>
<td>Oct°. 25</td>
<td>Dec'. 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Sally—Daughter of Thomas &amp; Frances Sherman</td>
<td>Dec'. 29</td>
<td>Feb°. 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of William &amp; Rebecca Sherman</td>
<td>Dec'. 21</td>
<td>Feb°. 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Samuel &amp; Eliz'. Scruggs</td>
<td>January 1</td>
<td>March 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Elizabeth—Daughter of Alexander &amp; Sarah Strange</td>
<td>Feb°. 14</td>
<td>March 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! This entry is written in pencil.—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth Event</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Sally Duke, Daughter of John &amp; Hannah Sherman</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td>June 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>John Son of Lewis &amp; Judith Smith</td>
<td>October 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Nathaniel, Son of John &amp; Fanny Slaughter</td>
<td>Jan 2</td>
<td>Feb 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Nancy, John &amp; Hannah Sherman</td>
<td>July 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Ann, Daughter of Samuel &amp; Elizabeth Scruggs</td>
<td>Aug 14</td>
<td>Sept 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Harry Duke, Son of Thomas &amp; Frances Sherman</td>
<td>Aug 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Joyce, Daughter of Marston Duke &amp; Judith Sherman</td>
<td>Sept 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>John Brothers, Son of Thomas &amp; Mary Smithers</td>
<td>Feb 10</td>
<td>Apr 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Lewis, Son of Lewis &amp; Judith Smith</td>
<td>Apr 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Mary, Daughter of John &amp; Fanny Slaughter</td>
<td>Aug 30</td>
<td>October 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>James, Son of Julius &amp; Sabry Scruggs</td>
<td>Dec 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Myme, Negro, Child belonging to M. Jn. Smith</td>
<td>July 26</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Alice Negro, Child belonging to D.</td>
<td>Aug 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Nancey, Daughter of Tho. Smithers &amp; Sarah</td>
<td>Jan 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>John, Son of <em>Tho. Joseph and Eliz</em> Swinney</td>
<td>Nov 24</td>
<td>July 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Eliz*, of Tho. &amp; Mary Steward</td>
<td>June 25</td>
<td>Aug 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Sarah More, of Jo*. &amp; Sarah Sherman</td>
<td>July 13</td>
<td>Sep 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>William, Son of Wm. &amp; Rebekah Sherman</td>
<td>Aug 1st</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>James, Son of the Rev*. M*. James Semple &amp; Rebecca his Wife</td>
<td>Sep, 7th</td>
<td>Octo, 9th</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1768 Sam 1, Son of Rob 1 & Susan 1 Sharp. Sep 24th
1768 Rob 1, Furnew, or Furlong of Jn 1 & Eliz 1 Smith. Oct 16
1768 Frances of Michal & Eliz 1 Sherman. Nov 16
1770 Dickey & Molley Son & Dau 1 of Tho 1 & Mary Steward. April 19
1770 Milley negro Belonging to Edw 1 S. April 19
1770 Jonathan Son of Jo 1 & Eliz 1 Swinney. June 11
1770 Lucy of Michal & Rebekah Sherman. June 23
1770 Fra 1 Daug 1 of Rob 1 & Susannah Sharp. Dec 5
1770 Rob 1 Son of Michail & Eliz 1 Sherman. Dec 23
1771 Mary Ann Frances of Tho 1 & Susannah Sanders. Mar 21
1771 John of John & Eliz 1 Smith. July 24
1772 Nath Son of Tho 1 & Sarah Smathers. May 18
1772 Betsy of Sam 1 & Fra 1 Standley. Aug 17
1774 Wm of Tho 1 & Susannah Sanders. Feb 6
1774 Wm of John & Eliz 1 Smith. Feb 10

[96]

1775 William Son of Tho 1 & Sarah Smythers born. Feb 11th Baptized Ap 9th
1775 Sarah Scott, daug 1 of Rob 1 & Susannah Sharp. Aug 9
1776 Eliz 1. Daughter of John & Judith Stephenson born. Feb 16th

*Note! The word "Tho" has been scratched through with a pen. — C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1784</td>
<td>John Smith Departed this life.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Wm. son of Wm. &amp; Rebecca Sherman</td>
<td>Augs' 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1784</td>
<td>John Sone of Lewis &amp; Ann Smith</td>
<td>Jan 28th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1786</td>
<td>Dionysia Daughter to D&quot; &amp; D&quot;</td>
<td>Feb 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Year T Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
<td>Death</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Martha. Daughter of William &amp; Mary Terrell</td>
<td>Sept. 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to Richard Tyree</td>
<td>Oct 31</td>
<td>May 1758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>William. Son of William and Mary Terrell</td>
<td>Oct 8</td>
<td>Novem' 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Sam—Negro Boy belonging to William Terrell</td>
<td>Apr 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Ebedmeleck—Negro Boy belonging to William Terrell</td>
<td>June 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Leonard—Son of Richard &amp; Mary Taylor</td>
<td>Dec 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>David—Negro Boy belonging to Richard Taylor</td>
<td>July 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>David—Negro Boy belonging to Richard Taylor</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Solomon—Negro Boy belonging to Rich't. Taylor</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Nutty—Negro belonging to Rich't. Taylor</td>
<td>Feb 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1744</td>
<td>Richard—Negro Boy belonging to Elizabeth Scruggs</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td>May 8, 1757</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1748 Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to Elizabeth Scruggs. May 8
1747 Betty—Negro Girl belonging to Elizabeth Scruggs. May 8
1751 Roger—Negro Boy belonging to Elizabeth Scruggs. Sept. 8
1754 Margaret—Negro Girl belonging to Eliz*. Scruggs. June 8
1756 Milley—Negro Girl belonging to Elizabeth Scruggs. May 8
1754 Susanna—Daughter of Simeon & Mary Tucker. July 31
1754 George—Son of John & Elizabeth Taylor Aug 12
1755 George—Son of James & Hannah Turner. March 5
1755 Elizabeth—Daughter of Richard & Mary Taylor. November 7
1756 John—Son of William & Eliz*. Talmon. February 27
1756 Milley—Daughter of Christopher & Mary Toler. March 17
1757 Sarah—Daughter of John & Mary Thomson. October 27
1760 Ann—Daughter of Charles and Jane Turner. May 21
1757 Wm. & Martha Son & Daughter of Ja*. & Hannah Turner.Oct. 20
1758 Leonard—Son of Richard & Mary Taylor. December 22
1758 William—Son of William & Mary Terril. October 8
1758 Elizabeth—Daughter of Wm*. & Eliz*. Talman. January 15
1759 Martin—Son of Valentine & Elizabeth Tucker. November 4
1759 John—Son of Charles & Jane Tucker. February 19
1759 Charles—Son of Richard & Mary Taylor. April 1
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>William—Son of John &amp; Eliz. Taylor</td>
<td>Feb. 3</td>
<td>March 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>James—Son of John &amp; Mary Thomson</td>
<td>Dec. 22</td>
<td>Apr. 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Anna—Daughter of William &amp; Eliz. Talman</td>
<td>Apr. 6</td>
<td>May 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Mary. Daughter of James &amp; Hannah Turner</td>
<td>June 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>James Son of Wm. &amp; Eliz. Talman</td>
<td>June 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Eliz. Daughter of Calib &amp; Mary Ann Turner</td>
<td>October 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Martha Daughter of Rich. &amp; Mary Tyree</td>
<td>October 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Waddey Son of Nath &amp; mary Turner</td>
<td>Apr. 2</td>
<td>May 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Salley Daug. of Rich. &amp; Mary Tyree</td>
<td>Aug. 3</td>
<td>Sep. 16th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Eve Daughter of Tho. &amp; Susannah Tyree</td>
<td>March 11</td>
<td>Ap. 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Nancey Daughter of Rich. &amp; Mary Tyree</td>
<td>Sep. 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1763</td>
<td>Mary Dau. of D. Born</td>
<td>June 6th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1765</td>
<td>Talitha Daughter of d. Born</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>John Son of Nath. Turner &amp; Mary his Wife</td>
<td>June 18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Salley Lacy of Tho. &amp; Susannah Tyree</td>
<td>May 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1775</td>
<td>Anngillicai of Tho. Tyree dēc'. &amp; Susannah his wife</td>
<td>March 4</td>
<td>Apr. 9th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Wm. Son of Sam. &amp; Lucy trower</td>
<td>Jan. 9th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>U &amp; V</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Baptism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Lewis—Son of W' &amp; Eliz* Vaughan</td>
<td>June 19</td>
<td>June 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to Elizabeth Vaiden</td>
<td>May 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Agnes—Negro Girl belonging to William Vaiden</td>
<td>Aug&quot;. 1&quot;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Judy—Negro Woman belonging to Wm Vaughan</td>
<td>May 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>John Vaiden died</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nov'. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Cate—Negro Girl belonging to John Vaiden</td>
<td>January 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Dick—Negro Boy belonging to William Vaiden</td>
<td>March 11th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to Eliz* Vaiden</td>
<td>June 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Tod—Negro Boy belonging to William Vaughan</td>
<td>Septemb' 4</td>
<td>October 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>William Vaiden Jun'</td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb' 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>George—Negro Boy belonging to Susanna Vaiden</td>
<td>Feb' 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Susanna—Negro Girl belonging to Isaac Vaiden</td>
<td>Septem' 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>James—Negro Boy belonging to Isaac Vaiden</td>
<td>Sept' 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of William &amp; Elizabeth Vaughan</td>
<td>May 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of John &amp; Elizabeth Vaiden</td>
<td>Sept' 17</td>
<td>October 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Zachariah—Son of Edward &amp; Ann Valentine</td>
<td>October 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1761</td>
<td>Nancy—Negro Woman belonging to Sarah Vaughan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1761</td>
<td>Jenny—Negro Girl belonging to Sarah Vaughan</td>
<td>Feb' 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Event</td>
<td>Details</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Timothy Vaughan</td>
<td>Born</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Susanna—Daughter of John &amp; Elizabeth Vaiden</td>
<td>Born July 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Jemima—Daughter of Thomas &amp; Rebecca Vannerson</td>
<td>Born July 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Elizabeth—Son of Wm. &amp; Elizabeth Vaughan</td>
<td>Born March 27; Baptized May 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Jeremiah—Son of Isaac &amp; Elizabeth Vaiden</td>
<td>Born Octob' 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1766</td>
<td>Micajah Son of Joseph &amp; Judith Vaiden</td>
<td>Born Sep' 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Gilbyrd Negro Boy belonging to Jos: Vaiden</td>
<td>Born Jan'y 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Phannee Negro Girl belonging to Sar° Vaughan</td>
<td>Born May 9th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>John negro boy of Henry Vaiden</td>
<td>Born Dec' 2nd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Sarah Negro Girl of D°</td>
<td>Born Aug' 3rd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1770</td>
<td>Sarah Vaughan, Dau' of Tim' &amp; Sarah Vaughan</td>
<td>Departed Feb' 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>Squire a Negro Boy belonging to Sarah Vaughan</td>
<td>Born Feb' 14th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1771</td>
<td>William Son of William &amp; Nancey Vaughan</td>
<td>Born May 30; Baptized July 21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1762</td>
<td>Nancey negro child belong to Sarah Vaughan</td>
<td>Born May 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Sarah Vaughan departed Thursday the</td>
<td>Departed 21 May</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>a Negro Child belonging to Tim' Vaughan</td>
<td>7 June</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Henry Son of Isaac &amp; Eliz° Vaiden Born</td>
<td>Born May 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>Joseph Negro Child Belonging to Tim: Vaughan</td>
<td>Born June 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Event</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Martha, Daughter of Charles &amp; Mary Waddill, October 6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>John Burnett, Son of George &amp; Elizabeth Walton, August 7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Violet, Negro Girl belonging to George Wilkinson, June 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Augustine, Son of Richard &amp; Mary Winfree, April 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Lydia, Negro Girl belonging to George Webb, June 4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Temperence, Negro Girl belonging to George Webb, June 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Silas [or Sibas], belonging to Charles Waddill, July 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Befsj, Negro Girl belonging to John Wilkinson, November 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Judith, Daughter of John and Judith Wilkinson, December 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Phill, Negro Boy belonging to John Wilkinson, May 5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note! This word, “Son,” has been scratched through with a pen.—C. G. C.*
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Sarah—Negro Girl belonging to Noel Waddill</td>
<td></td>
<td>October 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1757</td>
<td>Mary—Negro Girl belonging to Noel Waddill</td>
<td></td>
<td>October 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1756</td>
<td>Benjamin—Son of Charles Waddill</td>
<td>August 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to John Wilkinson</td>
<td></td>
<td>July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Dorcas—Negro belonging to John Wilkinson</td>
<td></td>
<td>July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Cloe—Negro belonging to John Wilkinson</td>
<td></td>
<td>July 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Harwood—Son of John and Judith Wilkinson</td>
<td>August 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Patt—Negro Girl belonging to John Wilkinson</td>
<td>December 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Lucy—Negro Girl belonging to Rob'. Clemons</td>
<td>Warden</td>
<td>June 1st</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Noel. Son of George &amp; Susanna Waddill</td>
<td></td>
<td>July 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>Mary—Daughter of Izard &amp; Mary Wilkinson</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>William—Son of Joseph and Mary Walton</td>
<td>February 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>John—Son of Peter and Elizabeth Winfree</td>
<td>February 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Noel—Son of John &amp; Hannah Waddill</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Walter—Son of William &amp; Sarah Wade</td>
<td>August 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1754</td>
<td>Frances—Daughter of John &amp; Judith Wilkinson</td>
<td>August 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Frances Izard—Daughter of Geo. &amp; Susan Wilkinson</td>
<td></td>
<td>December 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Judith—Daughter of David &amp; Tabitha Wilkinson</td>
<td></td>
<td>January 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1755 Susanna—Daughter of Matthew & Fanny Whitlock

March 11

1755 Turner—Thomas & Judith Waddill

March 1

1755 Austin—Son of Richard & Mary Winfree

April 3

1755 George. Son of George & Eliz*. Walton

Sept'. 27

1756 Wm. & Mary. Son & Daughter of John & Agnes

Walker

Dec'. 14

1756 Lyddal—Son of Izard & Mary Wilkinson

Dec'. 10

1756 Reuben—Son of Richard & Frances Whitlock

March 3

1756 Frances—Daughter of Joseph & Mary Walton

July 4

1756 Benjamin—Son of Charles & Mary Waddill

Aug'. 13

1756 George Walton

Dec'. 12

1757 William. Son of William & Sarah Wade

May 18

1757 George—Son of George & Susanna Wilkinson

Apr: 27

1757 Elizabeth. Daughter of Robert & Ann Wilkins

July 10

1757 Frances. Daughter of David & Tabitha Wilkinson

July 3

1757 Jacob. Son of George & Susanna Waddill

Aug: 4

1757 Jejse. Son of Joseph & Mary Walton

Nov'. 7

1757 Robert. Son of Jeremiah & Joanna Wilkins

Oct'. 18

1758 John Burnett. Son of George & Eliz*. Walton

Aug: 7

1758 Harry Duke. Son of Samuel & Mary Woodward

Sept'. 3

1766 Edw*. Son of Rob*: C. Warren & Jane his wife

Nov'. 9
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>W &amp; X</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>John Stanup</td>
<td>Aug' 27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1764</td>
<td>Geo. Woodward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Philemon</td>
<td>Aug' 24</td>
<td>Novem'. 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>October 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>George</td>
<td>Decem'. 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>Jan'. 31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>May 6</td>
<td>June 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td>July 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759</td>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>July 1</td>
<td>July 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>Dec'. 12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Jan'. 18</td>
<td>Apr: 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1760</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>May 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>October 4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1763</td>
<td>Peyton</td>
<td>November 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1767</td>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>August 24</td>
<td>Jan'. 1&quot;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Parkes</td>
<td>Nov'. 4</td>
<td>Jan'. 1</td>
<td>Wrong place</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Nancey</td>
<td>Sep'. 23'</td>
<td>Jan'y 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Tho'</td>
<td>Oct'. 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1769 James Son of Rob'. & Ann Wilkins.........................April 25
1771 Stephen a Negro Boy belonging to Ro: C. Warren...March 6th
1771 William Dennis son of Cha'. & Mary Waddill.........June 9
1772 Silvy a Negro Girl belong to Jo'. Wyatt...............July 2
1773 John Son of Rob'. & Ann Wilkins was Born............April 22
1781 Rob'. C Warren Departed aged about 56 years......
1781 Rich'. Hen'. Son to Austin & Jane Winfree.........March 19th
1754 John & milly Son & Daughter of anth'. & Mary
Waddey .................................................April 9
1784 James Wilson Son to Austin & Jane Winfree.........Jan'. 28th
1763 Sallay Hewlett Dau ..................................Se 28

[107]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Birth</th>
<th>Baptism</th>
<th>Death</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Mary Dau'. of Rich'. &amp; Sarah Yates............Dec'. 21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768</td>
<td>James Negro Boy belonging to R'. Yates........Ja'. 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769</td>
<td>Mary Daughter of Rich'. &amp; Sarah Yates............</td>
<td>Sep'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Sarah Morrijs of Rich'. &amp; Sarah his Wife.........Jan'. 4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1772</td>
<td>Sarah y' Wife of Rich'. Yates departed...........Ja'. 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1776</td>
<td>Bersey the Daughter of Mary Paterson............Decem' 31 (in its Right Place</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Tabitha daughter of William and Ann Mojs was</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>born .............................................February 8th in its Right Place</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
NEW KENT COUNTY SAINT PETERS

The Office and prison burnt the night of the 15th. July 1787 August the 7th. Sawney a negro boy belonging to M' William Chamberlayne was condemn'd to be hang'd by Our Worshipfull Court of Newkent for being a party in the said fireing the same day M'. Thomas Green Confess'd he was an assistant likewise and the whole executed by a M'. John Price Posey who came with M'. John P. Custis into this County as his steward, the said Posey was committed to the care of a strong guard to be carefully kept till Wednesday the 15th. whe a called Court was Ordered by M'. W'. H. Macon Gentleman a justice for s'. County, to enquire and have a full hearing of s'. Posey's burning the Prison and Office

August 15th. 1787 being the day appointed for the Above examination, PRESENT eight members and the examination began about 12 O'clock and continued until near sun set When the question was put, and the Court was of Opinion he the S'. Posey should have a further hearing, Accordingly he was sent to the great Goal the next day being the 16th. 1 of Oc'. his trial came On in the general Court and found Guilty when he appeal'd to the High Court of Chancery and being found guilty appeal'd to the court of appeals when there was Nine out of ten found him guilty, after which Judge Lyon after a most learned Speech which drew tears from near all present ask'd the dreadful Question (to Wit) if he could shew cause why sentence of Death should not pass against him, which so shock'd the prisoner that for some time the Organs of speech had left him till at length he spoke to this effect that he was guilty of the charge and pray'd mercy Jan' 18th. 1788 was then appointed for the execution the time arriving he pray'd a week which was granted and On Jan' 25th. he was executed at the gallows in Richmond brought down and buried in this county, tis to be noted that the s'. Posey serv'd in this county as a majestrate and once represented [ ] the G[ ]l A[sem] [ ]
APPENDICES
APPENDIX A

Below will be found, given in as nearly chronological order as was practicable, copies of entries referring specifically to St. Peter's Parish included in printed sources, and copies of published and hitherto unpublished documents and inscriptions (official and unofficial) concerned chiefly with or referring to St. Peter's Parish, together with some explanatory notes thereon.

No. 1.

At a Gen¹ Court held at James City, April 29th, 1679,
p'sent: the Deputy Gov' and Councell

The Parijs of Blijsland petitioning, y' by unanimous consent of y° whole parijh, a Division by sufficient men by them chojen is made of y° s² p'ijh, and praying that y° Division be confirmed and ffoure of the Veʃtry appearing, and affirming that y° Divi­sion was made by consent of y° parijh. This Court therefore confirmed the s² Division.

Ver. Cop. Teste: Roland Davis
W. P. Edwards, Clk
Gen¹ Co¹.*


No. 2.

At A Gen² Assembly
Begunne at James Citty. June the 8° 1680. In the 32ª yeare of the Raigne of o° Sov’aigne Lord King Charles the Jecond &c.

The Petition of the Inhabitants of Pamunkey Neck praying that they may be made a Parrish, and it being Averred to this Assembly that part of that Neck belongs to St² Peters Parrish
Joe farre as Johns Creek and to the Ridge of the f° Neck, this Assembly doe declare and Order that they have liberty to make a Parish downwards from the f° Johns Creek and Soe up the Ridge on Mattaponie Side, if they think Convenient*

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1659/60-1693, p. 150.

No. 3.

Thursday y° 7th. May 1691

A byll divideing new kent County read the 2° time and upon a motion made for the Restoreing of Severall Inhabitants now belonging to S° Peters parish, unto S° John's Parish from whence they were taken, a claue to that purpoje was added at the Table, & y° byll w° the f° claue ordered to be engroffed & read a third time*


[The wording of the above item, it seems to the editor, practically clears up the difficulty involved in the wording of the “act for dividing New Kent Countie” (passed during the session of the General Assembly begun April 16, 1691), where it is stated that the inhabitants of “Pomunkey Necke” now belonging to St. Peter’s Parish be restored and added to St. John’s Parish from which they formerly were taken (italics the editor’s). From this Journals minute it appears evident: (1) that the bill for dividing New Kent County as originally drawn up and as read for the first time contained no reference whatever to a cutting off from St. Peter’s of that part of the parish lying north of the Pamunkey and within the bounds of the proposed County of King and Queen, (2) that during the debate a motion for “the Restoreing of Severall Inhabitants” etc. was made from the floor, and (3) that “a claue to that purpoje” (i. e., a clause containing a statement contrary to fact) was “added at
the Table” (i. e., hastily worded there and then and incorporated into the bill as originally drawn up and read). The facts of the case are, of course, that these inhabitants of Pamunkey Neck had been members of St. Peters Parish since before St. John’s Parish was established]*

*See No. 4 in this appendix.

No. 4.

ACT XIX

An act for dividing New Kent Countie

WHEREAS sundry and divers inconveniencies attend the inhabitants of New Kent county and all others who have occasion to prosecute suites there, by reason of the difficulty in passing the river. Be it therefore enacted by their majesties lieutenant governour, counsell and burgesses of this present generall assembly, and the authority thereof, and it is hereby enacted, That the aforesaid county of New Kent be divided into two distinct counties, so that Pomunkey river divide the same, and so down York river to the extent of the county, and that the part which is now on the south side of Yorke and Pomunkey river be called New Kent, and that the North side with Pomunkey Neck be called and known by the name of King and Queen County. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, and it is hereby enacted, That the inhabitants of Pomunkey Neck, that now belong to St. Peters parish be restored and added to St. Johns parish, from which they formerly were taken, and that Pomunkey river be the bounds betwixt the two parishes, any law usage or custome to the contrary notwithstanding”*

No. 5.

Att a Councill held att James Citty y* 23* Mar* 1692 [1692-3]

Present

His Excell* Ralph Wormely Sec’ Edward Hill
William Byrd Hen Whiteing
John Lear Edm* Jenings
Chr: Wormely Hen: Hartwell
Richard Lee Esq’*

On the reading the Peticon of the Church Warden of S* Peters Parish in King and Queen County, and heareing what was offered on behalfe of the Vestry and all parties concerned relateing to M’ James Boiseaus continuance or non-continuance in the Said Parish, It is Ordred by his Excell* in Councill that the said Boiseau continue Minister of the said Parish According to the Agrement or Order of the Vestrey, of the 18* day of this Instant, this present year*


[The above item from official records is given here as an illustration of the fact—sometimes forgotten—that even official records at times contain errors of fact and should therefore be examined critically before conclusions are based upon them. The words St. Peters Parish in this item are a mistake on the part of somebody, either the Clerk of the Council or someone later, who copied incorrectly what the Clerk had written. The parish in question was not St. Peter’s Parish but St. John’s Parish. In the year 1693 St. Peter’s Parish was neither in whole or in part in King and Queen County, and the Rev. Mr. Boisseau was never Minister of St. Peter’s]
APPENDICES 619

No. 6.

Att a Councill held att James City y* 25th Mar*n 1693

Present

His Excell'
Ralph Wormely Sec' Edward Hill
William Byrd Hen: Whiteing
John Lear Edm° Jenings
Chr: Wormely Hen: Hartwell
Richard Lee Esq"*

The Vestrey of S* Johns Parish in King & Queen County and the Vestry of S' Peters Parish in New Kent County having petitioned His Excellency that M' Jacob Ware Minister might be inducted into each of their Parishes, His Excell'y Appointed this day to hear what could be offered on either Side, and after hearing all parties in Council, Ordred that the Said Ware be inducted into S' Peters Parish, where he was first Entertained*


No. 7.

M'r. Nicholas Moreau, to the Right Honorable the Lord Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, his Majesty's High Almoner.

Virginia, 12th April, 1697.

My Lord,

After my dutiful respects presented unto your Lordship, I make bold to acquaint you that being landed in these parts of Virginia in August last, and being ready to go for Maryland, wherein your charity had vouchsafed to recommend me to his Excellency Nicholson, I heard such great talk among the Gentlemen of this Country that the said Governor was to come here
to be Governor, that I did resolve to settle here if I could. And
his Excellency Nicholson being here, would say nothing of the
contrary. His Grace of Canterbury has recommended me to
M'. Blair, Commissary, but to no purpose, because the said
Commissary has cast an odium upon himself by his great
worldly concerns, so that I was forced to make use of the com-
mander of the fleet who did recommend me to this Parish
wherein I live now.

Though I think your Lordship is acquainted somewhat with
this Country methinks you shall be glad if I give you some
account of our Indians, who indeed, though illiterate & ignor-
ant, have the best secrets any Physician in Europe might have.
They have taught me how to cure any intermittent fever in
three days' time, and did try it effectual; the whole business
is, to dip a parcel of root in a glass of wine for four and
twenty hours, and the wine so drunk in the morning, fasting,
for 3 days, cureth the feved without return. I have learned
several other things of them of a very great moment, but it
would be too tedious an account for your Lordship. If it
pleaseth God to send me over again in England, I shall be
heartily willing to communicate these secrets to your Lady,
unto whom I make bold to send a small quantity of snake root,
the best sudorific, indeed, and counter poison that nature and
arts can afford. I don't like this Country at all, my Lord,
there are so many inconveniences in it with which I cannot
well agree. Your clergy in these parts are of a very ill example,
no discipline or Canons of the Church are observed. This
Clergy is composed for the most part of Scotchmen, people
indeed so basely educated and so little acquainted with the excel-
licity of their charge and duty, that their lives and conversation
are fitter to make Heathens than Christians. Several Ministers
have caused such high scandals of late, and have raised such
prejudices amongst the people against the Clergy, that hardly
they can be persuaded to take a minister in their parish. As to
me, my Lord, I have got in the very worst parish of Virginia and most troublesome. Nevertheless, I must tell you that I find abundance of good people who are very willing to serve God, but they want good Ministers; ministers that be very pious, not wedded to this world, as the best of them are. God has blest my endeavors so far already that, with his assistance, I have brought to church again two families, who had gone to the Quakers' meeting for three years past, and have baptized one of their Children three years old. This child being christened took my hand and told me: "You are a naughty man, Mr. Minister, you hurt the child with cold water." His father and mother come to church constantly, and were persuaded by me to receive the Holy Communion at Easter day: which they did perform accordingly with great piety and respect. I have another old Quaker 70 years of age who left the Church these 29 years ago, and hope to bring him to church again within few weeks. Lucere et non ardere parvum: ardere et non lucere, hoc Imperfectum est: lucere et ardere, hoc perfectum est: saith St. Bernard. If ministers were such as they ought to be, I dare say there would be no Quakers nor Dissenters. A learned sermon signifies next to nothing without good examples. Longum Iter per praecepta, Breve autem per Exempla; I wish God would put in your mind, my Lord, to send here an eminent Bishop, who by his Piety, charity, and severity in keeping the canons of the Church, might quicken these base ministers, and force them to mind the duty of their charge. Though the whole country of Virginia hath a great respect for my Lord Bishop of London, they do resent an high affront made to their nation, because his Lordship has sent here Mr. Blair a Scotchman, to be commissary, a counsellor, and President of the College. I was once in a great company of Gentlemen, some of them were Counsellors, and they did ask me, "Don't you think there may be in England amongst the English, a clergyman fit to be Commissary and Counsellor and President of our College?"
I have wrote all these things, my Lord, freely, but have said nothing by myself. It was only to acquaint your Lordship how the things are here. The Governor is very well beloved by the whole country, but because his time is over they think of another Governor and do desire earnestly to have his Excel­lency Nicholson, who indeed is a most eminent Governor; and as fit (as said to me, once, your Lorship), to be a Bishop as to be a Governor. If his Excellency was Governor here, and your Lordship would send here a good Bishop, with a severe observa­tion of the Canons of the Church, and eager for the salvation of Souls, there would be a great alteration in the Church. Religion and piety, should flourish presently, and we should be mighty glad and contented. When I do think with myself of Governor Nicholson, I do call him the Right hand of God, the father of the Church, and more, a father of the poor. An eminent Bishop of that same character being sent over here with him, will make Hell tremble and settle the church of England in these parts forever. This work, my Lord, is God's work and if it doth happen that I see a Bishop come over here I will say as St. Bernard said in his Epistle to Eugenius Tertius, hic digitur Dei est. I have been very tedious to your Lord­ship, but God's concerns have brought me to that great boldness. I wish God give you many years to live for the good of his Church, over which that you might preside long will be the constant prayers of, my Lord,

Y" &c., Nich' Moreau*

*Perry, Papers relating to the History of the Church in Virginia, 1650-1776. pp. 29-32.

No. 8.

Saturday December the 14th. 1700

A Petition of Severall Inhabitants of the Upper parts of S' Peters Parijh in the County of New Kent for a Chappel of Eafe
to be built there referred by his Excellency and Council to the Consideration of the House being read. After a Debate thereupon

Ordered That the said Petition be rejected*


No. 9.

[From The Public Record Office, London]

Virginia. List of the Parishes, Tythables, Ministers, ecclesiastical Officers &c in Virginia. Rec'd: 21st Sept'. 1702*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Counties</th>
<th>Parishes</th>
<th>Ministers</th>
<th>Tythables</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>New Kent</td>
<td>Blisland</td>
<td>Jam': Booker</td>
<td>526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>S' Peters</td>
<td></td>
<td>801</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*P. R. O. C. O. 5 1312 N° 38*'

No. 10.

At a Council held at Williamsburgh October y° 1st 1703

Present

His Excellency

Edm° Jenings Sec'' W° Bassett &
Henry Duke Esq''

Upon complaint of the Court of New Kent County setting forth that an information having been presented to that Court by the Churchwardens of S' Peters Parish ag' Elinor Dempsee Servant to John Lightfoot Esq', Notwithstanding the dilligence of their Sheriff to apprehend her and bring her to Justice, She was not to be found, and they fear is detained by the s° Jn° Lightfoot Esq' in contempt of their order;
Ordered, that a copy of the abovesaid compl' be sent to the said Jn* Lightfoot Esq' and that he make answer thereto at y* next meeting of the council*


No. 11.

Tuesday April y° 25th 1704

The Petition of the Churchwardens of St. Peter's parish in New Kent County praying a Division of the said parish was read & Referred to y* consideration of the house of Burgesses*


No. 12.

Tuesday April 25th 1704

"A Petition of the Churchwardens of St. Peter's Parish concerning a Division of the said Parish*  

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia. 1702-1712, p. 49.

No. 13.

Thursday April 27th. 1704

"And upon consideration of the report of the said Committee made upon the Petition of y° Church wardens of St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County praying a Division of the same The House agreed to the report of the Com* viz'  

Resolved That a Bill be prepared for dividing the said Parish according to the said Petition  

Ordered That Mr. Joseph Ffoster and Mr. James Mofs p'pare and bring in the said Bill*  

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia. 1702-1712, p. 55.
No. 14.

Wednesday May the 3rd. 1704

Mr. ffoster reported that the persons to whom it was referred to prepare and bring in a Bill for Dividing S't Peters Parish in New Kent County had prepared the said Bill with he delivered in at the table."

Wednesday May the 3rd. 1704

A Bill for dividing S't. Peters Parish in New Kent County was read the first time

Ordered That the said Bill be read a Second time

[Under the same date as above]

A Bill for dividing S't. Peters Parish in New Kent County was read the second time and some amendments being made therein at the table and twice read—

Ordered That the said Bill be engrossed with the amendments and read a third time*

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia. 1702-1712, pp. 63, 67, and 68.

No. 15.

Friday May the 5th. 1704

An Engrossed Bill Intituled an Act for dividing S't. Peters Parish in New Kent County was read the third time and a small amendment being therein made & thrice read

Resolved. Nemine contra dicente—That the said Bill do pass*

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia. 1702-1712, p. 70.
No. 16.

Tuesday May the 9th. 1704

"An Engrossed Bill intituled an Act for dividing S't. Peters Parish in New Kent County agreed to by the Council without any amendment*

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia. 1702-1712, p. 75.

No. 17.

Friday May the 5th 1704

Present


A bill Ent an act for dividing S' Peters parish in New Kent County*  


No. 18.

Saturday May ye 6th. 1704

An Engrossed bill from the Burgesses Ent an act for dividing S' Peters parish in New Kent County, read the second time, and ordered to be read ye 3rd time*

No. 19.

Munday May the 8th. 1704

An Engrossed bill from the Burgesses Ent an act for dividing S' Peters parish in New Kent County Read the 3d time & past without amendment*


No. 20.

May 12th 1704

An Act for dividing S' Peters parish in New Kent County*

*Legislative Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia. Vol. I, p. 407, where the Act is mentioned as being one of a number of bills submitted to the Governor by the House of Burgesses, after agreement with the Council, for his assent.

No. 21.

At a Generall Assembly begun at her Majestys Royall College of William and Mary adjoyning to the City of Williamsburgh the seventeenth day of March in the second year of the Reign of our Soveraign Lady Ann Queen of England &c. and thence continued by several Prorogations to the 20th. day of April 1704 in the third year of her majests Reign and thence by a Prorogation to meet at her Majesty Queen Anne her Royall Capitol the day following.

An Act for dividing S'. Peters parish in New Kent County

WHEREAS Sundry and divers Inconveniencies attend the Inhabitants of S'. Peters Parish in New Kent County by reason of the largeness of the Extent of the said parish BE IT THEREFORE Enacted by the Govern'. Council and Burgesses of this present generall Assembly and the authority thereof
And It is hereby Enacted that on and after the first day of June next the said parish of S'. Peters be divided into two distinct parishes and that the Division of the said two Parishes be from the mouth of Maccadecun creek, So up the said Creek to M'. John Lewis his mill, thence down the Queens high road to the Rowling road that goeth from Edward Moors to George Turners so along the said road including the said Moor in y" upper parish, thence along the said road to the plantation of John Baughan Senior who is to be in the upper parish thence upon a line between the plantations of Nicholas Lawson and John Sandidge, the said Lawjon to be in the Lower parish and Sandigd in the upper and so upon a streight line to Chickahominy Swamp including Edward Clarks in the upper parish, and that the lower part of the said parish shall remaine and hereafter be called and knowne by the name of S'. Peters parish, and that the upper part of the said parish shall hereafter be called and known by the name of S'. Pauls parish.

And Be it further Enacted that the present Vestry for the said parish of S'. Peters be dissolved and that the freetholders and Houekeepers of S'. Peters parish as it will be after the said Division meet at the Brick Church of the said parish on the first thursday in June next and there choose twelve of the most able and discreet persons of their parish to be vestrymen for their said parish And that the freetholders and Houekeepers of the parish of S'. Pauls meet at the Church of the said parish on the second thursday in June next and there choose twelve of the most able and discreet persons of the parish to be Vestrymen for their said parish which Vestrys So choosen as aforesaid for the said two parishes of S'. Peters and S'. Pauls having taken the othes appointed by Law and Subscribed to be conformable to the Doctrine and discipline of the Church of England shall to all intents and purpojes be deemed and taken to be the vestrys of the said parishes.
And if by badness of weather it shall so happen that the freemen and Housekeepers of the Said parishes or either of them cannot meet and elect vestrymen in prejudice of this Act upon the days herein appointed, then and in such case the freemen and Housekeepers of such parish so failing to meet and elect shall have power to perform the same the next fair day after such failure respectively.

Examined with the original
Test: William Randolph Junr Cl: Ho: Burg.:

*P. R. O. C. O. 5. 1384.

[The above Act appears in Hening (Vol. III, p. 225) by title only. As far as the editor knows, it has never before appeared in print.]

No. 22.

April the 27th 1710

Present

Post Meridiem

The Honr Edmund Jenings Esq' President:
Dudley Digges John Lewis
Henry Duke William Churchill
John Smith Esqr William Byrd Esqr

Whereas Benjamin Goodwin Clerk was upon his arrival in this Country last year received and admitted into the Parish of Wilmington with the full Sallary established by Law, and since that time upon the death of Mr Samuel Grey Minister of S' Peters Parish in New Kent the Parish becoming Vacant the said Benjamin Goodwin hath prevailed with the Vestry to be received as Minister of the Parish of S' Peters with the like allowance of full Sallary, and tho there are diverse Clergymen
lately sent in by my Lord Bishop of London to supply such Vacancys yet the said Benjamin Goodwin not contented with the Sallary of his own Parish of Wilmington pretends still to hold the s" Parish of S' Peters as a plurality, and this being the first instance of pluralities in this Colony M' President was pleased to ask the opinion of the Council whether the same be consistent with the Constitutions of the Country. Whereupon the Council are of [246] opinion that the permitting such pluralities will give great dissatisfaction to the Inhabitants of this Colony not only because it is not possible in two large Parishes for one Minister to discharge (as he ought) the duty of his office in visiting the sick and administering the Sacraments when necessity requires, but as it will likewise prove a very great discouragement to other worthy Clergymen to come into the Country when they understand that the Ministers already settled are suffered to hold plurality of good benefices and none but the meanest Parishes left for them, and therefore it is necessary to put a speedy stop to the unwarranted practice which will draw after it such ill consequences*


No. 23.

In the year 1724 a list of “Queries to be Answered” was sent by the Bishop of London to each Minister of the Established Church in Virginia. The substance of the replies made by the Rev. Henry Collings, Minister of St. Peters Parish, was as follows:

That he had been in the Plantations [i.e., Virginia] as a Missionary one year and nine months; (2) that he had never had any other church, that he had been a schoolmaster and had taught the free school at West Tanfield in Yorkshire and had been curate of the Rev*. M'. Hutchinson, Rector of that
parish; (3) that he had been duly licensed by the Bishop of London to officiate as a Missionary in Virginia; (4) that he had not been inducted; (5) that he was ordinarily resident in the parish; (6) that the parish was about 20 miles in extent and contained 204 families more or less; (7) that there were no Infidels that were freemen, but that there were a great many Negro bond slaves, some of whom were suffered by their respective masters to be baptised and to attend on divine service, but others not; (8) that Divine Service was performed in the church every Lord's Day, and that commonly 170 or 180 souls attended; (9) that the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper was administered three times in the year, and that on each occasion there were 40 or 50 communicants; (10) that he had as yet done no catechising in the parish, the youth of the parish, through long disuse and neglect of his predecessors, being incapable of receiving that instruction, but that he intended, God willing, to begin catechising in Lent; (11) that all things were duly disposed and provided in the church for the decent and orderly performance of Divine Service; (12) that his salary was paid in Tobacco, 16,000. weight per annum, that might be worth £80. sterling more or less; (13) that he had a house and glebe, which he had let for £6.5 per annum; (14) that his house was kept in good repair at the expense of the parishioners; (15) that he had but the one cure; (16) that there were in the parish no public schools, but some private schools, in which children were taught to read, write &c; (17) that there was no parochial library*

*Perry, Papers relating to the History of the Church in Virginia, 1650-1776. pp. 268-270.
No. 24.

Mr. Lang to the Bishop of London

(Extract)

St. Peter’s, New Kent County
on Pamunkie River, Virginia.

February 7th 1725/6.

My Lord, the short space, and time I have lived here, has not as yet given me such experience as is requisite towards giving your Lordship an exact account of the State of Religion in those parts; but what has occurred to my observation, I shall in all humility and with due reverence offer to your Lordship, out of no other view, than to have the honor of Direction from you how to behave as may lead most to the preservation of Unity and advantage of the Gospel. I observe the people here generally very Zealous for our Holy Church as it is established in England; So that (except some few inconsiderable Quakers), there’s Scarce any dissenting from our communion; and yet at the same time they are supinely ignorant in the very principles of Religion, and very debauch’t in Morals. This I apprehend is owing to the general neglect of the Clergy, in not taking pains to instruct youth in the fundamentals of Religion, or to examine people come to years of discretion, before they are admitted to partake of Church privileges. I have already with Terror observed some upon a death bed, others on a sick bed though requiring to have the holy Sacrament of the Supper administer’d; So wofully ignorant, that upon examination and tryall they could not rehearse the Articles of Our Christian Faith, nor the Lord’s prayer and Commandments, nor give any solid account of the nature and use of the holy Sacrament. Others offer to come to the Lord’s table on Christmas day, whom I discovered to live in incest as Married persons: these are very trying instances and very deplorable blindness.
Some people are fond of bringing their Negroe Servants to Baptism, how soon they are capable to rehearse the Creed, Lord's Prayer & Commandm', and yet these live together afterwards in common without marriage or any other Christian decency's as the pagan Negroes do who never were entered into the Church Membership. Those who stand Godfathers and Godmothers for Children at their Baptism are extremely ignorant and never mind the solemn engagements nor can they endure to be instructed or catechiz'd so as to improve in knowledge and understanding.

There are few Ministers in the Colony (as I'm informed), who take any pains in catechising youth at church, or who ever preach or read prayers more as once of a Sunday.

The great Cause of all which I humbly conceive to be in the Clergy, the sober part being Slothfull & negligent; and others so debauched that they are the foremost & most bent in all manner of vices. Drunkenness is the Common Vice and brings with in other indecencies which among the ignorant creates disrespect to the character, and indifferency in matters of Religion. I shall only hint at a little of the great deal which I have undoubted authority to believe; were I charged and Commanded by your Lordship I could name the men and discant upon their vices, and the Witnesses of their Lewdness and debauches. How dreadful is it to think that men authorized by the Church to preach repentance and forgiveness through Christ should be first in the very sin which they reprove? This is an infallible means to keep people in Infidelity and Impenitence and to sooth them on to destruction.

There's in this parish, one Jacob Poindexter who has, in a seeming marry'd relation, lived with his Brother's widow above 7 years & has several Children by her; one had (in the Colony), a child by his own Sister.

One John Doran in this parish keeps another man's wife, avowedly as his Concubine although he was several years mar-
ried to her own sister. Adultery & fornication seem here but venial in respect of what they ought to be judged. These are few instances whereby I plead your Lordship’s advice how to behave since it wounds my Conscience to see and know Sinners go on without chceque and rebuke and see no way of redress so as to vindicate our Holy Religion from consenting to such wickedness while the same is tolerated.

How far the power and authority granted in former times has been used I cannot tell, but there is at present an absolute necessity for your Lordship’s exerting yourself for suppressing those practices which are so directly opposite to the Christian precepts and progress of the Gospel.

I humbly entreat your Lordship’s advice how to behave so as to be of service in the Church, and to merit your Lordship’s approbation. I shall be able shortly to give more exact account of several things and will forever endeavour to approve myself worthy of your Lordship’s Countenance as being with greatest respect. May it please your Lordship,

Your Lordship’s most obedient
most faithful & devoted Son & Servant,

John Lang

P. S. If your Lordship will honor me with any commands a letter under covert of M’. William Robertson in Williamsburgh will come safe, letters are apt to miscarry after they are sent ashore & frequently broke open, but directed as above cannot miscarry, M’. Robertson being Naval Officer in York River & gets all letters very soon and safe and is a very honest man.*

No. 25.

Thursday, February 8, 1727

A petition of sundry Inhabitants of that part of the parish of St. Peters, which was formerly a part of the dissolved parish of Wilmington, whose names are thereunto subscribed, praying that a Chappel of Eafe may be built in the s'd parish convenient to the Inhabitants of that part of the parish.

Also a petition of sundry Inhabitants of that part of the parish of Blifland which was formerly a part of the s'd dissolved parish of Wilmington, praying that that part of the parish may be united to the parish of the St. Peters, were severally presented to the House & read.

Resolved, That the Jaid Petitions be Rejected. ———*  


No. 26.

In the year 1729, New Kent County contained 97,325 acres of land and 1,364 tithables. The Sheriff was Wm. Kenny. The Coroners were John Scott and Rich' Richardson. The Burgesses were Rich' Richardson and John Bacon. The Justices of the Peace were John Scott, John Sclater, Charles Lewis, William Macon, Nich'. Aldersey, William Kenney, Rich' Richardson, Thomas Bray, Ebenezer Adams, Thomas Massie. Quorum—William Morris, Joseph foster, Robert Lewis, John Otey, Charles Massie, Wm. Makain. The County Clerk was John Thornton. The Parishes were Blisland, with Daniel Taylor as Minister, and S'. Peters, with M'. Mossum as Minister. The County Surveyor was John Syme. The County Lieutenant was John Carter Esq'*

No. 27.

Tuesday, September 17, 1734

Resolved that all Notes of the Warehouses hereafter mentioned shall pass in payment of Public Dues, in the Counties hereafter respectively mentioned: That is to say

New Kent Notes, in St. Peter’s Parish, in James-City.*

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1727-1740, p. 203.

No. 28.

M’ Dawson to the Bishop of London

(Extract)

William & Mary, July 27, 1750

My Lord,

Seven meeting houses situated in 5 counties have been licensed by the General Court for M’ Samuel Davies. In these counties there are eight ministers of the established Church. The Justices of New Kent County lately granted him a license to have a meeting House in St. Peter’s Parish, but their order has been superseded by the General Court, it being judged that this affair is not within the jurisdiction of County Courts.

Wm. Dawson*

*Perry, Papers relating to the History of the Church in Virginia, 1650-1776. p. 366.

No. 28.

In a letter headed “W” and Mary Col, Virg’, Aug. 16th, 1751,” and written by Commissary Wm Dawson, of Virginia, to the Bishop of London, occurs the following paragraph:
"The inclosed petition was not presented to the assembly, several Members being of opinion that they were restrained by the Toleration act from granting relief, and indeed, at that time I could not do anything in the affair, having been very long confined by a dangerous illness"*

*Perry, Papers relating to the History of the Church in Virginia, 1650-1776, pp. 379-381. The "enclosed petition" above referred to is given under the heading "Address to Burgesses," on pp. 381-383. It is signed by the following five ministers and in the order given: D Mossom, Pat. Henry, John Brunskill, John Robertson, and Rob' Barrett. The petitioners beg that the law entitled "Ministers to be Inducted" be put in force against the Presbyterians to the end that dissent may come to an end in Virginia. This petition was directed primarily against the Rev. Mr. Samuel Davies and his adherents. It is to be noted that Mr. Mossom was Minister of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent; Mr. Henry, of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover; Mr. Brunskill, of St. Margaret's Parish, Caroline; Mr. Robertson, of St. John's Parish, King William; and Mr. Barrett, of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover.

No. 29.

M’. Dawson to the Bishop of London
Will’n & Mary College, July 23, 1753

I should not have troubled your Lordship at this time with any thing relating to M’. Davies (as my brother has writ fully upon that subject), had he not last June, notwithstanding the 7 meeting houses situated in 5 different Counties already licensed for himself & his assistant M’. Todd, applied to have a meeting house in St. Peter’s Parish, the place formerly licensed by the justices of New Kent, but their order Superceded by the general Court. However the Gov’t. and council positively refused him.

Tho’ Dawson*

*Perry, Papers relating to the History of the Church in Virginia, 1650-1776, p. 407.
No. 30.

Tuesday, the 20th of March, 32 Geo. II. 1759

A Petition of sundry Inhabitants of the Parish of St. Peter, in the County of New Kent, complaining of many illegal and oppressive Proceedings of the Vestry of the said Parish; and praying, that the same may be dissolved, was presented to the House and read.

Ordered, That the said Petition be referred to the Committee of Propositions and Grievances; that they do examine into the Matter thereof, and report the same, with their Opinion thereupon, to the House.*


No. 31.

Tuesday, the 27th of March, 32 Geo. II. 1759

Mr. Charles Carter, from the Committee of Propositions and Grievances, reported, That the Committee had had under their Consideration the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of the Parish of Saint Peter, in the Counties of New Kent and James City, praying the Vestry of the said Parish may be dissolved, to them referred, and had come to a Resolution thereupon, which he read in his Place, and then delivered in at the Table, where the same was again twice read, an agreed to by the House, as follows:

Resolved, That the said Petition be rejected*

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1758-1761, p. 110.

No. 32.

[The following item is a transcript of a fragment (8¾ by 4¾ inches) of a sheet of manuscript. The paper is written...]

---

No. 30.

Tuesday, the 20th of March, 32 Geo. II. 1759

A Petition of sundry Inhabitants of the Parish of St. Peter, in the County of New Kent, complaining of many illegal and oppressive Proceedings of the Vestry of the said Parish; and praying, that the same may be dissolved, was presented to the House and read.

Ordered, That the said Petition be referred to the Committee of Propositions and Grievances; that they do examine into the Matter thereof, and report the same, with their Opinion thereupon, to the House.*


No. 31.

Tuesday, the 27th of March, 32 Geo. II. 1759

Mr. Charles Carter, from the Committee of Propositions and Grievances, reported, That the Committee had had under their Consideration the Petition of sundry Inhabitants of the Parish of Saint Peter, in the Counties of New Kent and James City, praying the Vestry of the said Parish may be dissolved, to them referred, and had come to a Resolution thereupon, which he read in his Place, and then delivered in at the Table, where the same was again twice read, an agreed to by the House, as follows:

Resolved, That the said Petition be rejected*

*Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1758-1761, p. 110.

No. 32.

[The following item is a transcript of a fragment (8¾ by 4¾ inches) of a sheet of manuscript. The paper is written...]

---
Convention

At a Meeting of y° Clergy held [Wednes: Oct: 30 1754]

Resolv'd y°. y°. Thanks of y° Clerg[y
for his Serm: & y°. he be desir[y
Resolvd una: y°. his Majest[y
by y°. Com: in his Charge. & y°.[
draw up y°. Addre[s. & y° it cons[y
M°. Mojsom M° Com: Dawson
M°. Thacker M° Dixon
[ ]' Willis
[ ] Stuart
M°. Mackay
Res: Una: y°. y°. an Ad: be [
it consist of y°. fol: Pers:
viz M°. Com D°*
M° Thompson
M° Scot
M° Graham
M° Dougia]s M° Davis
M° White° & M° Stuart°
M° Marye
Resol: y°. an Ad: be pres: to y°
of y°. fol: Per: or any 4 of y° viz
[ ]' Camm. M° Warrington. M° Robinson

*Note: These names have been scratched through with a pen.—C.
G. C.
No. 33.

[The following item is a transcript of a double sheet of manuscript (four pages), 18 3/8 by 14 5/8 inches, from a St. Peter's Parish Vestry Book, evidently the long ago lost continuation of the herein published Vestry Book. The first date that appears is Sep. 29, 1769, the preceding entries forming a part of the vestry minutes of the spring meeting of that same year, or, if—as seems more likely—at this period there was being held regularly only one vestry meeting a year, and that in the autumn, then of the September meeting of 1768. Between pages 2 and 3 of the sheet there is a gap in the record extending from Sep. 29, 1770 to a date not more than a year prior to that of the vestry meeting held Sep. 29, 1779, or at least eight years.

This double sheet is one of a number of original documents in a portfolio marked "VIRGINIA MISC. RELIGIOUS 1606-1772" in the Manuscript Department of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.]

M'. Izard Wilkinson & M'. William Clayton are Appoin[ ] Church Wardens for the Insuing Year

M'. Geo. Webb & Rich'. Allen Ju'. are Appointed [ ] Collectors for the Insuing Year, they giving Bond with Suf- ficient Security to the Wardens for y' due Performance

M'. Stephen F. Hoomes is Chosen a Vestry man in y'
Ro[ ] Cap' Rich'. Littlepage Gen'. Dec.d

Izard Wilkinson \[Ch Wardens \]
Wm. Clayton

James Semple. Minist[ ]
John Parke
Ambrose Dudley
Jef[e Scott
Wm. Vaughan
Lewis Webb
Rob' Bowis

R[ ]d by James Morijs Clk of the Ch & Ves[ ]
THE OLD SMOKE-HOUSE AT "MARENGO"

NOTE

"Marengo," on the Pamunkey above Black Creek, was one of several plantations owned by members of the Webb family of New Kent from a period prior to the Revolutionary War until the middle of the 19th century or later. In 1874 it was acquired by the late Judge Roger Gregory, of "Elsing Green," King William County, and is now the property of his daughter, Mrs. Roger Taylor Gregory.

This picture of the Old Smoke-house at "Marengo" is from a photograph taken by the editor in October, 1936.
NOTE

Among the several homesteads of the Webb family of New Kent County, "stately Hampstead," overlooking the valley of the Pamunkey between Matadiquin Creek and Black Creek, was the handsomest. On the lawn at "Hampstead" stands the Old Office, a building evidently much older than the Mansion, which was erected by Conrad Webb in 1830. "Hampstead" is now the property of Mrs. W. J. Wallace.

This picture of the Old Office at "Hampstead" is from a photograph taken by the editor in October, 1936.
A Vestry held for S' Peters Parish Sep'. 29th. 1769

Present The Rev*. M*. James Semple Minister
M*. John Parke
M*. Izard Wilkinson  
M*. Lewis Webb
M*. Wm. Clayton  
M*. Wm. Vaughan
Ch Wardens  
M*. Rob'. Bowis
M*. Wm. Majsie

S'. Peters Parish

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£</th>
<th>S</th>
<th>D</th>
<th>ll Tob°.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To [ ] Rev*. M*. James Semple his Salary to this day</td>
<td>16000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] sk &amp; Shrinkage on D°.</td>
<td>1280</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] James Morijs's Salary 1800 ll Tob°. @ 2°.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] dw* Bettis for being Sexton 1000 ll Tob°. @ 2°.</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] Alice Heath for washing the Ch: Linn</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] D°. for keeping Ben: Crump</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] D°. for keeping Mary Goddard</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] Tho*. Binns for keeping Mary Major</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] Eliz* Crump for Plumley towards her support</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] Sus* Mojs for keeping Cha*. Gooding</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] Wm Drake for his wife's keeping Henry Pernal</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] Sarah Crump for Sam: Linsey</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[ ] the Ch. Wardens for the Use of Henry Francis</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Eliz*. Pearson towards her Support</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Recipient</td>
<td>Description</td>
<td>Amount</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W. M.</td>
<td>for y* Use of y* Widow Majsie</td>
<td>5168</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>£ 7564 1728</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Turn Over</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Illance brought over</td>
<td>7564 1728</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>J.les Bolton for keeping James Brooker</td>
<td>1134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jeo. Newton for keeping John Waters &amp; Burying him</td>
<td>1154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ch: Wardens for the use of Sarah Barker</td>
<td>1134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>D°. for Henry Ritchardson</td>
<td>2-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>D°. for Martha Chappell</td>
<td>2-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Judith Martin for keeping John Wichery</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to Adams &amp; Underwood's Acc°</td>
<td>11141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>W. Brown for Keeping John Williams &amp; burying D°</td>
<td>226</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Izard Wilkinson for keeping Mary Austin</td>
<td>218</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Brooker for keeping Jane Ritchardson</td>
<td>1134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Crump for a Levy Last year</td>
<td>42</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Thomson for D°.</td>
<td>42</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Millinton Dixton for keeping Sam: Jeffers</td>
<td>210</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tob°. Levy'd to be sold by the Ch: Wardens</td>
<td>12000</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>£1074 29280</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To the Collector @ 6 ½ C'.

1757

By 1429 Tithes @ 22 ½ of Tob’. $ Poll

31037

31438

Depositum [ ]lect’ ha[ ]d’s

401

Edw’. Bailey is Appointed Sexton in room of [ ]

M’. Geo. Webb is Appointed Collector for the insuing Year he [ ]iving Bond & Security to the Ch: Wardens

M’. W’. Clayton & M’. W’. Majzie are Appointed Ch: Wardens, for the Insuing Year


James Semple Mi[ ]ster
John Parke
W’. Vaughan
Lewis Webb
Izard Wilkinson
Rob’t. Bowis

Recorded by James Morijs Clk Ch: & Vestry

At at a Vestry held Sep’. 29th 1770 for S’. Peters Parish

Present
The Rev’. M’. James Semple Min[ ]
William Macon Je’n.
William Vaughan
Lewis Webb
Rob’t. Bowis
Geo. Webb
The Vestry takeing into Consideration the state of the poor and [ ] For them at the Last levy are of Opinion that from the Great Ris[ ] Have taken since that levy it is ne[sic]cerry to make Some Further [ ] They do accordingly Levy the Following Sum's for Each of them [ ] Is Levied in the Said Last Levy Viz.

To Mary Freeman For the Support of her two Children

To Alice Heath [ ]

To John Clark [ ]

To Sarah Hewlett For the Support of her Children £ [ ]

To the Collector 6 3/4 C. For Collecting £108||10||0 £ [ ]

And the Collector is Order'd to Collect From Each tithable Person in this Parish th[ ] 2/0 or 6 Pound of Tob" Over and Above the Sum of 2/0 or 6 Pound of Tob". Which is [ ] to be Collected By the last levy making in the Whole For Each Tithable the sum [ ] Four Shillings or twelve Pounds of Tob", and Comply with this Further Levey a[ ] Account with the next Vestry for the Ballance if any that will Remain in his hand [ ]

William Clayton   Edwin Waddill
Robert Bowis       John Hopkins
John Armistead    John Lacy
George B. Poindexter Franc'. Foster & Josiah Holt Gen'.

Vestrymen

Recorded By Joseph Parkinson Clerk to the Vestry
At A Vestry Held for S'. Peters Parish this 29th Sep't. 1779

Present

William Clayton
William Majsie
John Hopkins
George B. Poindexter Gen't. of y'. Vestry
Edwin Waddill
John Lacy
& Johniah Holt

the day Brought from the other Side £ S d

Son for Keeping Jane Richardson || 10|| 0|| 0

His Support & Wife || 60|| 0|| 0

For Mary Trumon's Child (John) || 25|| 0|| 0

For Keeping Ann Austin & Finding Cloths || 51|| 0|| 0

and For Keeping Ann Austin two months & Half || 6|| 5|| 0

For Keeping Sarah Laffoon to this day || 40|| 0|| 0

Apperson For Keeping John Apperson and Burying Him || 81|| 6|| 1

Waddill For Pair Shoes For D'. || 4|| 0|| 0

Tucker For Keeping Tho'. Scrugs and Finding Cloth's || 76|| 4|| 0

ditus Howle for Keeping & Finding Frederick Giddens || 60|| 0|| 0

Linsey His Ballance For Keeping & Finding Lotsey morgan Dd:\n
28|| 0|| 9

Umpes For Keeping absolam Barnett & Finding Cloths || 50|| 0|| 0

Howle For Burying William Anderson || 7|| 0|| 0
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Majsie for Making Coffin for Dr.</td>
<td>£ 5 0 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janer Paslay for Keeping &amp; Burying Mooring Macdugle</td>
<td>£ 34 10 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ies Waddil for Digging Her grave &amp;c</td>
<td>£ 2 10 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seph Parkinson as Clerk of the Vestry to this day</td>
<td>£ 540 15 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collector for Collecting £ 560 15 10</td>
<td>£ 560 15 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>@ 6 6 C</td>
<td>£ 33 12 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By 1328 Tithes @ 9s 0 6 Tith</td>
<td>£ 594 8 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ballance in the Collector's Hands</td>
<td>£ 597 12 0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Ordered
That the Collector or Church Wardens collect from each Tithable Person in this parish 9s 0 6 Tob at the option of the Payer.

In Hopkins returned his account for the deposit of money for the years 18 and 1779 and paid the Ballance due thereon to Elisabeth Warren. By order of the Church Wardens.
John Lacy & Gen'. are appointed Church wardens for the
Franc'. Foster] Coming year

William Clayt[ ]
William Ma[ ]
George B. Pondexter
John Hopkins
Edwin Waddill
John Lacy
Josiah Holt

[ ]J[ ]P[ ]ki[ ]lk to the Ch: [ ] Vestry

No. 34

[The following item is a transcript of a single sheet of manuscript (two pages), 14½ by 9½ inches, from a St. Peter's Parish Vestry Book, evidently the long ago lost continuation (Vol. 2. or,—in view of the size of the sheet—more probably Vol. 3.) of the herein published Vestry Book. The three sets of names following the first three of the four sets of entries are in each case autograph signatures. The minutes are for the years 1791[?], 1792, 1793[?], and 1794.

This single sheet is one of a number of original documents in a portfolio marked "VIRGINIA MISC. RELIGIOUS 1606-1772" in the Manuscript Department of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.]

Resolv'd that Will. H. Macon, & Will [ ]hamberlayne
be allow'd for their Service rendered towards repairs of
the Church Thirty Shillings—

That Geo. B. Poind[e[ ] & Edwin Waddill be allowd
for their perportion for the said services the sum of fifty
Shillings. & that Ben. Crump be allow'd for his perportion thereof the sum of twenty Shillings And they & such other Subscribers who may produce receipts to the Commijsion appointed for the Collection of the monies subscribed, for such repairs shall be allowd the amount of such Services & receipts ag'. their respective Subscriptions

William Hopkins
Edwin Waddill
Sam'. Apperson
Edm'. Parke
W'. Chamberlayne
Geo. B. Poindexter
W'. Macon
Lyddal Wilkinson
Ben' Crump
Jos. Foster
W'. Dandridge

At a meeting of the Vestry of S'. Peters Parish in the Vestry room thereof on Wednesday the 24th: day of Octo-ber. A. D. 1792

Present
George B. Poindexter
W'. H. Macon
Bened' Crump
Jos: Foster
and Rob'. Bowis

W'. Hopkins
Will'. Dandridge
Samuel Apperson
Edm'. Parke

It being signified to the Vestry that M'. Edwin Waddill one of the Vestrymen for the said Parish, from his very ill state of health found it inconvenient to act any longer in that capacity was desirous of resigning his said office—M'. Armistead [ ] of the said Parish is therefore upon being nominated appoint in his room

William Hopkins
W': Dandridge
Sam' Apperson
Rob' Bowis
Edm'. Parke
Geo. B. Poindexter
W'. Macon
Ben' Crump
Jos. Foster
at the Vestry room aforesaid—M'. Rob'': Bowis one of the Vest[ ] men of the said Parish—having personally signified his desire to resign his said office—M'. Nath': Littleton Savage, being nominated is accordingly appointed in his room

Wm. Hopkins  Geo. B. Poindexter
Ben' Crump  Jos. Foster
WH Macon  Wm. Dandridge
Sam'l Apperson
Edm'd Parke

At a meeting of the Vestry of S'. Peters parish in the Parish Church. on Wednesday the 14th: day of May Anno Dom. 1794

Present
William H Macon  William Dandridge
Benedict Crump  Edmund Parke
Joseph Foster  Will'. Chamberlayne
& Nath'. L. Savage

It appearing to the Vestry that the account of William Baily for Work done by him towards repairing the Glebe buildings belonging to the said Parish has not yet been paid. and that there are monies due from Henry Finch for the rent of the said Glebe for the last year— It is ordered that William H. Macon & Will'. Chamberlayne. do examine & settle the account of the said Baily—and that out of the monies so due from the said Finch if sufficient for that purpose—they do cause him to be paid the sum due together with a reasonable Interest thereon. & if that money be not sufficient. that the balance do re-
main to be satisfied as early as possible. out of any future Rents which may accrue the same Gentlemen are also authorised to settle the amount of the rent to be given for the said Glebe for the present year & that they do cause the said Finch who still remains the tenant thereon to give Bond & Security for the due payment thereof at the end of the said year—and they are also authorised at the expiration of the present year—to rent the said place by setting it up to the highest bidder. from year to year until the farther order of the Vestry—and they have likewise power to call upon James P[ ]er. now holding & cultivating a part of the lands belonging to the said Glebe for the value of the rent thereof during the time he has already had it & also to settle with him the value & take of him Security for the rent of the said land for the present year & to rent the same to him or others after the expiration of

No. 35

[The following item is a transcript of a single sheet of manuscript (15 by 12½ inches) written on both sides. The handwriting of the words marsh, Dead (generally in parentheses), no vote Sold to W. Vaiden, and M. W. Dead (in parentheses) and of the names Robert (following Pitt), Sherman M Duke, and Brasuse [?] Williams is different from that of the rest of the paper. In the case of the John Sherman whose name is marked by an asterisk, the name John was first written; then the word John was scratched through with a pen and the word Mi was written before it. The back of the sheet (page 2) was only slightly more than half written on (2½ columns as compared with 4 columns on page 1.) and in the blank space appears the endorsement, “List of the Freeholders in Saint Peters Parish.” The paper is undated, but the date of writing could probably be arrived
THE MANSION HOUSE AT "POPLAR GROVE" (OR "THE FERRY")

NOTE

This picture of the Mansion House at “Poplar Grove” as it appears today shows the north and west fronts of the building. The western half of the building, including two of the three windows on the north side, is believed to be part of the original house, which was the home of Richard Chamberlayne, and most probably of his father, William Chamberlayne, before him. “Poplar Grove” is now the property of Mr. Frank V. Baldwin of New York City.

It was in the Mansion House of “Poplar Grove,” tradition says, that George Washington first met his future wife, Martha Dandridge Custis, widow of Col. Daniel Parke Custis, of the “White House.” “Poplar Grove” (or “The Ferry,” as it was formerly called) and the “White House” are adjoining plantations on the Pamunkey.
at by a study of the herein published Register, particular attention being given the entries recording deaths. What the check marks (✓) following most of the names mean, the editor does not know.

This single sheet is one of a number of original documents in a portfolio marked "VIRGINIA MISC. RELIGIOUS 1606-1772" in the Manuscript Department of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Status</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Apperson ✓ marsh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo. Apperson ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Atkinson ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Armistead ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Austin ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Austin ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Apperson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich*s. Allen ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bailey ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Bailey ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fidkin Barker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Bolton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bacon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anselmn Bailey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam 1. Bailey (Dead)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas B[</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Bowis ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W&quot;. B. Browne ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Clayton ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam 1. Chappel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarkson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich*s. Chamberlayne ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dex* Clopton no vote Sold)</td>
<td>W. Vaiden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Clopton ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W&quot;. Clopton ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waldng* Clopton ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cooper ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W&quot;. Clopton G.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich<em>s. Crump Sen</em> ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich<em>s. Crump Jun</em> ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Crump ✓ (M. W. Dead)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartle[ ] Crump ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Crittenden ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich*s Crump (Gent)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joel Christian</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ben* Crump ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W&quot;. Christian</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Christian</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Dicke ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will&quot;. Douglas ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milling* Dixon ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ed* Dollard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wal* Daniel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam 1. DuVal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. C. Danzie ✓</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
W. C. Dennett ✓
W. Daingerf. ✓
Robert Ellyson
Jerrard Ellyson
John Ellyson
Tho'. Ellyson
Wm. Ellyson
Gid. Ellyson
Fra'. Foster ✓
John Ferris
Wm. Finch
John Finch
Sam'. Firth ✓
Ed'. Firbush ✓
Geo. Firbush ✓
Dom. Goocher
John Glenn
David Goddin
Isha Green ✓
Cro. Graves ✓
Wm. Holt ✓
Jos. Higgins
Na[ ]
W. Hatton
John Howle. D.
John Howle B.
Ep'. Howle
Wm. Hillard ✓
Martin Hewlet
Austin Hewlet
Wm. Hewlet
Geo. Heath
Mic'. Hillard (Dead)
Benskin Hillard ✓
John Hopkins ✓
Wm. Hopkins ✓
Walter Hopkins ✓
John Harris
David Harris
Nathan Johnson ✓
Robert Johnson ✓
Wm. Johnson
Dan'. Jameson ✓
David Johnson
Wm. Leonard ✓
Abra. Lewis ✓
Dan'. Lyon
John Lacy ✓
Wm. Lacy ✓
Cha'. Lemay (Dead)
David Lem[ ]
Wm. Moon
Wm. Macon ✓
Wm. Majsie ✓
Nath. Majsie
Peter Majsie ✓
Tho'. Majsie ✓
Rob'. Martin
Tho'. Martin
Wm. McKinzie
Absalom Meanly
APPENDICES

John Meanly ✓
Arch. Meanly ✓
James Mojs ✓
Rich'. Meaux ✓
John Meaux ✓
Wm. Meaux ✓
Sam'. Mojs (Dead)
Edw'. Morgan ✓
James Martin ✓
Wm. Marston ✓
John Marston ✓
Wm. Morris ✓
Wm. Mojs
Cha'. Netherland ✓
Nixon
John Otey ✓
John Pinchback Dead
Jona. Patteson ✓
Geo. Parke
John Poindexter j'. ✓
Jacob Pergerson ✓
Wm. Poindexter Sen'. ✓
Wm. Poindexter Jun'. ✓
Geo. Poindexter ✓
Rob'. Pollard ✓
Henry Pearson ✓
John Pearson ✓
Callam Parish ✓
Rich'. Pike ✓
†Geo. Pitt Robert

Cha'. Pearson ✓
Jack Power
James Quarles j'.
Quiggins

Continued

Edw'. Morgan ✓
James Martin ✓
Wm. Marston ✓
John Marston ✓
Wm. Morris ✓
Wm. Mojs
Cha'. Netherland ✓
Nixon
John Otey ✓
John Pinchback Dead
Jona. Patteson ✓
Geo. Parke
John Poindexter j'. ✓
Jacob Pergerson ✓
Wm. Poindexter Sen'. ✓
Wm. Poindexter Jun'. ✓
Geo. Poindexter ✓
Rob'. Pollard ✓
Henry Pearson ✓
John Pearson ✓
Callam Parish ✓
Rich'. Pike ✓
†Geo. Pitt Robert

*See general note preceding this "List of Freeholders."—C. G. C.
†The name "Geo Pitt" was first written. Later the "Geo." was partially erased, and the name "Robert" was written in after "Pitt."—C. G. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jos. Sherman</td>
<td>Geo. Wilkinson ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rob' Sharp</td>
<td>Geo. Wilkinson j' ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherman M. Duke ✓</td>
<td>Wm. Wilkinson ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam'. Tompkins ✓</td>
<td>Matt. Wilkinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich' Tyree j' ✓</td>
<td>Cha'. Word ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho'. Tyree ✓</td>
<td>James Wilsford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Talman</td>
<td>Geo. Webb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Turner</td>
<td>Lewis Webb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Vaiden ✓</td>
<td>Foster Webb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jos. Vaiden ✓</td>
<td>Wm. Webb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jer. Vaiden ✓</td>
<td>Cha'. Waddil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jul'. Vaiden</td>
<td>Marston Williams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tim. Vaughan ✓</td>
<td>Brazuse[?] Williams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Vaughan ✓</td>
<td>Jas. Underwood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Vaughan ✓</td>
<td>Ab. Howle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Vaiden ✓</td>
<td>Wm. Ladd (Dead)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Vaiden ✓</td>
<td>Jos. Ladd ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Waddil</td>
<td>Isaac Pakens [?] ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho'. Waddil ✓</td>
<td>Nich' Go[ ]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin Waddil ✓</td>
<td>John Strange ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Waddil Ju'</td>
<td>Ed' Bailey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iz'. Wilkinson</td>
<td>Wm. Barkwell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Wilkinson ✓</td>
<td>Tho'. Barkwell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Morris ✓</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Thompson ✓</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

List of the Freeholders

in

Saint Peters Parish
No. 36

[The following is a transcript of the inscription on a tombstone (long, flat slab) originally placed over graves in the Littlepage family burying-ground at "Cumberland" (St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County) on the Pamunkey river below New Kent Court House, and recently moved up to St. Peter's Churchyard in the same county.]

Here Lyeth Interr'd the Body of
Frances the Daughter of
M' Will and M'' Eliz Chamberlayne
Who Departed this Life the 17th day
of November 1722 Aged 30 days
Also the Body of Ann Chamberlayne
Who departed this Life the 8th day of
October 1725 Aged one Year
6 months and 25 days
The following is a transcript of the inscription on the tablet, to the memory of William Chamberlayne, on the south wall (near the east end) of St. Peter's Church, New Kent County.

M S

Near this place lyes interred ye
Body of Mr. William Chamberlayne
Late of this Parish Mercht.

Descended of an ancient & Worthy Family
in the County of Hereford.

He married Elizabeth ye eldest Daughter
of Richard Littlepage of this County,
by whom he has left issue three Sons,
Edward Pye, Thomas & Richard.
& two Daughters, Mary & Elizabeth.

Ob: 2 Augst. 1736 Aetat 36

Hoc Marmor exiguum summi amoris
Monumentum posuit Conjux moestissima.

1737

Also Ann Kidly Born Sense
Her Father's Decease

M. Sidnell Bristol fecit.
No. 38.

[The following is the wording, according to Meade, *Old Churches*, Vol. 2, p. 460, of the inscription on the tablet, to the memory of the Rev. David Mossom, on the inner wall of the robing room on the north side of St. Peter's Church, New Kent County. At present (1937) the tablet is in a very mutilated condition, and it is practically impossible to make out all the words.]

THE REV. DAVID MOSSOM'S EPITAPH ON HIS TOMBSTONE, AT ST. PETER'S CHURCH, NEW KENT.

M.S.

REVERENDUS David Mossom prope Jacet,
Collegii St Joannis Cantabrigiae olim Alumnus,
Hujus Parochiae Rector Annos Quadraginta.
Omnibus Ecclesiae Anglicaee Presbyteriis
Inter Americanos Ordine Presbyteratus Primus;
Literaturae Paucis Secundus
Qui tandem Senio et Moerore confectus
Ex variis rebus arduis quas in hac vita perpessus est,
Mortisq; in dies memor, ideo virens et valens,
Sibi hunc sepulturae locum posuit et elegit,
Uxoribus Elizabetha et Maria quidem juxta sepultis
Ubi requiescat, donec resuscitatus ad vitam Eternam
Per Jesum Christum salvatorem nostrum,
Qualis erat, indicant illi quibus bene notus
Superstiles

Non hoc sepulchrale saxum
Londini Natus 25 Martii 1690
Obiit 4° Jan'°. 1767.
No. 39

[Among the Colonial parishes of Virginia, St. Peter’s has the distinction of having been the birthplace of one of the best-known of the Virginia Clergy of the later Colonial period, the Rev. Devereux Jarratt, long the minister of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County, Virginia. This clergyman in his old age compiled a short narrative of his life in the form of a series of letters to his friend, the Rev. John Coleman. The letters were written between 1794 and 1796, some five or six years before the death of their author at the age of 68, and were first published in 1806.

In Mr. Jarratt’s first letter, written in 1794, appears the following account of his birth and early years in New Kent County, which gives a vivid picture of middle-class life in a Virginia parish thirty to forty years before the outbreak of the Revolution.]

I was born in New Kent, a county in Virginia, about 25 miles below Richmond, on January 6th, 1732-3, O. S. I was the youngest child of Robert Jarratt and Sarah his wife. My grandfather was an Englishman, born, I believe, in the city of London, in Devereux county, in Essex-Street, which is so called from Robert Devereux, Earl of Essex. From this circumstance, perhaps, or from his being a soldier in the army of the Earl of Essex, he named his first son Robert, and his second son Devereux. He had only these two sons and one daughter, who was married to Walter Clopton, of New Kent. But from whencesoever the name Devereux was derived, it is certain, as far as I have known, or heard, my uncle was the first who had that name in Virginia, or even in America, and it was confined to our family for 50 or 60 years. But after I became minister of this parish (Bath), a number of people, out of respect to me, called one of their sons after my name.
My grand-mother, as I was told, was a native of Ireland. Both she and my grand-father died before I was born, and I have had no account of them, except that they were poor people, but industrious and rather rough in their manners. They acquired a pretty good tract of land, of near 1200 acres, but they had no slaves—probably they were prejudiced against that kind of property. The family of the Jarratt's have been remarkably short lived, and very few of the name are to be found now living.

My father was brought up to the trade of a carpenter, at which he wrought till the very day before he died. He was a mild, inoffensive man, and much respected among his neighbors. My mother was the daughter of Joseph Bradley, of Charles City, a county bordering on New Kent. None of my ancestors, on either side, were either rich or great, but had the character of honesty and industry, by which they lived in credit among their neighbors, free from real want, and above the frowns of the world. This was also the habit, in which my parents were. They always had plenty of plain food and raiment, wholesome and good, suitable to their humble station, and the times in which they lived. Our food was altogether the produce of the farm, or plantation, except a little sugar, which was rarely used; and our raiment was altogether my mother's manufacture, except our hats and shoes, the latter of which we never put on, but in the winter season. We made no use of tea or coffee for breakfast, or at any other time; nor did I know a single family that made any use of them. Meat, bread and milk was the ordinary food of all my acquaintance. I suppose the richer sort might make use of those and other luxuries, but to such people I had no access. We were accustomed to look upon, what were called gentle folks, as beings of a superior order. For my part, I was quite shy of them, and kept off at a humble distance. A periwig, in those days, was a distinguishing badge of gentle folk—and when I saw a man riding the
road, near our house, with a wig on, it would so alarm my fears, and give me such a disagreeable feeling, that, I dare say, I would run off, as for my life. Such ideas of the difference between gentle and simple, were, I believe, universal among all of my rank and age. But I have lived to see, a vast alteration, in this respect, and the contrary extreme prevail. In our high republican times, there is more levelling than ought to be, consistent with good government. I have as little notion of oppression and tyranny as any man, but a due subordination is essentially requisite in every government. At present, there is too little regard and reverence paid to magistrates and persons in public office; and whence do this disregard and irreverence originate, but from the notion and practice of levelling? An idea is held out to us, that our present government and laws are far superior to the former, when we were under the royal administration; but my age enables me to know, that the people are not now, by half, so quietly and peaceably governed as formerly; nor are the laws, perhaps by the tenth part, so well executed. And yet I allow the superiority of our present government. In theory, it is certainly superior; but in practice it is not so. This can arise from nothing so much as the want of a proper distinction, between the various orders of the people. But here I am rambling again, and must come back to my tract.

My parents neither sought nor expected any titles, honors, or great things, either for themselves or children. Their highest ambition was to teach their children to read, write, and understand the fundamental rules of arithmetic. I remember also, they taught us short prayers, and made us very perfect in repeating the Church Catechism. They wished us all to be brought up in some honest calling, that we might earn our bread, by the sweat of our brow, as they did. Two of their children died in infancy, before I was born; and only four lived to years of maturity, three sons and a daughter. I was a great favorite, as being the youngest.
When I was between six and seven years of age, I had the misfortune to lose my father, by a very sudden stroke. I remember, on the morning, in which he died, I saw him go out of the house, about his business, as usual, and by nine o'clock I saw him expiring in his chamber. His sudden exit was attributed to his taking a dose of tartar emetic, as he complained of being something unwell. The remembrance of this event, has made me cautious of tartar all my days. I never knowingly took a grain of it; though I suspected that a physician once gave me some of it, in disguise, but it almost put an end to me. It brought on the same symptoms of the cramp and cold sweat, which came on my father, just before he expired—but I, being of a stronger constitution than he, survived the attack.

My father, dying so suddenly and unexpectedly, had made no will; the consequence was that my elder brother, Robert, heired all the landed estate. Of the perishable estate an equal division was made, and my part, as well as the rest, amounted to 25 £. current money of Virginia, which I was to receive at the age of twenty-one. This sum would be thought very trifling, at this day, but then it was justly reckoned much more considerable, as all family necessaries were so much cheaper, than now. A horse, which would now sell for 20 £. might be bought then for 5 £.: a good cow and calf for a pistole, and other things in proportion. I mention these things to shew the difference of the times, and the great fluctuation of human affairs.

Both my brothers were taught the trade of a carpenter and millwright, at which they wrought for the most part of their lives. They both died about the meridian of life. My sister is still living. But I shall say no more of my family—but proceed to those things which more particularly relate to myself.

At a very early period, as I have been told, I discovered a pregnancy of genius, in some things, not very common, and was frequently called parson; and some of my friends would sometimes say they thought I would be a parson. I can myself re-
member this; and can now recollect that the retentiveness of my memory was very extraordinary. Before I knew the letters of the alphabet, I could repeat a whole chapter in the Bible, at a few times hearing it read, especially if the subject of it struck my fancy. The 16th chapter of Judges and some other parts of the history of Samson, I soon learned to repeat; because I was so much taken with his strength, exploits, and vengeance on the Philistines for his two eyes. And the odiousness of Delilah's character, who so basely betrayed him into the hands of his enemies, made such an impression on my mind, as, I believe, much contributed to that utter abhorrence, which I have had of that kind of vermin, all the days of my life.

I had indeed an aptitude in learning several things, but more especially those, in which the memory was mostly concerned. I have never conversed with any person in my life, whose memory seemed equal to mine. Nor did I ever know one, who could repeat so many lines, in an English, or Latin poet, as I could, in the same space of time. My voice was remarkably tuneful, and soft, or sonorous; as the case required, on which it was exercised. So that as my memory enabled me to repeat the stanzas of the longest songs, I could sing them, with an air and grace, which excited attention and admiration. The number of songs, I could repeat and sing, when but a child, might seem incredible to relate. The old song of Chevy Chase, which Mr. Addison has honoured with a critic in the Spectator, and considers as a work of merit and genius, I learned to repeat, and sing, by hearing it a few times only, though it contained near a hundred stanzas. The traces made on my brain, by the chapters and songs I then learned to repeat, have never been erased to the present moment. As what I have here said respecting my memory, &c. relate merely to gifts of nature, which I had no hand in acquiring, there can be no vanity in writing them down. But I cannot help regretting, that I had no better sub-
jects offered for a display of such talents, than paltry songs, as most of those were, which then took my attention.

At 8 or 9 years old, I was sent to an English school in the neighborhood:—and I continued to go to one teacher and other, as opportunity served, (though not without great interruptions) till I was 12 or 13. In this time I learned to read in the Bible, (though but indifferently) and to write a sorry scrawl, and acquired some knowledge of Arithmetic. With this small fund, I left school; and my mother dying about this time, no farther care was bestowed on my education.

I now fell into the hands of my eldest brother. In his way, he was exceeding kind to me. He allowed me in all the indulgence a depraved nature, and an evil heart could desire. I mean, he was at no pains to correct my morals, or restrain me from any of the vices of the times. I followed the way of my own heart, and walked in the sight of mine own eyes, not considering as every one ought, that for all these things God would bring me into judgment. While with my brother, I was employed in three kinds of business. 1. In keeping and exercising race-horses for the turf. 2. In taking care of, and preparing game-cocks for a match and main. 3. In ploughing, harrowing and other plantation work. The two first were then agreeable enough—but the last, in which I was the most constantly employed, was very irksome. Thus I continued, till about 17 years of age, when I was allowed to quit the plough, and to betake myself to the business of a carpenter, with my second brother Joseph. But he was fractious, and often had recourse to hard words and severe blows. These I did not at all relish: but I continued to labour with him till the latter end of the year 1750, or 1751.

Before I proceed, I must take a little time to reflect on the danger of my situation, at that period. During the 5 or 6 years, I continued with my brothers, I do not remember ever to have seen or heard any thing of a religious nature; or that tended
to turn my attention to the great concerns of eternity. I know not, that I ever heard any serious conversation respecting God and Christ, Heaven and Hell. There was a church, in the parish, within three miles of me, and a great many people attended it, every Sunday. But I went not once in a year. And if I had gone ever so often, I should not have been much the wiser: for the parish minister was but a poor preacher—very unapt to teach or even to gain the attention of an audience. Being very near-sighted, and preaching wholly by a written copy, he kept his eyes continually fixed on the paper, and so near, that what he said seemed rather addressed to the cushion, than to the congregation. Except at a time, when he might have a quarrel with any body—then he would straiten up, and speak lustily, that all might distinctly hear. I remember to have heard, he had once a quarrel with his clerk, and strove hard in vestry to turn the poor man out of his place; but failed in the attempt. The next Sunday he had prepared a scolding for him, and did vilify him stoutly, right over his head. The clerk sat it out to the last; and as soon as the angry sermon ended, he rose up, according to custom, to sing a psalm. He wished to return the parson like for like, but was not allowed, there, to say any thing, but was contained within the lids of the Prayer-Book. However, to suit the discourse and pay the minister in kind, he gave out the 2nd psalm, and with an audible voice, read the first stanza thus,

With restless and ungovern'd rage,
   Why do the heathen storm?
Why in such rash attempts engage,
   As they can ne'er perform.

The parson saw what he was at, and ordered another psalm. This is no fiction. And what is to be expected from such pastors.
In circumstances so unpromising, it is not very wonderful, that I remained ignorant of God, and careless about religion. I only copied the example of my elders and superiors; and the example of such has great influence, especially a bad example. But so far were those, who ought to have set me a good example, and restrained me from the company, the conversation and the practice of the ungodly, from doings, that, by precept and example, I was directly led into all these, and encouraged therein. Cards, racing, dancing, &c. which are still the favorite sport and diversion of the wicked and ungodly, were then much in vogue. In these I partook, as far as my time and circumstances would permit, as well on Sundays as any other day. In these I vainly sought my felicity, but never found.

The blessed author of my being, who made me for himself, and ordained that I should seek happiness in him, was forgotten—though, blessed be his goodness, he did not, even then, leave me without a witness, and I was less free from inward, than outward restraint. Conscience would check, and I had, at times, awful forebodings of a judgment to come. The thoughts of death were terrible, and every threatening dispensation gave great alarm. I was sensible I was not so good as I ought to be, and wished, at such seasons, that I were good. But what real goodness was, or how to attain unto it, I knew not, and therefore came to no settled purpose of going in pursuit of it; but dismissed such uneasy sensations, as soon as I could. I so totally neglected the means of religion, that, during those years, I do not remember, I ever retired for private prayer, or, in reality, prayed at all.

I was not contented with the small degree of learning, I had acquired, and wished for more knowledge, especially in figures. My friends and acquaintance, I dare say, thought me a topping scholar—but I knew better. I had not gone far in Arithmetic and was very superficial in the rules I had been hurried through. To understand figures well, we reckoned the height
of learning. Philosophy, Rhetoric, Logic, &c. we never heard of. There were no books on such subjects among us. Arithmetic was all in all. To acquire this, I borrowed a plain book, in manuscript; and while the horse, with which I harrowed or ploughed, was grazing an hour or two at noon, I frequently spent the time in application to that book. And being now of an age for better discovering the nature of things, I made a greater progress in the real knowledge and use of figures, in one month, than I had done in years, while at school. But I had no thought, then, of commencing a teacher: yet, while at the plough, or ax, I seemed out of my element. Neither of these, as time evinced, was the business, for which I was designed, and to which providence gradually opened, and prepared the way.

One of the most remote means, as I consider it, which led me to the station, which I now fill, was my being called from the ax to the quill. This took place, in the 19th year of my age, when I was thinking of nothing less. I was so well skilled in the Division of Crops, the Rule of Three, and Practice, that, you may be sure, the fame of my learning sounded far. One Jacob Moon, living in Albemarle county, about one hundred miles from New Kent, had also heard how learned I was. He, being a native of New Kent, and perhaps, prejudiced in favour of his old county folk, sent me word, that he should be glad to employ me as a schoolmaster, and supposed I might get as many pupils, in his neighborhood, as would make it worth my while to set up a school. I readily embraced the proposal, and soon packed up my all, which consisted in such things, as made no great baggage, for I think I carried the whole on my back, except one shirt. In this plight, I took my departure from the place of my nativity. My whole dress and apparel consisted in a pair of coarse breeches, one or two oznaburgs shirts, a pair of shoes and stockings, an old felt hat, a bear skin coat, which, by the by, was the first coat I ever had made for me, since
my childhood. And that I might appear something more than common, in a strange place, and be counted somebody, I got me an old wig, which, perhaps being cast off by the master, had become the property of his slave, and from the slave it was conveyed to me. But people were not obliged, you know, to ask how I came by it, and, I suppose, I was wise enough not to tell them. I had not, however, a farthing of money, and, I believe, I had never owned five shillings cash in all my life. I had neither horse nor saddle; but my brother lent me both, which I was to return in a month or two. On the second or third day, after I sat out, I arrived at Moon's place of residence. Moon was then an overseer for Col. Richard Cocke, of Surrey county. We soon entered on the business of raising a school. But I quickly discovered the number of pupils would be far short of what I had been made to expect. The prospect was gloomy and forbidding, at that time, nor did it brighten much for some years, yet I have reason to adore the providence of God, that brought me here.

I opened my little school, though the promised income, as might be foreseen, would scarce afford me clothing of the coarsest sort. However I was content with a little, which I could call my own. I behaved so well in my new station, that I gained the confidence of Moon, so far, that he trusted me with as much checks, as made me two new shirts. This was something better than I had been used to before. I considered myself well off, as I never looked for, or expected great matters. But on my way to New Kent, where I was obliged to go, to return my brother's horse and saddle, at the time appointed, I had the sad misfortune to lose one of my new shirts, which I never recovered again. The place of which I was obliged to supply with one made of very rough oznaburgs, as I would not extravagantly impose on the kindness and generosity of my landlord, (Moon) by asking credit for another check shirt. I was contented and cheerful from day to day.
[The following advertisement appeared in The Enquirer on the date indicated.]

Richmond, Virginia, Saturday July 16, 1814.

By authority of an act of Assembly passed last session, we will sell at the Vendue Office of James Brown, jr. in the city of Richmond, for cash:

On Tuesday the 2nd August at 11 o'clock

AN EXCELLENT BELL

weighing about 180 lb. belonging to St. Peter's Church in New-Kent County. It was cast in England many years ago and it is believed to be a very fine one.

JOSEPH FOSTER
Wm. H. MACON
RT. CHRISTIAN

New-Kent, July 16
APPENDIX B

Below will be found copies of documents relating to Blisland Parish, and to New Kent County without specific parish reference, together with copies of inscriptions on tombstones in the yard of the former Upper Church of Blisland Parish, that have come to the editor’s notice since the publication in 1935 of The Vestry Book of Blisland (Blisland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1721-1786

No. 1

[For the following item, the transcript of a land patent granted to Capt. William Bassett in 1695, the editor is indebted to his friend, Dr. Malcolm H. Harris, of West Point, Va., who, knowing the desire of the editor to determine the location of New Kent Court House in the earliest times, called the latter’s attention to it. This land patent (Virginia Land Office, Patent Book No. 8, p. 419) establishes with reasonable certainty the fact that originally (and probably until King and Queen County—then including the present King William County—was cut off from New Kent in 1691) the court of New Kent County was held at the “Brick house,” which the Fry and Jefferson map (1775 edition) locates on the southwest side of the Pamunkey, in New Kent County, south-east of and near to the point where the modern Richmond-West Point Highway (Route 4) crosses the river.]

To all &c whereas &c Now Know yee that I the Said S’ Edmond Andros Kn’ Governo’ &c doe with the Advice and Consent of the Council of State Accordingly give &
grant Unto Capt William Bassett one thousand Eighty Eight Acres of Marsh Land lying and being in Blisland parish in New Kent County between the high Lands of him the Said Capt Bajsett and Adjoyneing to the Same & Extending along Pamunkey river Side from the Now New dwelling houje of the Said Capt Bajsett to the mouth of the Said Pamunkey river and to the said Bajsetts houje Called the Brick houje where the County Court was formerly held and below the Same to and along the Small Creek which Divides these Lands of Capt Bajsetts from the Lands now or late of Job Howes, The Said one Thousand Eighty Eight Acres of Marsh Land being due Unto the Said Capt William Bajsett by and for the Importation of twenty two persons into this Colony all whose Names are to be in the records Mentioned Under this Patent To have and to hold &c To be held &c Yeilding & paying &c provided &c Dated the 21st day of Aprill Anno Domi 1695

E Andros

Wm Bajsett
Rob' Merritt
Wm Overton
Wm Kemp
Rich' Box
Hen: Barber
John Hog

Jn Dring.
Richard Widing
Wm Sparing
Wm Rujsell
Edward Roberts
John y' Seaman
Elis' Hughes

Sarah Smith
John Clark
James Douglas
Charles Davidson
Henry Gibson
Anth: Savery
Anth' Lambert

Sarah Davis

No. 2.

Governor Nicholson to the High Sheriff of New Kent County, in Virginia
APPENDICES

James Town, March y° 3° 1699/1700

Sir,

I do hereby, in his Majesty's name, Will and require you to acquaint the minister or ministers, within your County that (God willing) they do not fail of meeting me here on Wednesday, being the 10th of April next, & that they bring with them their priest's & Deacon's Orders, as likewise the R' Reverend Father in God the Lord Bishop of London, his License for their preaching or what other License they have, & withal a copy out of the Vestry Books of the agreement they have made with the parish or parishes where they officiate.

ff°. Nicholson*

*Perry, Papers relating to the History of the Church in Virginia, 1650-1776, p. 66.

No. 3.

[The following item is an extract from an article in The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol I (January 1894), No. 3, pp. 229 and 235. The source of the information given is not stated.]

The names of other Counties, the names of the Justices of the Peace for the same, the date of their Commissions, the names of the several Clerks of the County Courts in this his Maj'° Colony and Dominion of Virginia, are as followeth:

New Kent—17 June, 1699

Joseph Foster  Thomas Bray
Lancelot Bathurst  Francis Burnell
William Basset, Sheriff  John Lyddale
ANNO 1720

AN ACT

(15) For dividing New Kent County

WHEREAS many Inconveniencys attend the Upper Inhabitants of the said County by reason of their Great distance from the Court House and other places usually appointed for publick meetings

BE it therefore ENACTED by the Lieut Gov’ Council and Burgesses of this present General Assembly And It is hereby ENACTED by the Authority of the Same That from and Immediately after the first day of May next the Said County of New Kent be divided into Two distinct Counties And that that part of the County lying below the parish of Saint Paul shall for Ever thereafter be called and known by the name of New Kent County And that that part of the County which lyeth in the Parish of S’: Paul Shall be called and known by the Name of Hanover County And for the due Administracon of Justice

Be it further ENACTED by the Authority aforesaid And it is hereby ENACTED That after the Time afore-
said a Court for the said County of Hannover be con-
stantly held by the Justices there of upon the First Fri-
day in Every Month in Such mañer as by the Laws of
this Country is provided and Shall be by their Comiñsion
directed

ex J. Randolph C H B

[On the back]

15 VIRGINIA
Virginia Septimo Georgij
1720

AN ACT
For dividing New Kent
County

récéd w"h: Col1. Spotswoods
Lré of 6"h: March 1720/1

Réced 8"h: May 1721
Sent to M' West 30 Nov": 1723
Réced back 16 Jan'y 1723/4
Read
Reported

No. 5.

[The following item is a transcript of a single sheet of
manuscript, 13 by 8¾ inches, with writing on only one
side.

In connection with the 10th and 13th items in the ac-
count ("To Cañh pd Cap': Kenny 38||19||8¾" and
"8": 1 1732 To work &c as 39 Acc', delivered this Ves-
try 17||16||4"), see The Vestry Book of Blisland
(Blissland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1721-1786.

The sheet is one of a number of original documents in a portfolio, marked “VIRGINIA MISC. RELIGIOUS 1606-1772,” in the Manuscript Department of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.]

Dr. Blisland Parish 1730

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>8th: 30th</td>
<td>To work done To the Glebe House and Garden</td>
<td>£ 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feb: 7th</td>
<td>To: 3: yds of Cotten: 6'/9&quot;: 4: Ells of Oz&quot;: 6'/&amp;: 7: yds Barras 5'/10&quot;</td>
<td>18 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: ¼ ½ ¼ Brown thred</td>
<td>1 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7th: 1731</td>
<td>To three Gates for the Church yard</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Register book</td>
<td>1 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Building a Quarter</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To: 397: foot of Plank at 1&quot; 9/10&quot; foot</td>
<td>13 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To building a Chimney</td>
<td>1 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash pd M*: Randolph</td>
<td>1 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash pd Cap*: Kenny</td>
<td>38 19 834</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash pd M*: Armistead</td>
<td>38 12 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To hall*, due as ½ Contra</td>
<td>8 2 1134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8th:</td>
<td>1 1732</td>
<td>To work &amp;c as ½ Acc*. delivered this Vestry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash pd M*: Thacker, ½ order of Vestry</td>
<td>3 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1733</td>
<td>June 18th</td>
<td>To: 5: Ells of Oz&quot;: 5'/10&quot;: &amp; three Ells of Hammels 3'/</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
APPENDICES

July 3rd To Cash pd Richard Clift for Case­ments for the Glebe — || 16 ||

7th 22nd To: 188: foot of Flank for the
hor[e] blocks at 1½ foot — || 15 || 8

9th 27th To: 3: yds Plaines 7'/6" &: 5: Ells
of Oz*: 6'/3"

1734

Aug': 9th To Cash pd Lewis Delony % order of the Churchwardens 77|| 3|| 9

To ball' Due

108||18|| 334

1735

Ap 5 To 5 Ells of Ozn*: at 6/9 To 1/4
of Thread at 6'

|| 6|| 9

To 3 Ells of Ozn*: at 3/9 To 3
Y" Cotten at 7/[

0||11|| 3

Contra ———— C£ 1731

By: 12338: Tob: sold M': Mount­ague at 10/6 % C': £64||15|| 6

By: 6397: D*: sold M': Rootes at
10'/ % C'

31||19|| 8

By: 1302: D*: sold D*: at 10/6
% C'

6||16|| 8

By: 844: D*: sold M': Burnett
at 10'/6 % C'

4|| 8|| 7

By: 2282: D*: sold Cap*: Wm:
Morris at 10'/6 % C'

11||19|| 8
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1837</td>
<td>Sold John Richardson at 10/6</td>
<td>19/12/10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25000</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By ball due</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>129/12/11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>8/2/11 1/2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>137/15/10 1/2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1732</td>
<td>Sold M': Allen at 13/</td>
<td>£51/18/ 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold Wm. Slater at 13/</td>
<td>—/13/ 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold Cap': Morris at 13/</td>
<td>9/ 8/ 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold M': Doran at 13/</td>
<td>5/12/ 2 1/2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold Cap': Rootes at 13/</td>
<td>4/11/—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold John Richardson at 13/</td>
<td>9/12/10 1/2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12584/34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1733</td>
<td>Sold Cap': Cobbs at 16/9 1/2</td>
<td>38/ 3/ 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold WB: at 16/9 1/2</td>
<td>7/ 4/ 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold John Russell at 16/9 1/2</td>
<td>3/ 4/—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold Richard Clift at 16/9 1/2</td>
<td>1/15/ 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sold M': Harwood</td>
<td>2/13/ 2 1/2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
No. 6

[The following item is a transcript of a single sheet of manuscript, 7½ inches square, with writing on only one side.]

The sheet is one of a number of original documents in a portfolio, marked "VIRGINIA MISC. RELIGIOUS 1606-1772," in the Manuscript Department of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.]

Tob*: sold for Blisland Parish, 1732

To: 7991 of Tob*: sold M': Allen at 13*/39
C' is £51||18|| 9
To: 1442¼ in Cap*: Morris's hands at D° 9||8|| 4
To: 863½ in M': Dorans hands at D° 5||12|| 2½
To: 699: Tob*: sold Cap*: Roots at D° 4||11||—
To: 1484 Tob*: sold M': John Richardjon at D°. 9||12||10½

12479¾ 81||3|| 2

Levy'd
11415
1064

12479

Tob*: sold 1733

To: 4560 of Tob*: sold Cap*: Cobbs at 16*/94
½9 C': is £38||3|| 9
To: 861 of D*: sold WB: at D*: is £7 4s 2d
To: 382 of D*: sold John Rufels at D*: is £3 4s
To: 212 of D*: sold M'. Clift at D*: is £1 15s 6d
To: 366 of D*: sold by M': Harwood for £2 13s 2½d
To: 1319 of D*: *J alien Short by M': Thornton Coll': at 16/9 is £11 11s

---

7700 £64 1s 6½d
Levy'd 81s 3s 2d
7700 £145 4s 8½d

---

1319 £145 4s 8½d
784
535
88

No. 7

[The following item is a transcript of a single sheet of manuscript, 12½ inches by 8¾ inches, which is written on only one side, the only words on the back being:

“The Indenture of Hockerday's Mulattos”

The sheet is one of a number of original documents in a portfolio, marked “VIRGINIA MISC. RELIGIOUS 1606-1772,” in the Manuscript Department of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.]

This Indenture Made this Twenty Eight Day of July in the Year of our Lord Christ One thousand Seven hundred

*Note! This initial may be an “F” and not a “J.” It is impossible to be certain which it is.—C. G. C.
Thirty & Eight Between Wm. Bajsett Gent. & Jn* Richardjon of y* Parish of Blejsland in y* County of New Kent Churchwardens on the one part & Wm. Hockaday of the Parrish & County aforeS*, on the other part Witnefsseth that the aforeS* Churchwardens doth Bind unto the Said Wm. Hockaday his heires Ex°. & Admin°. three Mulato Bastard Children, Named Tho*. Winnefrit & Lucrecia Macklin, y* Children of Margett Macklin, & with him or them to Serve after the manner of Such Servants From y* day of the date hereof, For & during y* full term of time as the Law directs, during all which term y* Said Serv°. their Said Master his heirs &c Faithfully shall Serve, his or their Lawfull Commands every where gladly do. They shall do no damage to their Said Master nor see it done by others without letting or giving Notice thereof to their Said Master, But in all things as faithfull & honest Servants shall & will behave themselves to their Said Master his heirs &c during the Said term of time as the Law directs. And the S°. Wm. Hockaday his heirs Ex°. & Adm°. &c is to find & allow unto his Said Servants a Sufficient quantity of diet Cloathing & Lodging with all necefsaries fitting for Such Servants during the Said term In Witness whereunto the Parties to this Indenture have set their hands & Seals the day & date first above written

Sign'd Seal'd & Deliver'd)
In the Presence of us     W Bajsett
                          Francis Cook
                          Benjt* Richardjon
                          Fras Ratcliffe
                          William Hogg
                          John Richardjon
                          William Hockaday
This indenture witnesseseth that Thurstons James and Burwell Basset Gent. Churchwardens of the Parish of Blisland in the County of New Kent have put and placed a Mulatto boy named Billey about twelve months old (Son of Winney Macklin a Mulatto servant of James Pride Esq' and born during the time of her servitude) in the said Parish, Apprentice and Servant to the said James Pride of the Town and County York Esq' with him his Executors, Administrators and Assigns to dwell and serve till the said Billey shall attain the Age of thirty one years according to the Act of Assembly in that case made & provided (being the time his said Mother was by Law obliged to serve) during all which time the said Billey his said Master and his Assigns shall faithfully serve in all lawful business according to his power and ability, and honestly orderly & obediently in all things demean and behave himself towards his said Master and his Assigns during the time aforesaid. And the said James Pride doth covenant and grant for himself his Executors, Administrators & Assigns to and with the said Churchwardens and their successors for the time being and every of them by these presents, that he shall and will during
all the said term aforesaid find provide and allow the said Billey sufficient meat, drink, apparel and all other things necessary & fitting a Servant of his condition so that he shall not be any ways a charge or chargeable to the said Parish or the Parishioners of the same, but of and from all charges concerning him shall and will save the said Parish and Parishioners harmless and indemnified during the said term and until the said Billey arrives to the age of thirty one Years. and at the end or expiration of the said term shall and will pay and allow the said Billey his freedom dues according to Law IN WITNESS whereof the parties to these presents have hereunto interchangeably set their Hands and affixed their Seals this 11 Aug' day of 1759

Sealed & Delivered )

in presence of

Bur' Basset

Thruston James

James Pride

No. 9.

[The following item is a transcript of a single sheet of manuscript, 12½ inches by 7½ inches in size, which is written on on only one side, the only words on the back being: "Parish Account." With the exception of the words, "Errors Excepted W. Armistead" the paper is all in one hand. This paper, one of a number of original documents, in a portfolio, marked "VIRGINIA MISCH. RELIGIOUS 1606-1772," in the Manuscript Department of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C., is doubtless the very paper that was presented by William Armistead to the Vestry of Blissland Parish, at their meeting held Nov. 29, 1773, as a statement of his account with the parish. See The Vestry Book of Blissland (Blissland) Parish, New Kent]
and James City Counties, Virginia. 1721-1786, pp. 192, 193, and 196.]

Blisland Parrish

in Accr. with

William Armistead one of the collectors

1773

Octob. 3rd To paid Revd. M'. Davis half of his Salary 8640
To 6 £ C. for collecting 516

To paid

Thomas Rawson £ 0|16|| 3
John Bradenham 0|15||0
William Tyree 4|13|| 4
Isaac Fox 4|10||
And. Anderson 6|11|| 6
John Yates 5| 0|| 0
John Slater 4| 2|| 6
Will Jennings 5| 0|| 0
Barth' Dandridge 4|13||10½
Turner Cumbo 3| 0|| 0
Eliz. Sanders 5| 0|| 0
Richard Allen Jun'. 4| 0|| 2½
Joel Willis 1|14|| 0
David Lewis 0|10|| 6
John Townes 12| 1|| 0
Elisha Bennet 0|12||10½
John Browne (collector) 2|17|| 6½

6 £ C

3 19 1½

69 17 8½
### APPENDICES

One half depositum due Parrish 2 14 10¼

\[ £72 12 6\frac{3}{4} \]

By 57½ Tithes @ 16" Tob. each 9144
By depositum remaining in hand 25

\[ 9169 \]

By 57½ Tithes @ 2/6 Each \[ £72 \frac{12}{12} \frac{6}{6} \]
[ ] Tithes not listed

Errors Excepted
W. Armistead

No. 10.

[The following are copies of the inscriptions on two tombstones (lying flat and, apparently, in their original positions) in the abandoned and overgrown yard of the former Upper Church of Blisland Parish. The inscriptions were furnished the editor by his friend, the Rev. Arthur P. Gray, of West, Va., who had this to say about them:

"I am enclosing you the inscriptions, as I have them. They were copied some years ago—and I did not spend as much time over them as I would like. I have been wanting to go over there and check their accuracy very thoroughly."]

1.

Here lyeth Interred the Body of
Doctor Thomas Arnott
Who departed this life 29 January
1745 Age 38 Years
2.

"Here lies interred the body of Mr. John Long of Ramsgate in the County of Kent, Great Britain. Late commander of the ship "The John and Mary" who departed this life the 24th of July, 1736, aged 25 years.

Sobriety, justice and truth
Adorned the soul of this sweet youth
But that soul we hope is gone
Unto a better place and home.
And when the last loud trump shall sound
And wake the nations under ground
He shall we hope then live and stand
Among the sheep at Christ's right hand."

No. 11.

[The following letter, written in 1814 by Samuel Mordecai (later the author of Richmond in By-gone Days) to his sister Rachel, will it is believed prove of interest to all lovers of New Kent County, for it not only makes mention of St. Peter's Church (referring to the sad state of repair of that venerable building a century and a quarter ago) but also furnishes first-hand evidence of the date of erection of the Upper Church of Blisland Parish.

The letter was called to the editor's attention by the Rev. G. MacLaren Brydon, D. D., to whom, as Historiographer of the Diocese of Virginia, a copy of it had been sent by Mr. John B. Mordecai, of Richmond, accompanied by the subjoined note.

Dear Dr. Brydon—

Here is the copy of Samuel Mordecai's letter to his sister Rachel containing a reference to St. Peter's Church and Warranigh Church. Samuel, then 28 years old, had volunteered
with the Richmond militia to repel a threatened invasion of the British, who were expected to come up the York River in an attack on Richmond. He adhered to the faith of his parents—Judaism—but when he died at the home of his niece, Mrs. Samuel Fox Mordecai, in Raleigh, N. C., April 9th, 1865, his funeral was conducted by the Rev. Richard Mason, D. D., Rector of Grace Church, Raleigh—

Sincerely,

12/2/33

Jno B Mordecai

Camp Warranigh Church 11 September, 1814

The letters I have written since we commenced our march from Richmond have been directed to Uncle S: time not permitting me to address both you and him. The march was very fatiguing in consequence of the excessive heat and exposure to the sun at mid-day. I bore it better than I expected—not having a blister on my feet, nor taking cold from sleeping on the ground or lying in the rain. At the close of the first day we had to depend on our own resources. We were told that no baggage waggon would be allowed us, and therefore made our knapsacks as light as possible, but were halted below Rockets and a waggon sent to receive our baggage—but it was too late to procure provisions. We sent our servants in front to purchase poultry and meal and thus we fared until our arrival here. Indeed during the nine days we have rec'd but three rations, and those scarcely more than half allowance. The second night I dozed in a pew in St. Peter's church, an ancient building but not quite in a ruinous state. The third day brought us to New Kent C. H. where we found many mounted troops had preceded us and eaten all the provisions—some of the men were unable to obtain anything to satisfy their hunger—other of us fared tolerably well on our own resources. Much against our inclination we were kept here a day in consequence of hard rain from which we had no other shelter than a bush tent afforded, but in spite of wet clothes and wet earth our night's
lodging did not injure us. Some of our men had taken possession of a stable loft and at midnight someone alarmed them with a report that the British were on the march to Richmond—all were immly equipped and had a hearty laugh the next morning at the different effects produced on each by the alarm. It was not until the heat of the day that we again took up our march and soon terminated it at this spot. By performing our marches in the mornings and evenings and having tents and provisions properly prepared we should have had less fatigue and gone twice the distance in a day. The country thro' which we passed is miserably poor. Here and there a hovel and the inhabitants of them look half starved. Our first business here was to clear out a corner in this old church, of which the walls and a part of the roof only remain—the floors, doors, windows and all the timber having been put to other uses by the pious parishioners. An inscription over one of the doors informs that this is Blisland parish and that the church was built in 1703. The walls are still very good and the few pieces timber remaining in them perfectly sound. Two ancient tombstones show where the churchyard was. How many reflections does it excite to consider what a change from its former to its present state and uses—the tombstones serve to cut up our beef on—the church vault resounds with martial musick, loud laughter and some blasphemy. Our first business was to kindle a large fire in the center of the building and then to clear a space of the great heap of rubbish it contained. We picked up loose bricks eno' to pave it and six of us stowed ourselves in a space just large eno' to contain our bodies. In spite of the hardness of our bed and the noise of setting and relieving guard we slept soundly. Here we had our first day's hard fare, we procured a pair of ducks but had no other means of cooking them than broiling on the coals. You may imagine the delicacy of the repast. Since then we have had some poor beef and unsifted meal furnished us, but have procured at our own expense from
Richmond bacon, bread, crackers, liquor, sugar and coffee—so we fare sumptuously. A hard rain drove so many into the church and such complaints were made against those who first obtained possession to the exclusion of others that we have determined to build a house for ourselves. We joined our forces with another mess and in the course of a few hours interval from duty have erected a building about 20 feet by 12—the roof of which we intend to thatch and if we are quartered here long enough to enjoy it, our labour will be well rewarded. It is diverting to observe the number of persons and the positions in which they fall asleep—stowed as closely almost as grains on an ear of corn. Well for our health the apartment is well ventilated—no obstructions to the huge windows and doors. In a few days we expect to receive tents and straw.

A number of men have been employed in clearing the wood, which has opened a very fine and extensive view, including the junction of the Pamunkey and Mataponi rivers at the formation of York. The site of our encampment is very elevated and the country below level. The inhabitants from the neighborhood begin now to bring in their carts with cider, potatoes and poultry which add much to our comfort.

The greatest harmony prevails in camp. Most of us are acquaintances, and there are many of the respectable people both from the city and country in all the companies. Our duties are light—mustering three times a day and mounting guard at night on rotation. The hardest work we have undertaken was building our house, the trees for which we had to cut, trim and carry up a steep hill, which has blistered my hands and bruised my shoulders, but gives me a good appetite and makes me sleep well. Besides this it keeps off the ague and fever if it felt disposed to attack me. We are all generally very healthy. The few that are sick owe it to their own imprudence or to the want of salted provisions.
I have thus given you a very dull detail of my proceeding—
without any of the reflections which such scenes and situations
might excite. These you will fill up yourself. The Commander
of our “Elite Corps” as it is called is Col. Tho. M. Randolph,
a son in law of Mr. Jefferson, an attentive, industrious officer,
and said to be a good one. The subordinate officers are gen­
erally good. Mr. Wirt commands a corps of flying artillery,
and there are several companies of riflemen, mounted infantry
and cavalry whose officers I do not know. Their encamp­
ments are 1 to 2 miles from ours.

The period of our stay here is quite uncertain and depends
on the movements of the enemy. I think we shall not be many
weeks from Richmond.

I have rec’d Sol’s letter with the order for books &C which I
sent —— to be executed. Write to him on the subject—
send particular instructions respecting music books or rather
paper, for books cannot be had now. Tell him to apply to Cot­
ton for stained paper. Sol has liberty to take what clothes
he wants out of the trunk. I am surrounded with noise and
confusion and scarcely know what I have written. I rejoice
to hear that our friends were comfortable, accommodated in
their place of refuge. I hope the reinforcements are as well
satisfied. Remember me affectionately to them and receive for
our parents and yourselves my warmest assurances of love—

S Mordecai

To:
Miss R Mordecai
Warrenton, North Carolina

No. 12.

[The two following extracts make passing reference to the
Upper Church of Blisland Parish in the year 1814.]

Tyler’s Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine. Vol.
1., p. 10.
“Richmond Light Infantry Blues, of Richmond, Virginia. (From Ruddy & Duval’s *U. S. Military Magazine*, Philadelphia, October 1841)

“On the 25th of August, 1814, the company received its orders and on the same day the line of march was taken up with the finest and most enthusiastic spirit ***. On the third day’s march they reached Worronigh Church, the place at which they were stationed. Most of the privates for want of other accommodations were quartered in the church; the officers and a few squads of the men constructed bush tents around the church, where they remained encountering rain and mud, for nearly ten days.”


‘Pleasants Murphy’s “Journal and Day Book”’

“*Sunday December 18 [1814]—we left our encampment before Sunrise and progressed, on through Remarkable Muddy roads 9 Miles we Stopp’d and fed at Mr G. S. Tavern, it now began to Rain moderately. 6 miles further pass’d. Newkent C. H., an insignificant place. went on 14 Miles further and encampt at Warroneye Church an old brick building lying in Ruins, where there was an encampment of soldiers last fall. Continued to Rain throughout the evening.”
APPENDIX C

With regard to the following lists, it should be noted: that the numerals (in parentheses) preceding each name indicate the page in this volume on which the name of the person (as an official or member of a business or professional class) or thing (church, ferry, ordinary) first appears; while the date (in parentheses) following each name indicates the year when the person (as an official or member of a business or professional class) or thing is first mentioned.

1. CLERGYMEN

The following list gives the names of the clergymen (incumbents of St. Peter's Parish, temporary supply preachers, and other ministers) mentioned in the Vestry Book. The names are given as they first appear in the record.

(1) Wm Sellake (1683 or 1684)
(2) Jn° Carr (1684)
(5) John Ball (1686)
(10) Jn° Page (1687)
(17) James Slater (1688)
(19) Williams (1689)
(26) Jn° Gordon (1690)
(27) Jacob Ware (1690)
(49) Monroe (1696)
(49) Nicholas Moreau (1696)
(57) James Bowker (1698)
(91) Richard Squire (1703)
(92) Wm Williams (1703)
(125) Daniel Taylor (1707)
(128) Sam° Grey (1708)
(140) Benjamin Goodwin (1709)
(141) Wm Brodie (1710)
(175) Thomas Sharp (1720)
(176) ———— Bromscale (1720)
(178) Zacharias Brooke (1721)
(182) Francis Fontaine (1722)
(182) ———— Forbejs (1722)
(183) Henry Collings (1722)
(199) Jn° Lang (1725)
(207) David Mossom (1727)
(263) Patrick Henry (1740)

2. CLERKS OF THE VESTRY

The following list gives the names of the clerks of the vestry of St. Peter's Parish between 1683 (or 1684) and 1758.

(1) Dio Москвы Wright (1683 or 1684)
(5) Charles Turner (1686)
(54) Wm Clopton (1697)
(116) Wm Norris (1705)
(125) James Taylor (1708)
(176) Cha Gore (1720)
(181) Cha Noden (1721)
(188) Robert Walton (1723)
(239) Wm Ford (1734)
(249) James Holmes (1736)
(293) Wm Baker (1747)
(298) John Ryan (1748)
3. PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS

The following list gives the names of the physicians and surgeons—not all of them inhabitants of St. Peter's Parish—mentioned in the Vestry Book.

(24) Dr. ——— Phillips (1689)
(198) Dr. ——— Greenhill (1725)
(232) Dr. Wm Comrie (1732)
(155) Dr. ——— Arnott (1738)
(301) Dr. Newyear Smith (1749)

4. ATTORNEYS AT LAW

The following list gives the names of the lawyers mentioned in the Vestry Book. Not all of these gentlemen were inhabitants of St. Peter's Parish.

(7) Gideon Macon (1686)
(15) Lancelott Bathurst (1688)
(235) ——— Rogers (1733)
(265) ——— Powers (1740)
(316) Bartelot Anderson (1752)

5. SURVEYORS

The following list gives the names of the surveyors mentioned in the Vestry Book. The numerous minor officials referred to as “surveyors of the highways” (who were not necessarily surveyors at all in the technical sense of the term and who appear to have been simply foremen of road gangs) are not listed.

(24) James Mins (1689)
(316) John Street (1752)
6. PARISH FERRY MEN

The parish ferry men mentioned in this volume were the following:

(1) Wm Atkinson (1683 or 1684)
(23) Benj Bulckly (1689)
(26) Pargister (1690)
(32) Robert King (1690)

7. SHERIFFS

The following list gives the names of the Sheriffs of New Kent County mentioned as such in the Vestry Book. Not all of these gentlemen were inhabitants of St. Peter's Parish.

(7) Cap' Joseph Foster (1686)
(42) Cap' John Lyddall (1693)
(59) Cap' Lancelott Bathurst (1697)
(71) Cap' Nicholas Meriwether (1700)
(92) M' John Stanup (1703)
(109) Cap' James Moss (1704)
(114) Cap' Rich' Littlepage (1705)
(137) Cap' Geo. Keeling (1709)
(144) Col Joseph Foster (1710)
(298) Cap' John Richardson (1748)
(327) Col. Wm Macon (1755)

8. CONTRACTORS AND BUILDERS

The following list gives the names of the more important contractors and builders (and workmen, other than mere day laborers) mentioned in the Vestry Book.
VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PETER’S PARISH

(15) Thomas Pontin (1688)
(68) Will Hughes (1700)
(74) Thomas Jackson (1701)
(75) Vincent Vaughan (1701)
(80) Mr. Henry Wyatt (1701)
(88) James Knott (1703)
(89) Cornelius Hall (1703)
(94) Jno. Kimburrow, Jr. (1703)
(94) James Babbit (1703)
(129) Cap. Rich’s Littlepage (1708)
(137) M. W” Waddill (1709)
(174) James Skilton (1719)
(186) John Johnson (1722)
(186) John Careless (1722)
(217) Mr. John Netherland (1729)
(222) Mr. W’ Chamberlayne (1731)
(224) Mr. James Nance (1731)
(225) Daniel Veere (1731)
(225) Mr. Wade Netherland (1731)
(262) Mr. W’ Walker (1740)
(274) Mr. Edward Russell (1742)
(333) Thomas Ivy (1757)
(333) Stephen Furneau Holmes (1757)
(336) Richard Crump (1758)

9. CHURCHES AND CHAPELS

(3) The Upper Church; after 1704 in St. Paul’s Parish (1685)
(3) The Lower Church; after 1704 known as the Broken back’d Church (1685)
(68) The Brick Church; i.e., the present St. Peter’s Church (1700)
(85) The “Church upon mecha's Creeke”; after 1704 in St. Paul’s Parish (1702)

10. FERRIES

(1) The Parish Ferry (1683 or 1684)
(245) Mr. Chamberlayne's Ferry (1735)

11. ORDINARIES

(246) Mr. Chamberlayne's Ordinary (1735)
APPENDIX D

In the Introduction to this volume the statement is made that in that part of the Tidewater section of Virginia lying between the James (including the Appomattox) and the Rappahannock there began to develop at an early period in the history of the Colony a tendency to make navigable streams, rather than the ridges between such streams, the north-east and south-west boundary lines between county and county, and between parish and parish. Some of the counties and parishes whose territorial changes illustrate this tendency are the following:

James City County, established in 1634 as one of the original eight shires, included territories on both sides of James River. In 1652 all its territory on the south side of the James was erected into the County of Surry.¹

Charles City County, established in 1634 as one of the original shires, included territories on both sides of James River. In 1703 all its territory on the south side of the James was erected into the County of Prince George.²

Henrico County, established in 1634 as one of the original shires, included territories on both sides of James River. In 1749 all its territory on the south side of the James was erected into the county of Chesterfield.³

York County (originally called Charles River), established in 1634 as one of the original shires, included territories on both sides of York River. In 1652 (or possibly 1651) a portion of its territory north of the York was erected into the County of Gloucester; in the same year, again, another portion of its ter-

³ *Hening*, Vol. VI, p. 214 (where the Act is given by title only); Robinson, *Henrico Parish in the Diocese of Virginia and the Parishes Descended Therefrom*, Richmond, Va., 1935, p. 32 (where the complete wording of the Act is given).
ritory north of the York, together with a part of the territory embraced in the County of Northumberland, was erected into the County of Lancaster.⁴

Lancaster County, established in 1651 or 1652, included territories on both sides of the Rappahannock River. In 1669 all its territory on the south side of the Rappahannock was erected into the County of Middlesex.⁵

New Kent County, established in 1654, included territories on both sides of the Pamunkey-Mattaponi-York River system and between the Pamunkey and the Mattaponi. In 1691 all its territory north of the Pamunkey and the York was erected into the County of King and Queen.⁶

(Old) Rappahannock County, established in 1656, included territories on both sides of the Rappahannock. In 1692 the county was abolished, its territory north of the Rappahannock being erected into the County of Richmond, while its territory south of that river was erected into the county of Essex.⁷

King and Queen County, established in 1691, included territories on both sides of the Mattaponi. In 1702 all its territory south of the Mattaponi was erected into the County of King William.⁸

Henrico Parish, in existence in a sense as early as 1611, included territories on both sides of James River. In 1735 the parish was divided⁹, and Dale Parish was formed out of that part of Henrico Parish lying south of the James and that part of Bristol Parish lying north of the Appomattox.¹⁰

⁵ The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1663-1767, pp. XI-XIII; and Middlesex County Virginia: The Date of its Origin, article in The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. XLII—No. 1, Jan. 1934, pp. 28-33.
¹⁰ Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish Virginia, 1720-1789, pp. 80 and 81.
Wallingford Parish, in existence in 1640\textsuperscript{11} and established, probably, prior to that date, included territories on both sides of the Chickahominy. In 1720 it was dissolved and that part of its territory lying on the left hand side of the Chickahominy going up stream was added to Westover Parish and Charles City County,\textsuperscript{12} while its territory on the right hand side of the river was added to James City Parish.\textsuperscript{13}

Bristol Parish, established in 1643\textsuperscript{14} included territories on both sides of Appomattox River. In 1735 the parish was divided, and that part of its territory lying north of the Appomattox was joined to that part of Henrico Parish lying south of the James to make up the new parish of Dale.\textsuperscript{15}

Westover Parish, established prior to 1652\textsuperscript{16} included territories on both sides of James River. In 1720 all its territory on the south side of the James was taken from it and annexed to Martin’s Brandon Parish, which lay entirely on the south side of the river.

Blisland Parish, established in 1653 or earlier,\textsuperscript{17} included, most probably territories on both sides of the Pamunkey-Mattaponi-York river system.\textsuperscript{18} In 1655, with the establishment of

\textsuperscript{12} Hening, Vol. IV, p. 94.
\textsuperscript{13} Hening, Vol. IV, p. 94; where the Act appears by title only. The pertinent part of the Act, photostat of the original of which has recently been acquired by the Virginia State Library from the Public Record Office, London, is as follows:

"Be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid that from & after the said first day of January in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Twenty That part of the Said Parish of Wallingford on the East Side the Said River Chicohominy be united and annexed to the Parish of James City & for Ever thereafter be reputed a parcel thereof."
\textsuperscript{14} Hening, Vol. I, p. 251.
\textsuperscript{15} Hening, Vol. IV, p. 443; Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, Virginia, 1720-1789, pp. 80 and 81.
\textsuperscript{16} Parish Lines in the Diocese of Virginia, article on Westover Parish.
\textsuperscript{17} Vestry Book of Blisland (Blissland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1721-1786, pp. X, XI and XII.
\textsuperscript{18} Ibid, p. XXVIII.
Stratton-Major Parish,\textsuperscript{19} Blisland lost all its territory lying north of the York and the Mattaponi, and also probably all its territory lying north of the ridge between the Mattaponi and the Pamunkey.\textsuperscript{20}

Lancaster Parish (or, rather, the lower of the two parishes into which Lancaster County, established in 1651 or 1652, was divided in 1654, and which after the division of Lancaster County in 1656 into the two counties of (Old) Rappahannock and Lancaster coincided in area with Lancaster County) included territories on both sides of Rappahannock River. This parish, whose name while not certainly known is thought to have been Lancaster, was on April 1, 1657, divided into two parishes, the "one to be on the north side and the other to be on the south side" of the Rappahannock.\textsuperscript{21}

Farnham Parish, established in 1654\textsuperscript{22} included territories on both sides of the Rappahannock River. During or before 1683 it was divided into North Farnham and South Farnham Parishes, the Rappahannock being the dividing line.

Sittenburne Parish, established in 1664 or earlier,\textsuperscript{23} included territories on both sides of Rappahannock River. In 1704 Sittenburne Parish was divided into two parishes, the Rappahannock being made the dividing line; the parish lying south of the Rappahannock was given the name of St. Anne's, while the parish on the north side of the river retained the name Sittenburne.

St. Peter's Parish, established in 1678-9, included territories on both sides of Pamunkey River. In 1691 that part of its territory lying north of the Pamunkey was taken from it and annexed to St. John's Parish.\textsuperscript{24}

Wilmington Parish, established prior to 1680, included ter-

\textsuperscript{19} Hening, Vol. I, p. 404.
\textsuperscript{20} Vestry Book of Blisland Parish, etc., p. XXVIII.
\textsuperscript{21} Lancaster County Order Book No. 3, p. 6.
\textsuperscript{22} Lancaster County Records, Vol. I, p. 152.
\textsuperscript{23} Parish Lines in the Diocese of Virginia.
\textsuperscript{24} Hening, Vol. III, p. 94. See also p. 617 above.
territories on both sides of Chickahominy River. In 1725 it was dissolved, its territories on the left hand side of the river going up being added to Westover Parish (thus making that parish extend from the James to the Chickahominy), while its territories on the right hand side of the river going up were divided between James City Parish, Blisland Parish, and St. Peter’s Parish (thus making the last named two parishes extend from the Pamunkey to the Chickahominy).25

Weyanoke Parish, established prior to 1680, included territories on both sides of James River. In 1720 the Parish was dissolved, its territory on the north side of the river being added to Westover Parish, and that on the south side to Martin’s Brandon Parish.26

25 Hening, Vol. IV, p. 94. See also Vestry Book of Blisland (Blisland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1721-1786, pp. XXIX-XXXI.
26 Hening, Vol. IV, p. 94.
ERRATA

Page 46. The abbreviation in the second line of the footnote should have been printed thus, "vs:"

Page 47. There should have been an asterisk before the sum 25628\(\frac{3}{4}\) in line 14, and a footnote to the following effect: The MS. has 25628\(\frac{4}{3}\), but naturally 25628\(\frac{3}{4}\) was meant. Accordingly, as there is no single piece of type representing the fraction \(\frac{4}{3}\) and as to print it as above would have thrown the column of figures from that point on out of alignment, the regular type fraction \(\frac{3}{4}\) was used.

Page 326. The word "line" in the footnote should have been "entry."
INDEX

Superior figures indicate the number of times items occur on pages.

A[ ], Benjamin, 512.
A[ ], Mary, 512.
A[ ], Nicholas, processioneer, 21.
A[ ], Susanna, 512.
Aaron, a Negro, 592.
Abigail, a Negro, 457.
Abjuration, oath of, xiv, 503, 504.
Abraham, a Negro, 453, 459, 461, 545, 579.
Abuses, committed in concealing county and parish tithes, 69.
Act, authorizing the sale of a bell, 668; concerning the induction of ministers, 100; establishing King and Queen County, xvi; for annexing part of Wallingford Parish to James City Parish, 698 (note); for dissolving Wilmington Parish, xxii (note); for dividing New Kent County, 616, 617, 672, 673; for dividing St. Peter's Parish, xx, 625, 626, 627; for dividing St. Peter's Parish, referred to, 98; for further limitation of the crown and better securing the rights and liberties of the subjects, 509; for improving the staple of tobacco, 192, 195, 212, 216; for the better support and maintenance of the clergy, 101; for the building of churches or chapels of ease, 100; intituled churchwardens to keep church in repair, etc., 101; regarding the dividing of parishes into precincts, 38; requiring the processioning of land, 19, 38.
Act of Parliament, oaths enjoyned by, administered to vestrymen, 56, 62.
Adam, a Negro, 562.
Adams, 188, 191, 193, 196, 203, 212, 216, 225, 450, 642.
Adams, [ Jhd., 651.
Adams, Bowler, 421, 450.
Adams, Elizabeth, daughter of William, 450; wife of Richard, 557.
Adams, Elizabeth Griffin, 557.
Adams, George, 419, 558; son of Valentine, 451.
Adams, Henry, 558.
Adams, James, processioneer, 22.
INDEX

Adams, John, 558.
Adams, Lucy, wife of George, 558; wife of Henry, 558.
Adams, Patty, 558.
Adams, Sally, 558.
Adams, Susana, 418.
Adams, Tabitha, 536, 552, 553; daughter of Ebenezer, 452.
Adams, Thomas, 651.
Adams, Valentine, 451.
Adams, William, 420, 445, 450.
Adderson. See Addison.
Addison, Ann, 514, 517, 525, 538.
Addison, Elizabeth, 514.
Addison, Frances, 558.
Addison, James, 538.
Addison, Jane, 525.
Addison, John, 558.
Addison, [Joseph], 662.
Addison (Adderson), Nancy, 562.
Addison, Peachy, 558.
Addison, Ruth, 517.
Addison, Thomas, 267, 514, 517, 525, 528, 536, 538.
Administrator, 387.
Adultery, 634.
Advertisements, concerning the building a glebe published in the gazette, 328.
Agents notes, 159.
Aggcy (Agge), a Negro, 451, 485, 551.
Agnes, a Negro, 530, 590, 605.
Agnes, daughter of ——, 381.
Agree, a Negro, 367.
Agreement, between minister and vestrymen, 8, 30, 49, 58, 73.
120, 125, 127, 129; between minister and vestry annulled, 53; between vestry and contractor voided, 15; contractors fail to fulfill, 333; for building a dwelling house upon glebe land, 129, 130, 138, 139; for building a glebe house, 153, 154; for hiring out a Negro, 387; for posting Lower Church, 17; for support of indigent persons, 151; ministers required to take a copy of, with parish to meeting with governor, 671; of Anthony Burrows (Burross) with vestry regarding support, 52, 61; to fine vestrymen for absence from vestry meetings, 13, 16; with contractors for building a brick church, 74, 75, 76, 80, 88, 89, 90.
Ague, 687.
Albemarle County, 312, 666.
Alice, a Negro, 522, 600.
Alderidge. See Aldridge.
Aldersey, Nicholas, justice of the peace, 635.
Aldridge. See Aldridge.
Aldridge (Aldridge), Jacoby, 450, 451, 452.
Aldridge (Aldridge, Alderidge, Aldrige, Aldridge), John, 21, 57, 354, 355, 420, 450.
Aldridge. See Aldridge.
Alec, a Negro, 367.
Alexandria, Va., xiii.
Alferd. See Alford.
Alford (Alfard, Allford), ——, 17, 451; processioner, 20.
Alford, Mrs. ———, 156, 159, 162, 163.
Alford, Elizabeth, 418; daughter of John, 450; daughter of Lodowick, 534; wife of Lodowick, 526; wife of William, 517.
Alford, Frances, 420; daughter of John, 449, 450.
Alford, Goodrich, 246, 511, 536, 555.
Alford, Grace, 413, 420, 451.
Alford, Isaac, 420.
Alford, Jacob, 549.
Alford, James, 143, 156, 168, 180, 354, 449; son of James, 354.
Alford, John, sr., 419.
Alford, Julius, 246, 449.
Alford, Lodowick, 246, 517, 526, 534, 549.
Alford, Lucy, 536.
Alford, Mary, 418.
Alford, Sarah, 511, 536, 555; daughter of Goodrich, 511.
Alford, Susanna, 534, 549; daughter of Goodrich, 555.
Alford, Unity, 451.
Alford, Warren, 354.
Alford, William, 419; son of Lodowick, 517.
Alice, a Negro, 370, 456.
Allridge. See Aldridge.
Allegiance, oath of, xiv, 503, 507.
Allen (Allin), ———- 169, 420, 676, 677.
Allen, Anne, 451.
Allen (Allin), Benjamin, 353.
Allen (Allin), Drury, 354.
Allen, Elizabeth, 451, 452; wife of Robert, 452, 516.
Allen (Allin), Hannah, 531; daughter of William, 449.
Allen, Jacoby, 452.
Allen, John Martin, 531.
Allen (Allin), Joseph, 353.
Allen, Joyce, 450.
Allen, Judah, 451.
Allen (Allin), Judith, 449.
Allen, Margaret, 516.
Allen, Renall, processioner, 21.
Allen, Richard, jr., 642, 651, 682; tobacco collector, 640.
Allen (Allin), Samuel, 449; son of William, 354.
Allen (Allin), Susanna, 411.
Alley, a Negro, 598.
Alley, laid at Lower Church, 41.
Alford. See Alford.
Allin. See Allen.
Alloway, Abraham (Abram), 239, 243, 452, 532.
INDEX

Alloway, Ann, daughter of Abram, 452; wife of Abraham, 532.
Alloway, Elizabeth, 532.
Alphabet, 662.
Alvis (Alvise), George, 89, 425.
Ammon (Ammons, Amons), Christopher, 549, 557², 558, 559, 651.
Ammon, George, 557.
Ammon, Mary, daughter of Christopher, 549; wife of Christopher, 549, 557, 558.
Ammons. See Ammon.
Amons. See Ammon.
Amos (Amoss), ———, 172, 180; 190.
Amos (Amoss), Charles, 546.
Amos (Amoss), Cicely, 416.
Amos, Elizabeth, 420.
Amos (Amoss), Francis, 57, 354, 420, 449, 450, 518, 536; exempt from payment of parish levy, 253.
Amos (Amoss), James, 449, 518.
Amos, John, 264.
Amos (Amoss), Judith, daughter of Francis, 554, 536; wife of Francis, 518, 536.
Amos (Amoss), Mary, 184, 190, 193, 195, 198, 338; daughter of Charles, 546; daughter of Francis, 450; wife of Nicholas, 558.
Amos (Amoss), Nicholas, 85, 558.
Amos (Amoss), Rebecca, 416.
Amos (Amoss), Sarah, 546.
Amos (Amoss), Sylvanus, 558.
Amos (Amoss), Valentine, 451.
Amos (Amoss), William, 451.
Amoss. See Amos.
Amy, a Negro, 456.
Anderson, And., 682.
Anderson, Bartelot, attorney at law, 316, 692.
Anderson, Major, 449.
Anderson, Margeret, 419.
Anderson, Mary, 304, 310, 314, 318.
Anderson, Matthew, 295, 309; churchwarden, 305; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; money paid to estate of, 311; vestryman, 294, 295, 302, 306.
Anderson, Robert, jr., petitioner, 89; trustee, 107.
Anderson, Thomas, 419, 449.
Anderson, William, 645.
Andrew, a Negro, 415.
Andrewson, Giles, 419.
Andrewson, John, processoner, 21.
Andrewson, Robert, 9; processoner, 21.
Andros, Sir Edmond, governor, etc., 669, 670.
Anne (Ann), a Negro, 356, 367, 471, 474, 583.
Anthony, a Negro, 425, 487, 523, 574.
Apperson, ———, 645.
Apperson, Agnes, 541, 554, 557, 558².
Apperson, Anne, 354.
Apperson, Betty, 558².
Apperson, Daniel, 532.
Apperson, David, 522.
Apperson, Elizabeth, daughter of John, 353; daughter of William, 354; wife of Henry, 558; wife of John, 452, 522, 535, 541; wife of Thomas, 419.

Apperson, Frances, daughter of George, 558; daughter of John, 557; daughter of Thomas, 354; wife of Peter, 550, 557, 558; wife of William, 559.

Apperson, Francis, 449; son of John, 353; son of William, 450.

Apperson, George, 558; freeholder, 651; son of Henry, 558; son of Peter, 550; son of Richard, 451.

Apperson, Henry, 558; son of William, 354, 559.

Apperson, Jacob, 558.

Apperson, Jane, 555.

Apperson (Aperson), John, 291, 353, 354, 420, 449, 452, 517, 522, 535, 541, 554, 557, 558, 559, 645; freeholder, 651; son of John, jr., 354; son of John and Agnes, 558; son of John and Elizabeth, 535, 541; son of Samuel, 555; son of Thomas, 449.

Apperson, John, jr., 354.

Apperson, Joyce (Joice), daughter of John, 557; wife of John, 557, 558, 559.

Apperson, Lucy, 559.

Apperson, Lyddil, 558.

Apperson (Aperson), Mary, 189, 190, 191, 532; daughter of John, 557; daughter of John, jr., 354.

Apperson, Peter, 550, 557, 558, 559; son of George, 558; son of John, 449, 541; son of Peter, 557.

Apperson, Richard, 420, 451, 452, 540, 541, 547; son of Peter, 557; son of Samuel, 557.

Apperson, Richard, jr., 421.

Apperson, Samuel, 555, 557; vestryman, 648, 649.

Apperson, Sarah, 559; daughter of Francis, 449; daughter of Peter, 559; wife of Peter, 559.

Apperson, Susanna, 554.

Apperson, Thomas, 354, 419, 449.

Apperson, William, 217, 218, 354, 421, 450, 559; son of John, 452; son of Peter, 558; son of William, 559.

See also Epperson.

Appomattox River, xvii, 696, 697; Bristol Parish originally included territories on both sides of, 698.

Apprentice, indenture for binding out, 506; mulatto child bound out as, 680.

Arabic numerals, use of, explained, xxiv.

Aress, a Negro, 491.

Arianite, a Negro, 382.

Arithmetic, 660, 663, 665, 666.

Arlott, a Negro, 495.

Armistead, 674.

Armistead, Agnes, 557.

Armistead, Gill, tobacco collector, 331.

Armistead, Col. John, 559.

Armistead, John, 302, 319, 322, 332, 557; freeholder, 651; tobacco collector, 316, 319; vestryman, 643, 644.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Armistead, William</td>
<td>681, 682, 683</td>
<td>son of John, 557.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnott, Thomas</td>
<td>544.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnott, Dr. Thomas</td>
<td>255, 264, 272, 692</td>
<td>inscription on tombstone of, 683.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Articles of the Christian Faith, people unable to recite, 632.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashberry, Mary</td>
<td>249, 251, 267.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashberry, Sarah</td>
<td>249, 251.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashburton, John</td>
<td>121.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashcraft (Ashcroft), Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashcraft (Ashcroft), Johannah</td>
<td>419.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashcraft, Mary</td>
<td>447.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashcraft (Ashcroft), Richard</td>
<td>420.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashcraft (Ashcroft), Thomas</td>
<td>57, 121, 123, 124, 192, 194*, 260, 265, 268, 271, 273, 293, 419, 447.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashcroft.</td>
<td>See Ashcraft.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley (Ashle),</td>
<td>Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley (Ashle), Goody</td>
<td>106.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley, Anne</td>
<td>354.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley, Joseph</td>
<td>354.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley, Mary</td>
<td>354.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashurst, Mrs.</td>
<td>3.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Askew, Anne, daughter of John</td>
<td>451; wife of John, 451, 452.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Askew (Asque), Charles</td>
<td>303, 311.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Askew, Elizabeth</td>
<td>452.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aske, Sarah</td>
<td>419.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asque. See Askew.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assascuen</td>
<td>89.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assignee</td>
<td>119.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Elizabeth</td>
<td>557, 558.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Frances</td>
<td>558.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Henry</td>
<td>420, 557*, 558*; freeholder, 651; processoner, 307, 324; son of William, 450.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, James Moody</td>
<td>558, 559.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Jane</td>
<td>558.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, John</td>
<td>558.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Mary</td>
<td>559.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Sarah</td>
<td>514.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Susanna, daughter of Henry, 557; wife of William, 420.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson (Attkinson), William</td>
<td>xxiii, 93, 105, 150, 246, 340, 420, 450*, 452*, 455, 515, 526, 544; ferryman, 1, 3, 7, 9, 12, 17, 693; processoner, 21.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Elisabeth</td>
<td>410.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson. See Atkinson.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attorney (attorney) at law, 99; fee of, 46.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attorney-general, 100; certain opinions of, read before Council, 102.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attorneys at law, list of, 692.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auction (public outcry), tobacco to be sold at, 253, 254.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Mrs.</td>
<td>118.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Absolam</td>
<td>559.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Agathy</td>
<td>450.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Ann</td>
<td>645*.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Dorothy</td>
<td>512.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Austin, Elizabeth, wife of Henry, 558; wife of Israel, 548; wife of John, 557.
Austin, Fanny, 557.
Austin, George, 113.
Austin, Gervas, 420.
See also Austin, Jarvis.
Austin, James, 43, 124; case against, discontinued, 67; processioner, 21.
Austin, Jane, 451, 526.
Austin, Jarvis (Jarvas), sexton, 174, 177, 179, 181, 185, 186, 189.
See also Austin, Gervas.
Austin, John, 195, 198, 450, 451, 452, 557, 651.
Austin, Joseph, 548, 559, 651.
Austin, Kiddy Chamberlayne, 558.
Austin, Leonard, exempt from payment of parish levy, 268.
Austin, Maramia, 557.
Austin, Margaret, 416.
Austin (Austine), Mary, 419, 642; daughter of John, 450; daughter of Joseph, 559; daughter of Maramia, 557; wife of Philip, 558.
Austin, Philip, 335, 450, 558.
Austin, Richard, 145, 230, 450.
Austin, Sarah, 558.
Austin, William, 452.
Austin, Zacharias, 559.
Avis, Samuel, 440.
Ax, 666.
Axford, Higins, 354.
Axford, John, 354.
B[ ], Thomas, 651.
Babbit, James, 94, 694.
Bacchus, a Negro, 512.
Bacon, 687.
Bacon, Alice, 533.
Bacon, Anne (Ann), daughter of John, 455; wife of John, jr., 515; wife of Lyddall, 561.
Bacon, Edmund, 322, 453, 560; churchwarden, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; oath of conformity signed by, 503; processioner, 307, 324; vestryman, 315, 317, 320, 323, 325, 339.
Bacon, Elizabeth, 560.
Bacon, Fanny, 525.
Bacon, Frances, 533; daughter of John, 545; wife of John, 545.
Bacon, John, 124, 344, 351, 410, 422, 424, 453, 455, 487, 515, 525, 533, 545; burgess, 635; freeholder, 651; surveyor, 157.
Bacon, John, jr., 515.
Bacon, Lyddal (Lyddall, Lyddiall), 561; son of Edmund, 560; son of John, 453.
Bacon, Nathaniel, president of the Council, 22, 23, 29.
Bacon, Sarah, daughter of John, 351; daughter of Lyddill, 561; wife of John, 422.
Bacon, Susanna, daughter of John, 487; wife of John, 351, 453, 455, 487, 525.
Badge, periwig distinguishing, of gentle folk, 689.
Bailey (Baily, Bayley), Ann (Anne), 541, 555; wife of An-
selm, 553; wife of John, 454; 455; wife of William, 560.
Bailey, Anselm (Anselmn), 553; freeholder, 651; son of John, 351; son of Samuel, 561.
Bailey (Baily), Charles, 456.
Bailey, Drury, 455.
Bailey, Edmund, 561.
Bailey (Baily, Bayley, Bayly), Edward, 194, 205, 209, 228, 424, 454, 455, 456, 561a, 562a; son of John, 341; freeholder, 654; sexton, 643.
Bailey (Baylie), Elizabeth, 422, 517.
Bailey, Elizabeth Ann, 561.
Bailey (Baily), Frances, wife of Edward, 456; wife of John, 561.
Bailey (Baily), James, son of Edward, 454, 562; son of Samuel, 560.
Bailey, Jeremiah, 543.
Bailey (Baily, Bayley, Bayly), John, 151, 249, 341a, 352, 410, 422, 423a, 452, 453, 454a, 455, 561; freeholder, 651; son of Anselm, 553; son of Edward, 424; son of John, 452; son of Robert, 456.
Bailey, John, jr., 351.
Bailey, Judith, daughter of Robert, 555; wife of Samuel, 560, 564.
Bailey (Bayle), Lettice, 66, 67.
Bailey, Lucretia, 527.
Bailey (Baily), Lucy, daughter of John, 454; daughter of Thomas, 352; daughter of William, 560.
Bailey, Martha, 455.
Bailey (Baily, Bayley), Mary, 315, 326, 423; wife of Edward, 561a, 562a; wife of John, 352; wife of Robert, 456, 517, 527, 543, 555.
Bailey, Matthew, 424.
Bailey, Parke (Parke's), 311, 316, 562; son of John, 454.
Bailey (Baily), Robert, 455, 456, 517, 527, 543, 555; processioneer, 324.
Bailey (Baily), Sarah, 455.
Bailey, Tabitha, 352.
Bailey (Baily, Bayley), Thomas, 352, 452; son of Edward, 562; son of Thomas, 452.
Bailey (Baily), William, 355, 560, 649; freeholder, 651; son of John, 453, 561.
Baily. See Bailey.
Baisey, Amea, 422.
Baisey (Baisy, Baizey), George, 167, 169, 170, 173, 177a, 180, 181, 184, 185, 351, 424.
Baisey (Baizey), Jane, 351.
Baisey (Bayzy), William, 344.
Baisy. See Baisey.
Baisey. See Baisey.
Baker, Ann, 549.
Baker, Christopher (Xtophr.), 32, 33, 57; processioneer, 21a.
Baker, Mary, 416.
Baker, Susanna, 549.
Baker, William, 549; clerk of vestry, 293, 294, 296, 691.
Baldwin, Frank V., xxv.
Ball, Rev. John, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 17, 690.
Ballard, Elizabeth, 549.
Ballard, Mary, 549.
Ballard, William, 549.
Bandy (?), a Negro, 491.
Banister, 26.
Banks, Andrew, 523.
Banks, Mary, 415.
Baptised, some slaves allowed to be, 631.
Baptisms, registered 66; registration of, omitted, 64.
Barber, Henry, 670.
Barber, Rebecca, 164.
Bardrick, Constantine, 351.
Bardrick, Elisabeth, 351, 422.
Bardrick, Henry, 344, 351, 422.
Barefoot, ———, glazer, 105.
Barker, Cesilla, 486.
Barker, Charles, 111, 220, 228, 229, 232, 233, 234, 238, 269, 272, 273, 275, 341, 343, 422.
Barker, Elizabeth, 515, 531.
Barker, Fidkin, 486, 515, 651.
Barker, Finch, 515.
Barker, George, 311, 315.
Barker, John, 1, 341.
Barker, Rebecca, 341, 422.
Barker, Sarah, 531, 642.
Barkwell, Elizabeth, daughter of John, 544; wife of John, 544; wife of Thomas, 562.
Barkwell, Eve, 561.
Barkwell, James, 562.
Barkwell, John, 209, 214, 529, 544, 561.
Barkwell, John Parish, 562.
Barkwell, Salley, 561.
Barkwell, Sarah, 529.
Barkwell, Thomas, 562, 654.
Barkwell, William, 529, 654.
Barley, Samuel, 421.

Barn, on glebe land, 221, 225, 228, 231.
Barnes (Barns), Eleanor, 560, 561.
Barnes, Elizabeth, 342, 553.
Barnes (Barns), Francis, 297, 332, 422, 560, 561; procession-er, 308, 324.
Barnes, Henry, 550.
Barnes, Jeter, 561.
Barnes (Barns), John, 342, 423; son of John, 342; son of Thomas, 454.
Barnes, John Cox, 553.
Barnes, Littlebury, 561.
Barnes, Margery, 455.
Barnes, Margret, 556.
Barnes, Martha, 561.
Barnes, Mary, 513, 528, 540.
Barnes (Barns), Rebecca, 351.
Barnes, Sarah, 455.
Barnes, Susana, 36.
Barnes, Tabitha, daughter of Francis, 560; wife of Francis, 560, 561.
Barnes (Barns), Thomas, 344, 351, 454, 455, 456, 513, 540; son of Francis, 560.
Barnet. See Barnett.
Barnett, Absalom, 562, 645.
Barnett (Barnet), Francis, 341.
Barnett, Gregory, 421.
Barnett (Barnet), John, 341, 342.
Barnett (Barnet), Lucy, 560, 561.
Barnett (Barnet), Martha, 560, 562.
Barnett, Mary Duke, 561.
Barnett (Barnet), Nathan, 342, 560, 561.
Barnett (Barnet), Peter, 560, 562; son of Peter, 560.
Barnett (Barnet), Rebecca Bishop, 560.
Barnett (Barnet), William, 560.

Bar.  See Barnes.

Barras, 7 yds. of, 674.

Barrett, Robert, 637.

Barry, Mrs. Sarah, 555.

Barwell.  See Barkwell.

Bassett.  See Bassett.

Basset.  See Bassett.

Bassett, Anne, daughter of John, 454; daughter of Thomas, 343.

Bassett, Burl., indenture signed by, 681.

Bassett, David, 453.

Bassett (Basset), Elinor (Ellenor), 422, 486.

Bassett, Francis, 412.

Bassett, Jane, 357.

Bassett, John, 454; 486; son of Thomas, 423.

Bassett, Mary, 511; daughter of Thomas, 453; wife of Thomas, 423.


Bassett (Basset), Ursula, 352.

Bassett, William (Will), 18, 84, 352, 422, 423, 424, 453, 454, 455, 486, 525, 538, 670; accounts of, 31, 78, 119; churchwarden, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 23, 24, 26, 68, 69, 71, 74, 75, 77, 80, 81, 83, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117; indenture signed by, 679; land patent granted to, 669, 670; member of committee to levy the charge and to run dividing line, 25; member of Council, 623; parish bounds begin at landing of, 70; processer, 21; sheriff, 671; to repair Upper Church, 14; vestry held at house of, 53; vestryman, 1, 6, 8, 10, 14, 30, 33, 34, 35, 36, 40, 42, 43, 48, 49, 50, 53, 54, 56, 57, 58, 59, 62, 64, 67, 84, 87, 90, 91, 92, 97, 99, 100, 102, 108, 109, 110, 111, 117, 118, 121, 122, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 136, 138, 139, 140, 141, 145, 148, 149, 152, 153, 155, 157, 164, 166, 167, 169, 173, 184.


Bassett's Landing, 14, 22, 29, 70.

Bassett's Landing Creek, xvi.

Bastards, 46, 50, 51, 255, 299, 301.

Bath Parish, minister of, 658.

Bathurst, Capt. Lancelott, 36, 55, 60; attorney at law, 15, 692; justice of the peace, 671; sheriff, 59, 61, 64, 65, 66, 693.
Batt, ———, processioner, 20.
Batt, a Negro, 478, 547.
Battin, Mary, 543.
Battin, Sarah, 543.
Battin, William, 543.
Boughan, ———, 342.
Boughan, Anne (Ann), daughter of John, 341; daughter of Joseph, 341; wife of Joseph, 515.
Boughan, Elizabeth, 342.
Boughan, Elkanah, 515.
Boughan (Boughon), John, 341, 342, 343; processioner, 21.
Boughan, John, jr., 342.
Boughan, John, sr., 98, 628.
Boughan (Boughon), James, 150, 486.
Boughan (Boughon, Boughon), Joseph, 105, 164, 341, 343, 486, 515.
Boughan, Mary, 341.
Boughan (Boughon), Rebecca, 418.
Boughon. See Boughan.
Bayle. See Bailey.
Bayley. See Bailey.
Baylie. See Bailey.
Baylis (?), Elisabeth, 422.
Baylis (?), John, 422.
Bayly. See Bailey.
Bayzy. See Baisey.
Bear skin coat, 666.
Beats (Beetes, Beetts), William, 40, 57; processioner, 21.
Beattie. See Beetle.
Beauty, a Negro, 382.
Beb[ ] Jana, a Negro, 355.
Beck, a Negro, 366, 370, 382, 427; 450, 455, 457, 458, 476, 517, 539, 542, 596.
Becket, Thomas, 83.
Bedford, Dinah, 171.
Bedford, Edd., 177, 180, 191, 204, 205, 206.
Bedford, Edmund (Edmond), 20, 50, 55, 165, 166, 168, 169, 170, 184, 193, 195, 198, 209.
Bedford, Edward, 173, 181, 197.
Beer, David, 454.
Beer, Peter, 205.
Beer, Richard, 454.
Beeetes. See Beats.
Beetie (Beetty), Joseph, 422, 424.
Beetty. See Beetie.
Bell, 115; belonging to St. Peter's Church to be sold, 668; installed, 185; presented to parish, 175; rope and chain for, 270; sexton paid for ringing, 186; to be purchased, 108.
Bell, Bethia, 349.
Bell, David, 124, 342, 343, 349.
Bell, Edward, 341.
Bell, Mary, 341.
Bell, Rebecca, 413.
Bell, Thomas, 341.
Bella, a Negro, 530.
Bellfry, committee to inspect work on, 186, 187; to be built, 182; tobacco levied to pay for, 186.
Ben, a Negro, 424, 438, 511, 521, 557, 571, 592.
Benches, 244; for the church, 247; for vestry room, 340.
Bendal. See Bendall.
Bendall (Bendal, Bendalli), Christopher, 281, 292, 296.
See also Pendle, Christopher.

Bendoll. See Bendall.

Benjamin, a Negro, 546, 563, 585.

Benn (?), Abraham, 341.

Benn (?), Joseph, 341.

Bennet, Elisha, 682.

Benns. See Binns.

Benskin, Henry, 14.

Bequests, to St. Peter's Parish, xxii, 43, 45, 59, 112.

See also Legacy.

Berry, Sarah, 538.

Bess, a Negro, 377, 424, 448, 455, 470, 484, 497, 607.

Bettes (Bettis, Bettus), Edward, 229, 350, 351, 422, 423; sexton, 314, 316, 318, 320, 325, 329, 332, 337, 641.

Bettes, Gideon (Gedion), 293, 295, 351.

Bettes, Hester, 350, 422.

Bettes (Bettus), Rachel, 350, 423.

Bettes, Uriah, 350.

Bettis. See Bettes.

Bettrey (?), Angus, 382 (note).

Bettes, See Bettes.

Betty, a mulatto, 551.


Betty, Edward, 369.

Betty, Ned, 367.

Bevan (Bevass), Henry, 118.

Bevass. See Bevan.

Beverdam Swamp, 89.

Bezell, Benjamin, 410.

Bihcey, John, 344.

Bibles, 104, 662, 663.

Bigger, Will, 341.

Biggs, John, 524.

Biggs, Mary, 524.

Biggs, Richard, 524.

Bill, for dividing New Kent County, 616; for dividing St. Peter's Parish, 624, 625, 626, 627.

Bills of exchange, 5.

Billy, a mulatto, 499.

Billy (Billey, Bily), a Negro, 355, 380, 387, 435, 454, 460, 463, 465, 483, 497.

Binding out, of bastards, 13, 249, 295, 300, 505, 679; of indigent children, 52, 86, 213, 236, 248, 249, 293, 381; of mulatto, 507, 680; of orphan, 43.

Binghan, Jane, 341.

Binghan, William, 341.

Binns, Amadiah, 342.

Binns, Amy (Amey), 289, 561.

Binns, Anne, 454.

Binns, Charity Ann, 555.

Binns, Christopr. (Xtopher), 342, 344, 456.

Binns, Daniel, 561.

Binns (Benss), David, 289, 454, 456, 518, 555.

Binns (Benns), Elizabeth, 456, 518, 538, 555.

Binns, Frances, 561.

Binns, John, 561.

Binns, Joseph, 538.

Binns, Martha, 561.

Binns, Mary, 561.

Binns, Milly, 561.

Binns (Benss), Peter, 518.

Binns, Sarah, 524.

Binns, Thomas, 524, 538, 561, 641.

Binns, William, 524, 528, 561.

Birch, Edward, 228, 232, 238, 267.
Bird. See Byrd.
Birkett, Capt. Edward, 422.
Birth certificate, 362.
Bishop of London, 200, 621; extract from Thos. Dawson’s letter to, 637; extract from Wm. Dawson’s letter to, 636, 637; letter to, from John Lang, 632; minister licensed by, 631; “queries to be answered” sent to ministers, 630.
Bishop of the Plantation, 101.
Black, John, 422.
Black Creek, xix, 57, 81, 193, 196, 203, 212, 213, 216.
Black Creek mill, 9.
Blackbourn, Rowland, 411, 422.
Blackstone, Ann, 523.
Blackstone, James, 523, 539, 540, 551.
Blackstone, Rachell, 523.
Blackwell, James, 66, 78, 341, 342, 421; processioner, 21.
Blackwell, James, jr., 410.
Blackwell, John, 342.
Blackwell, Lydia, 341.
Blackwell, Mary, 342, 421.
Blair, James, appointment of, resented, 621; Commissary, Counsellor and President of the College, 621; criticism of, 620; letter from, 200.
Blank spaces, explained, xxiv.
Blanket, 387, 388.
Blindness, support given on account of, 52.
Blisland (Blissland) Parish, 468, 623, 635; accounts of, 674; additional material concerning, vi, 669, 674; casements for glebe, 675; church in used by troops, 686; dividing line between St. Peter’s Parish and, xx, 8, 14, 15, 22, 23, 25, 28, 29, 30, 61, 82; documents relating to, 669; establishment of, 698; gates for churchyard, 674; glebe house and garden, 674; indenture between churchwardens of, and James Pride, 680; indenture between churchwardens of, and Wm. Hockaday, 678, 679; marsh land in, patented by Capt. Bassett, 670; petition of, 615, 635; register for, 674; representative of St. Peter’s Parish to confer with, concerning church plate, 1; statement of William Armistead’s account with, 681, 682; territory added to, 700; tobacco sold for, 675, 676, 677, 678; Upper Church, 683, 684, 686, 688.
Blocks, 60.
Boarne. See Bourn.
Boastman, Lucy, 560.
Boastman, Sherwood, 560.
Boisseau, James, 618.
Boker. See Booker.
Bolton, Charles, 454, 486, 538, 642, 651.
Bolton, Henry, 332, 560.
Bolton, John, 454.
Bolton, Judith, 486.
Bolton, Mary Thornton, 560.
INDEX

Bolton, Sarah, 560.
Bolton, Thomas, 486.
Bolts, 174, 176.
Bompus. See Bumpus.
Bond, certain persons required to give, 191, 206; charge for writing a, 156; contractor required to give, 130, 154, 175, 217, 221, 263; receipt for, due executors, 316; returned to contractor, 160; tenant required to give, for payment of rent, 650; to indemnify parish against certain expenses, 160; tobacco collectors required to give, 95, 123, 134, 138, 144, 147, 160, 168, 171, 178, 181, 184, 185, 194, 206, 210, 215, 219, 221, 229, 233, 236, 239, 245, 249, 250, 254, 257, 261, 266, 269, 274, 278, 283, 287, 291, 295, 301, 305, 313, 316, 319, 322, 327, 331, 334, 339, 640, 643; workmen required to give, 76, 90, 224, 225.
Bone. See Bourn.
Book, case to secure the Register, 41.
Booker (Boker), Rev. James, 74, 623.
Booth, processerioner, 21.
Borger, Robert, 410.
Bosman. See Bozman.
Borne. See Bourne.
Bostick (Bostock), Charles, 21, 341, 421.
Bostick, Mary, 341, 422.
Bostick, Venicia, 411.
Bostock. See Bostick.
Boston, 446.
Boswel. See Boswell.
Boswell (Boswel), Anne, 562.
Boswell (Boswel), Frances Ann, 562.
Boswell, Martha, 562.
Boswell (Boswel), Parrobo, 562.
Boswell (Boswel), Polly, 562.
Bottom, David, 560.
Bottom, Elizabeth, 456.
Bottom, John, 456.
Bottom, Rebekah, 560.
Bottom, Thomas, 560.
Bottom, William, 456.
Boughan. See Baughan.
Boundary line, between counties, 696; between parishes, 696; between St. Peter's and Blissland parishes, 62, 82; of St. Peter's Parish, 69, 70.
Bourn, Anne, 351, 422.
Bourn, Francis (should be Frances), 352.
Bourn (Bone, Borne, Bourne), Henry, 342, 343.
Bourn (Borne), John, 342.
Bourn, Mary, 190, 453, 454.
Bourn (Bourne), Rebecca, 343.
Bourn, St. Stephen, 453.
Bourn (Borne), Sarah, daughter of Henry, 342; Sarah, wife of Henry, 342.
Bourn, Stephen, 423, 453.
Bourn (Boarne, Bourne), William, 56, 73, 111, 171, 411, 422; processerioner, 20.
Bourn, William, jr., 351, 352, 422.
Bourne. See Bourn.
Bow, Henry, 55, 60, 343.
Bow, Jane, 343.
Bowe (Boe), Richard, 46, 59, 51, 52.
Bowis, Frances, 561.
Bowis, Jese Scott, 561.
Bowis, Robert, 561; freeholder, 651; vestryman, 640, 641, 643, 644, 648, 649.
Bowker, Rev. James, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 71, 73, 77, 79, 81, 83, 84, 87, 421, 690; death of, mentioned, 91; executor of, 92.
Bowker, Ralp(h), executor, 92.
Bowles, Ann, 516; wife of John, 511, 531, 543, 555.
Bowles, Isaac, 516.
Bowles, James, 561.
Bowles, John, 511, 531, 543, 555; son of Thomas, 560.
Bowles, John, jr., 343.
Bowles, Lucy, 531.
Bowles, Mary, daughter of John, 543; wife of Thomas, 560, 561.
Bowles, Solomon, 555.
Bowles, Thomas, 560, 561; son of John, 511.
Box, Richard, 670.
Boyd. See Boyd.
Bozman (Bosman), James, 561, 562.
Bozman (Bosman), Sarah, 562.
Bozman (Bosmaun), Susannah, daughter of James, 561; wife of James, 561, 562.
See also Boastman.
Brace, 414.
Brackets, use of explained, xxiv.
Bradbey. See Bradby.
Bradbury, George, 57.
Bradby (Bradbey), George, 36, 132, 425.
Bradby, Susannah, 424.
Bradenham, John, 682.
Bradley, Agnes, 527, 554.
Bradley, Ann, daughter of Benjamin, 547; wife of Benjamin, 529, 547, 555.
Bradley, Benjamin, 529, 547, 555.
Bradley, Elizabeth, 455.
Bradley, Jesse, 555.
Bradley, John, 554.
Bradley, Joseph, 455, 659.
Bradley, Lorey, 561.
Bradley, Martha, 527.
Bradley, Nelson, 561.
Bradley, Rachel, 529.
Bradley, Susanna, 455.
Bradley, Thomas, 527, 554.
Bradley, Walter, 561.
Bradshaw, John, 36.
Bray, Madam Sarah, 93, 111, 343, 344, 351, 352, 422.
Bray, Thomas, 56, 58, 73, 453, 516, 522, 545; justice of the peace, 635, 671; successor to, appointed, 73, 74; vestryman, 54, 56, 57, 58.
Bread, 659, 687; declaration concerning transubstantiation of, 502.
Breakfast, 659.
Breeches, 666.
Bretain, Edward, 423.
Briant, John, 487.
Briant, Mary, 487.
Briant, Susanna, 487.
See also Bryant.
Brice, Richard, 421.
Brick, church isle to be of, 92; glebe house underpinned with, 130; new church to be built of, 68, 75.
Brick Church, 694; brick wall
around, 173, 174; bricks for, to be examined, 82; bricks to be paid for in legal sweet scented tobacco, 75; committee for dividing church ornaments and adjusting accounts to meet at, 103; contractors required to give bond, 76; cost of building, 119; dimensions of, 68, 75; first payment for bricks for, 78; freeholders and housekeepers meet at, to elect vestry, 628; glebe, 95; glebe land, 98; isle in to be paved with brick, 92; laborers to attend bricklayers in work on, 79; land purchased to build on, 78, 79; laying of levy to pay for, postponed, 71; materials for new, 74, 75, 77, 78, 80, 82, 84, 85, 90; meeting of trustees held at, 105; pulpit to be on north side of, 91; supervisors of work on, 73, 74, 75, 82, 83, 91, 96; to be covered with cypress shingles, 80; to be plastered, 88, 90; tobacco levied to pay for building, 15, 18, 26, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 85, 89, 90, 92, 94, 97, 117, 119, 186; underpinning to be of brick, 89; vestry for St. Peter's Parish held at, 91, 92, 125, 126, 144, 145, 148, 149, 152, 166, 167, 170, 175, 182, 183; vestry held at schoolhouse at, 129, 136, 138, 142, 146; workmen engaged to build, 75, 76, 79, 88, 92.

Brick wall, around Brick Church, 173, 174.

Bricklayers, 92, 414; laborers to attend, 79; to examine bricks made for church building, 82.

Bricks, 217; for the new church, 74, 75, 78, 82; for wall around church, 174.

Bridge, capitol landing, 414.

Bridges, to be built, 160, 225; certain persons to work on, 172; to be improved, 81.

Brier, William, 483.

Briggman. See Brigman.

Bright, Hon. J. Fulmer, xxv.

Brigman (Briggman), Thomas, 111, 342, 345.

Bristol, a Negro, 553.

Bristol, M. Sidnell, 656.

Bristol Parish, divided, 697, 698; originally included territories on both sides of Appomattox River, 698.

Bristow, Benjamin, 560.

Bristow, Elinor, 560, 561.

Bristow, Jedediah, 560, 561.

Bristow, William, 561.

British Army, surrender of, mentioned, 562, 563.

Britt, Daniel, processioner, 21.

Broadhurst, John, 423.

Broadhust (?), Ezekiel (Ezecial), 388.

Broadie. See Brodie.

Brock, George, 343.

Brock, Joshua, 343.

Brock, Richard, 25, 341.

Brodie (Broadie), Catherine, 423, 453, 486, 520.

Brodie, Rev. William, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 149, 152, 155.
157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 167, 169, 170, 173, 175, 177, 423, 424, 453, 691; recommended to parish, 141; to have possession of the glebe, 144.

Brokar. See Brooker.

Broken Back'd Church, 694; services to be held at, semi-annually, 104. See also Lower Church; Old Church.

Bromscale, Rev. ———, 176, 179, 180, 691.

Brook, John, 342.

Brook, Margaret, 342.

Brook, Thomas, 342.

Brooke, Rev. Zacharias, 178, 179, 180, 691.

Brooker, Antapass (Antipass), 352, 424.

Brooker, Francis, 232.

Brooker, James, 424, 642.

Brooker, John, 424, 453, 561, 562, 642.

Brooker, Mary, 342, 424.

Brooker, Mary Furbush, 561.

Brooker (Brokar), Peter, 252, 351.

Brooker, Phillis, 551.

Brooker, Rebecca, 561, 562.


Brooker (Brokar), Sarah, 213, 217, 248, 251, 281, 303, 310, 314, 318, 321; paid for laundering church linen, 272, 280, 286, 289, 292, 296, 303, 310, 314, 318.

Brooker, Sarah Moon, 562.

Brooker (Brokar), Stephen (Steven), 214, 246, 252, 272, 276, 279, 551; sexton, 269, 271, 275, 280, 284, 285.

Brookes. See Brooks.

Brooks, Ann, 421.

Brooks, Ellencer, 342.

Brooks, Jeremiah, 421; processioneer, 21.

Brooks (Brookes), Richard, 163, 188.

Brooks, Robert, 342.

Brooks, Sarah, 342.

Brothers, Agnes, 560.

Brothers, Fanny, 522.

Brothers, Francis, 351.

Brothers, Gideon, 560.

Brothers, Jane, 303, 522, 540.

Brothers, John, 206, 209, 214, 218, 454, 455, 522, 540.

Brothers, John, jr., 424.

Brothers, Mary, 344.

Brothers, Nathaniel, 150, 156, 159, 344, 351, 540.

Brothers, Thomas, 560.

Brown (Browne), Elizabeth, 78, 81, 93, daughter of John, 342; daughter of William, 455; wife of William, 341.

Brown, Frances, 454.

Brown, James, jr., 668.

Brown (Browne), John, 341, 342, 410, 422, 543; collector, 682;
INDEX

processioner, 21; son of John. 341, 543.
Brown, Mary, 411, 543.
Brown, Susanna, 424.
Brown (Browne), Thomas, 341, 421; son of Thomas, 341.
Brown (Browne), William, 198, 454, 455, 456, 524, 528, 529, 546, 547; accounts of, 198, 209, 215, 232, 642; churchwarden, 207, 208, 210, 211, 212, 213, 217; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; to deliver chalice to churchwardens, 231; tobacco viewer, 196; vestryman, 196, 197, 199, 204, 206, 221.
Brown (Browne), William B., 651.
Brown thread, 674.
Brown. See Brown.
Browning, Elizabeth, 84.
Browning, Mary, 487.
Browning, Robert, 487.
Browning, Sarah, 487.
Broxom, Edward, processioner, 21.
Brunskill, John, petition signed by, 637.
Bruster, John, bequest to parish, 43, 45, 59; prosecution concerning estate of, discontinued, 67.
Bryan, Charles, 78, 81, 84, 93; processioner, 21.
Bryant, Alice, 454.
Bryant, Peter, 454.
Bryant, Samuel, 454.
See also Briant.
Brydon, Rev. G. MacLaren, 684.
Bucket, 137.
Buffoe, a Negro, 368.
Bug. See Bugg.
Bugg, Ithha, 342.
Bugg, Benjamin, 536.
Bugg, Deborah, 422.
Bugg, Edmund, 456.
Bugg, Frances, 536.
Bugg, Jacob, 454.
Bugg, John, 352, 536.
Bugg, Sarah, 454, 456.
Bugg, Sherwood, 453.
Builders, list of, 693, 694.
Bulkley. See Bulkley.
Bulkley (Bulckly, Bulkly), Benjamin, 342; ferryman, 23, 693; processioneer, 21; surveyor, 38.
Bulkley, Margery, 342.
Bulkly. See Bulkley.
Bullock, ————, 342.
Bullock, Dorothy, 342.
Bullock, Edward, 342, 343, 345.
Bullock, James, 344.
Bullock, Katherine, 342.
Bullock, Richard, 342, 345.
Bullock, Richard, Jr., processioneer, 21.
Bullock, Richard, Sr., processioneer, 21.
Bullock, Sarah, 345.
Bumpas. See Bumpus.
Bumpus (Bompus), Edward (?), 341.
Bumpus (Bumpas), Judith, 342.
Bumpus (Bompus, Bumpas), Robert, 341, 342.
Burbidge, Dr. ———, 352.
Burbidge, John, 352.
Burbidge, Julius, 283.
Burbidge, Julius King, 238.
Burbidge, Mary, 352.
Burbidge, Robert, 352, 410, 453, 454.
Burdenwin, Thomas, 172.
Burgesses, 88, 627; clerk of, 629; New Kent County, 635.
Burial, of traveling man, 252.
See also Funeral.
Burk (Burke), Amy (Amey), 267, 455, 486, 552.
Burk, Ann (Anne), 455, 486.
Burk, William, 188, 455, 486, 521.
Burke. See Burk.
Burley, John, 89, 342.
Burnell, Francis, 55; justice of the peace, 671.
Burnet. See Burnett.
Burnett. ———, 675.
Burnett, Edward, 46; processional, 21.
Burnett (Burnet), John, 512.
Burnett (Burnet), Mary, 512.
Burnett (Burnet), William, 512.
Burnley, Jane, 342.
Burnley, John, 342, 343.
Burnt mill, 193, 196, 203.
Burros. See Burrows.
Burrows (Burros, Burross, Bur-
INDEX

Butts, Frances, 453.
Butts, John, 124, 452.
Butts, Peter, 243, 247, 352.
Butts, Sarah, 454.
Butts, Thomas, jr., vestryman, 99, 100, 103.
Buxstone. See Buxton.
Buxton, Ann, 525.
Buxton, Benjamin, 453.
Buxton, Elizabeth, 542.
Buxton, John, 542, 543.
Buxton, Petronella, 525.
Buxton (Buxstone), Samuel, 423, 452, 453, 455, 525; son of Samuel, 452.
Buxton, Samuel, jr., 221.
Byrd, Elizabeth, 548.
Byrd (Bird), John, 334, 548.
Byrd, Suffalisbon, 548.
Byrd, William, member of Council, 618, 619, 629.
Cade, Elisabeth, 457.
Cade, John, 457.
Cade, Letticia, 412.
Cade, Margaret, 345.
Cade, Mary, 524.
Cade, Robert, 185, 190, 191, 345, 348, 411, 456, 457, 458; son of Robert, 458.
Cade, Stephen, 456, 524.
Cade, Susanna, 457.
Cade, William, 524.
Caesar (Cesar), a Negro, 352, 368, 481, 521, 524, 530.
Cainnah, a Negro, 455.
Calendar of Virginia State Papers . . . , 615.
Calf, 661.
Camm, ———, 639.
Camp Warranigh Church, 685.
Cane (?), Mary, 426.
Capitol landing bridge, 414.
Capitol wall, 174.
Card, Elisabeth, 426.
Card playing, 64, 665.
Careless. See Carless.
Carless, Ann, 516.
Carless, Archelaus, 516.
Carless (Carless, Carloss), John, 186, 459, 516, 517, 532, 694.
Carless (Carloss), Martha, 459.
Carloss. See Carless.
Caroline County, St. Margaret's Parish, 637.
Carpenter, 23, 65, 75, 76, 103, 414, 438, 659, 661, 663.
Carr (Car), ———, 11.
Carr, Gedion, 347.
Carr, Rev. John, 2, 3, 4, 690.
Carr, Thomas, processioner, 22.
Carr, William, 347.
Carral. See Carroll.
Carroll, Daniel, 289, 292.
Carroll (Carral), Elizabeth, 326.
Cart, 80.
Carter, Ann, 541.
Carter, Charles, 247; burgess, 638.
Carter, Elizabeth, 532, 565.
Carter, Jacob, 565.
Carter, John, 541, 565; county lieutenant, 635.
Carter, Robert, letter from, recommending minister, 207; member of Council, 626.
Carter, Theodorick, 532, 541.
Carting, payment for, oyster shells, 78.
Cary, letter addressed to, 63.
Case, Barbara, 345.
Case, Charles, 511, 535.
Case, Elizabeth, 511, 535.
Case, Hugh, 346.
Case, Mary, 345, 346.
Case, Micajah, 535.
Case, Thomas, 345, 346a.
Case, William, 346, 511.
Case for the parish register, 41.
Casements, 130; for chapel, 97; for glebe, 675.
Casks. See Tobacco casks.
Castle, Boiler Cock, 568.
Castle, Mary, 568.
Cate, a Negro, 438, 472, 474, 475, 478, 482, 495, 574, 605.
Catechising, children incapable of receiving that instruction, 631; few ministers take pains in, youths, 633; to begin in Lent, 631.
Catesby, a Negro, 575.
Catey, a Negro (?), 590.
Catherine (a poor woman), 235.
Cattle, 52, 137.
Caudry, Richard, processioneer, 22.
Causeway, 225.
Cavalry, 688.
Cave (?); Mary, 426.
Cedar (Seader) posts, 56.
Ceremonies, of the Church of England, 504.
Certificate, birth, 362.
Chain, for bell, 270; surveyor's, 251.
Chain carrier, paid for services, 105.
Chalice, silver, 231.
Chamberlain. See Chamberlayne.
Chamberlayne (Chamberlayn), ————, 198, 235, 243, 246, 524.
Chamberlayne (Chamberlain), Ann (Anne), 427, 458, 655.
Chamberlayne, Ann Kidly (Kidley), 537, 656.
Chamberlayne (Chamberlaine), Edward Pye (Pey), son of Richard, 566; son of William, 459, 656.
Chamberlayne (Chamberlaine), Elizabeth, 459, 461, 534, 537, 655, 656; accounts of settled, 249, 253.
Chamberlayne, Frances, 655.
Chamberlayne, Kiddy, 558.
Chamberlayne, Mary, 566, 656.
Chamberlayne, Richard, 566, 651, 656.
Chamberlayne, Thomas, 461, 656.
Chamberlayne (Chamberlain), William, 427, 428, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 511, 512, 518, 530, 531, 591, 612, 648, 655, 694; accounts of, 205, 227, 228, 232, 235, 238, 255, 257, 647; churchwarden, 222, 223, 224, 226, 227, 230, 231, 234, 236; collector of parish levy, 231, 233; death of, mentioned, 249; declaration concerning tran-
Chamberlayne's Ferry, 245, 695.
Chamberlayne's Ordinary, 246, 695.
Chambers, Edward, 345.
Chambers, Elizabeth, 345.
Chambers, James, 345.
Chance, a Negro, 429.
Chancel, 224.
Chancel isle, to be planked, 26.
Chancery Court, 591, 612.
Chancey, John, 565.
Chancey, Mary, 565, 567.
Chancey, William, 565, 567.
Chandler, Elizabeth, daughter of George, 565; daughter of John, 458; wife of Robert, 344; wife of William, 461, 462.
Chandler, Fanny, 564.
Chandler, George, 565.
Chandler, Jesse, 542.
Chandler, John, 349, 453, 457, 458, 459, 461\textsuperscript{a}, 542, 564; son of John, 453, 457; son of Robert, 345.
Chandler, John Allen, 564.
Chandler, Joseph, 346, 459.
Chandler, Mary, daughter of John, 461\textsuperscript{a}; wife of John, 461\textsuperscript{a}, 542.
Chandler, Robert, 344, 345\textsuperscript{a}, 346\textsuperscript{a}; processoner, 20; son of Robert, 345; son of William, 462.
Chandler, Susanna, daughter of William, 461; wife of George, 565.
Chandler, Timothy, 344.
Chandler, William, 461, 462; son of Robert, 346.
Chapel, casements for, 97; cost of finishing to be borne by upper and lower parishes, 98; or church to be built in each parish, 100; supervisors of work on, 94, 96; to be built on Mechumps Creek, 86, 97.
Chapel of Ease, petition praying the erection of, 622, 623, 635.
Chapell. See Chappell.
Chapels, list of, 694.
Chappell (Chappel), Amy, 461.
Chappell (Chappel), Burnell, 57, 85, 86, 346.
Chappell, Catherine, 415.
Chappell, Frances, 416.
Chappell (Chappel), Jane, 228.
Chappell, Martha, 642.
Chappell (Chappell), Samuel, 84, 346, 651.
Chappell, Stephen, 381\textsuperscript{a}.
Chappell (Chappel), John, 461.
Chappell (Chappel), Humphrey, 461.
Chapman, Anne, 51, 52.
Chariot, 466.
Charity, daughter of ———, 451.
Charles, a boy, 454.
Charles, a mulatto, 367, 463.
Charles, a Negro, 435, 455, 461, 473, 521, 528, 533, 539.
Charles, an Indian, 435.
Charles City County, 436, 659; establishment of, 696; part of Wallingford Parish added to, 698.
Charles River County, original name of York County, 696.
Chastin, Richard, 345; processoner, 22.
Chastin, Sara, 345.
Chemokins, New Kent County, 357.
Cheney, Francis, 346.
Cheney, Thomas, 346.
Chest, parish register kept in, 696.
Chesterfield County, establishment of, 9.
Chevy Chase, song of, 662.
Chex linen, 299.
Chickahominy bridge, 193.
Chickahominy River, 700; Wal­lingford Parish included terri­tories on both sides of, 698; Wil­mington Parish included terri­tories on both sides of, 700.
Chickahominy Swamp, 70, 80, 89, 98, 193, 196, 202, 203, 212, 216, 628.
Childbirth, 66.
Children, deserted by parents, 1; indigent, cared for by parish, 137; of indigent persons bound out, 86, 169, 236, 248, 249, 293, 381; to witness processioning of land, 117.
Childs. See Chiles.
Chiles (Childes, Childs, Chilles), Henry, 345, 346; accounts of, 93, 94; one of the supervisors of work on church, 86, 94, 96; pro­cessioner, 22; trustee, 105, 107; vestryman, 82, 83, 84, 87, 92, 97.
Chiles (Chilles), James, 346; pro­cessioner, 22.
Chiles (Childes), Walter, 346.
Chiles (Chilles), James Henry, pro­cessioner, 22.
Chilles. See Chiles.
Chimney, 103, 114, 129, 130, 186, 335, 674.
Chloe, a Negro, 553.
Christ, serious conversation con­cerning, 664.
Christian, a Negro, 473.
Christian, Ally., 566.
Christian, Anne, 461, 526, 549.
Christian, Anthony, 459.
Christian, Elizabeth, 421, 565.
Christian, Gideon (Gedion), 461, 564.
Christian, Henry, 567.
Christian, James, 347, 461, 549, 564, 565, 561; processioner, 324.
Christian, Joel, 564, 566, 561.
Christian, John, 526, 567; son of Henry, 567.
Christian, John Hunt, 567.
Christian, Jones, deputy sheriff, 421.
Christian, Joseph, 565.
Christian, Judith, 347.
Christian, Martha, 567.
Christian, Mary, 526.
Christian, Mildred, 567.
Christian, Robert, 565, 566.
Christian, Sarah, daughter of Joel, 564; wife of Joel, 564, 566; wife of John, 526.
Christian, Tabitha, 549, 564, 565.
Christian, Thomas, 459.
Christians, character of clergy more apt to make heathens than, 620.
Christmas Day, 469, 484, 632.
Christ's Church, 2.
Chunk, a Negro, 543.
Church, attorney general's opinion on acts concerning, 100, 102; churchwardens to keep in repair and provide ornaments, 101; negroes permitted to hold membership in, 633; or chapel to be built in each parish, 100; petition concerning misbehavior at, during divine service, 45; tobacco allowed contractor for building, 15.

Church catechism, children taught, 660.


See also Communion table cloth; napkins.

Church lock, 11.

Church of England, parishes of, political subdivisions, v.

Church ornaments, churchwardens to provide, 118; to be equally divided, 98, 103.

Church plate, 1, 17, 24, 35, 44, 98, 107, 114, 118, 124, 132, 137.

Church services, disturbed by disorderly persons, 45, 240; petition in reference to holding, in a more convenient place, 69; special, held for inhabitants of upper part of the parish, 79.

Church of England, 56, 63; liturgy, rites and ceremonies of, 504; "queries to be answered" sent by the Bishop of London to ministers of, 630; vestrymen to conform to doctrines and discipline of, 99, 100, 306, 309, 317, 503, 628.

"Church upon Mechams Creek," 85, 86, 695.

Church wall, built, 177; tarred, 180.

Churches, act concerning, 100, 102; advowson and right of presentation to, subject to the laws of England, 101; list of, 694.

Churchill, William, member of Council, 629.

ter's will of interest to the parish, 45, 59; expenses incurred in pre­senting minister, paid by parish, 41; have stocks erected, 240; indenture between John Light­foot and, 505; indenture between Michll. Harfield and, 507; indenture between Noel Waddill and, 507; jobbers and travelers not to be entertained without notifying, 172; make application for minister, 49; oath of, xiv, 505; pay certain debts in money, 311; persons summoned to court by order of, 46a; petition of, 618, 624; power of supervisors vested in, 82; present information concerning a servant, 623; prosecute fornicators, 9; prosecute woman, 249; provide new Register, 234; provide passage over river for minister, 49; silver chalice delivered to, 231; suit vs. Jno. Lyddall's executrix, 112; thank governor for recommending a minister, 52; to appoint ferry­man, 18, 25; to bring suit if an account is not settled, 253; to collect fine, 38, 45; to give in presentments against misdemean­ors, 45; to inspect new dwelling upon glebe land, 139; to obtain copy of Virginia laws, 236; to provide new surplice, 202, 237; to receive a moiety of fine due from G. Macon, 51; to sell tobacco, for money, 253, 278, 283, 288, 295, 642; to set up stocks, 104; tobacco collectors enter into bond with, 123, 134, 138, 147; work­man's bond payable to, 90.

Churchyard, cleaned, 413, 177, 269, 272, 297; new church to have, 68; stocks to be set up near, 104, 240; to be fenced in, 56, 99.

Cider, 687.

Cipio, a Negro, 420.

Circumcision, Feast of, 3.

Claibourne (Claybourne), ———, processoner, 21.

Claibourne (Claybourne), Dandridge, 436.

Claibourne, Thomas, 436.

Clapboards, 114, 176, 186.

Clark (Clarke), Ann (Anne), daughter of James, 565; daughter of Mark, 459; wife of James, 565, 566.

Clark, Benjamin, 345a, 346a.

Clark (Clarke), Christopher, 57.

Clark (Clarke), Edward, 57, 98, 628; sexton, 35, 40.

See also Clerk, Edward, jr.

Clark, Elizabeth, 345, 566.

Clark, George, 426.

Clark, Hannah, 345.

Clark (Clarke), Henry, 357, 359, 565.

Clark (Clarke), Isabella, 462, 522, 527.

Clark (Clarke), James, 565a, 566.

Clark (Clarke), Jane, 103a.

Clark, Johanna, 425.

Clark, John, 644, 670.

Clark, Margery, 292, 296, 298.

Clark (Clarke), Mark, 459, 462, 522, 527.

Clark, Mary, 345.

Clark, Peter, 213, 425.
Clark, Rebecca, 462.
Clark, Sarah, 357, 359.
Clark (Clarke), Thomas, 522, 527; processior, 22.
Clark, William, 345.
Clarke. See Clark.
Clarkson, Ann, 654, 655.
Clarkson, David, jr., 349.
Clarkson, Elizabeth, 170, 426, 427.
Clarkson, Frances, 425.
Clarkson, James, 296, 462, 564, 565.
Clarkson, John, 347, 459.
Clarkson, Lucy, 565.
Clarkson, Peter, 425.
Clarkson, Susannah, 459.
Clarkston. See Clarkson.
Claxton, David, surveyor, 124.
Claybourne. See Claibourne.
Clayton, processior, 20.
Clayton, Elvira, 565.
Clayton, Jasper, 563.
Clayton, John, jr., 563.
Clayton, William, 332, 563; churchwarden, 640, 641, 643, 644, 645; freeholder, 651; vestryman, 336, 337, 339, 647.
Clergy, act for the better support and maintenance of, 101; birth­place of one of the best-known of the, 658; criticism of, 620, 632, 633; meeting of, 639.
Clergymen, list of, 690.
Clerk (minister), opinion of Council regarding one, ministering to two parishes, 629, 630.
Clerk, Edward, jr., 105.
Clerks, fees, 17, 46, 50, 55, 65, 71, 164, 177; of vestry, list of, 691.
Clift, 678.
Clift, Richard, 675, 676.
Cloe, a Negro, 540, 556, 581, 586, 608.
Clopton, Abner, 565.
Clopton, Anne (Ann), 347, 426, 457.
Clopton, Birtha, 347.
Clopton, Cassandra, 542, 552.
Clopton, Devereux (Deverex, Dext.), 461, 651; processer, 307, 324.
Clopton, Elisabeth, 419, 566.
Clopton, Frances, 458, 564, 565, 566.
Clopton, George, 458.
Clopton, John, 566.
Clopton, Joyce, 457, 458.
Clopton, Margaret, 456, 462.
Clopton, Mary, 303, 304, 310, 312, 314, 318, 321, 326, 329, 332, 337; daughter of Walter, 542; daughter of Robert, 461; wife of Walter, 462, 526, 556.
Clopton, Nancy, 566.
Clopton, Naomi, 526.
Clopton, Robert Wentworth, 566.
Clopton, Sarah, 348, 426.
Clopton, Sarah Hewlet, 566.
Clopton, Unity, 564.
Clopton, Waldgrave (Waldinge), 457, 564, 651.
Clopton, William (Will), 46, 55, 72, 93, 106, 114, 123, 137, 143, 163, 168, 180, 228, 229, 267, 276, 346, 347, 348, 359, 426, 427, 457, 458, 459, 542, 552, 556, 651; churchwarden, 48-50, 53, 58, 121, 125-130, 135, 166, 167, 169-171, 173, 175, 176, 179; clerk of the vestry, 54, 55, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63-68, 71, 73-79, 81, 84, 87, 90, 92, 96-100, 103-105, 108, 110, 113, 405, 691; commissioner to remark line between Blissland and St. Peter's parishes, 61; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; executors of, 232; freeholder, 651; processer, 307, 324; surveyor, 73, 111; tobacco collector, 79, 266; vestryman, 43, 45, 47, 99, 102, 103, 109-113, 115-118, 121, 122, 130, 138-142, 144-146, 148, 149, 152, 153, 155, 157, 161, 162, 164, 166, 178, 179, 182.
INDEX

729

183, 185, 189, 192, 193, 195, 197, 199, 201, 202, 204, 206, 208, 210, 211.
Clopton, William, jr., 143, 165, 177, 185, 205, 411, 427, 458, 461.
Closets, in glebe house, 129, 186.
Cloth, for communion table, 223.
Clothing, for indigent persons, 46, 51, 52, 55, 78, 87, 177, 205, 210, 259, 260, 264, 265, 275, 645.
Clough, Madam, 146.
Clough, Capt. George, 71, 78, 92, 106, 119, 123, 132, 137.
Clough, Richard, 411.
Coat, 234; of bear skin, 666.
Cobbs, Capt., 676, 677.
Cock, Elizabeth, 564.
Cock, James, 564.
Cock (Cocke), Col. Richard, 667.
Cock, William, 564.
Cocke, See Cock.
Cocke, a Negro, 435.
Cocks, a Negro, 429.
Coffee, 659, 687.
Coffin, for indigent persons, 185, 292, 332, 646.
Colam. See Collam.
Cold sweat, caused by medicine, 661.
Cole, Ann, 564, 565.
Cole, Anna, 564.
Cole, Elizabeth, 551.
Cole, Henry, 565.
Cole, John, 539.
Cole, Mary, 539, 551.
Coleman, Anna, 567.
Coleman, Anna Dudley, 567.
Coleman, John, son of Josiah, 459.
Coleman, Rev. John, 658.
Coleman, Josiah, 459.
Coleman, Thomas, 567.
Collam (Collam, Coolam, Coolam), Richard, 137, 143, 146, 150, 152, 156, 157, 159, 161, 162, 164, 165.
Collam, Richardson, 426.
Collate, governor empowered to, minister if parishioners fail to present one, 101.
Collector, for tax delinquents, 243, 315.
Collier, Benjamin, 564, 565.
Collier, John, 565.
Collier, Mary Ann, 564.
Collier, Sarah, 564, 565.
Collings, Rev. Henry, 183, 185, 187, 189, 191-193, 195, 197, 198, 427, 502, 691; administrator for estate of, 205; death of, mentioned, 199, 200, 201; reply of, to "queries to be answered" sent by the Bishop of London, 630.
Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia, corresponding secretary, v.
Colonial parishes, 658.
Colonial Virginia history, vii.
Commandments, people unable to recite, 632.
Commissary (Comecery), minister recommended by, 49, 200; Mr. Blair appointed, 621.

Common Prayer Book, 211, 269, 664.

Communion table, 90, 233; platform for, 26; to be made, 26.

Communion table cloth, 223; altered, 231; to be purchased, 271.

Communion table linen, laundered, 24, 35, 44, 137.

Communion wine, 35, 36, 41, 44, 78.

Complaint, of churchwardens and vestrymen, 126; of New Kent County court, 623.

Comrie, Dr. William, 232, 234, 236, 693.

Concubine, 633.

Condin, ———, processioner, 20.


Condon, David, 567.

Condon, John, 567.

Condon, Nancy, 567.

Coners, John, 457.

Confinement (childbirth), 66, 281.

Conformity, oath of, xiv, 502.

Conney, a Negro, 517.

Connor, Thomas, 514.

Consecration, declaration concerning transubstantiation at or after, 502.

Constitution, plurality inconsistent with, 630.

Contractors, list of, 693, 694.

Convention, 639.

Cook, Elizabeth, 565.

Cook, Francis, 565.

Cook (Cooke), Francis (should be Frances), 426.

Cook, Hannah, 346.

Cook, Jeffery, 425.

Cook (Cooke), John, 165, 166, 168, 169, 170, 366, 426, 457.

Cook, Matthew, 346.

Cook, Sarah, 459.

Cook, Thomas, 425.

Cook, William, 439, 457, 565.

Cook, William Goodall, 459.

Cooke. See Cook.

Cooker, Bryan, 346.

Cooker, William, 346.

Coolam. See Collam.

Cooper, Mrs. ———, 268.

Cooper, Ann, 564.

Cooper, Charles, 564.

Cooper, John, 565.

Cooper, Mary, 564.

Cooper, Susanna, 537.

Coopland, Robert, 435.

Copping (Coopin) brick, 174.

Corley, Ann, 564.

Corley, David, 564.

Corley, Richard, 86.

Corley, William, 564.

Corn, 164; for indigent person, 60; Indian, 51, 506.

Cornished, glebe house, each side under eaves, 130.

Cornwallis, Lord, surrender of, mentioned, 562, 563.

Coroners, of New Kent County, 635.

Cotten, 3 yds. of, 674, 675.

Cotterell, Anne, 456.

Cotterell (Cotterel), Charles, 348.

Cotterell, Gilbert, 348, 427.
Cotterell (Cotterill), Mary, 344.
Cotterell (Cotterel, Cotterill, Cottrill), Richard, 93, 344, 347, 426; son of Richard, 347.
Cotterell (Cotterel), Richard, jr., 347, 348, 426.
Cotterell (Cotterel), Susanna, 347.
Cotterell (Cotterel, Cotterill), Thomas, 347, 348, 411, 426, 456; son of Richard, 344; son of Thomas, 347.
Cotterell, William, 427.
Cotterill. See Cotterell.
Cottom, ———, 688.
Cottrell. See Cotterell.
Counsellor, appointment of a Scotchman as, resented, 621.
Council, 28, 100, 615, 627, 669; act for dividing St. Peter's Parish agreed to, 626; certain opinions of the attorney-general read before, 102; clerk of, 102; held at James City, 22, 23, 618, 619; held in Williamsburg, 623; meeting of, for determination of difference between Blisland and St. Peter's parishes, 29; members of, 619, 623, 625, 629; opinion of, regarding one clerk ministering to two parishes, 629, 630; order concerning frauds and abuses in concealing county and parish tithes, 69; order for dividing parishes into precincts, 116; order for processioning, 81, 116; to confirm order of vestry, 1; to levy tobacco under certain conditions, 102.
Court days, ferry service on, 26, 31.
Court of Appeals, 591, 612.
Court of Chancery, 591, 612.
Couzens. See Couzens.
Coussons (Coussons), Thomas, 536, 546.
Covenant, between vestry and minister, 49, 58.
Cow, 661.
Cox, Abraham, 346.
Cox, Ann, 566, 567.
Cox, Charles Henry, 566, 567.
Cox, Elizabeth, 566.
Cox, George, 345; processioner, 22.
Cox, George Woodward, 567.
Cox, John, 566; son of Elizabeth Barnes, 553; son of Nicholas, 345; son of Thomas, 523.
Cox, Mary, daughter of John, 566; daughter of Thomas, 539; married Charles Turner, 416; wife concerning the reporting of parish levy, donations, legacies, etc., 88.
County lieutenant, New Kent County, 635.
County of Hereford, 656.
County of Kent, Great Britain, 684.
County tithes, frauds and abuses in concealing, 69.
Court, clerk of, 30; clerk's fee for summoning persons to, 46; Gideon Macon to appear in, 7; order concerning frauds and abuses in concealing county and parish tithes, 69; order for dividing parishes into precincts, 116; order for processioning, 81, 116; to confirm order of vestry, 1; to levy tobacco under certain conditions, 102.
Counties, establishment of, and territories included in, 696, 697.
County courts, to enforce order...
of Nicholas, 345; wife of Thomas, 523, 539, 548.

Cox, Nancy, 567.

Cox, Nicholas, 36, 345; processi­oner, 20.

Cox, Rachell, 345.

Cox, Rose, 426.

Cox, Sarah, 548.

Cox, Sarah Ravencraft, 566.

Cox, Susannah, 566.

Cox, Thomas, 291, 523, 539, 548; son of Charles H., 567; son of John, 566.

Cox, William, 426.

Coyle, Edward, 411.

Crackers, 687.

Crawford. See Crawford.

Craford. See Crawford.

Crafart. See Crawford.

Cramp, 661.

Crenshaw. See Crenshaw.

Crawford, ———, processioner, 21.

Crawford (Craford), Angelica, 345.

Crawford (Craford), Dan, 84.

Crawford (Craford, Craford), David, 11, 46, 71, 345; churchwarden, 56-60, 62, 63, 64, 66-68; fined for absence from vestry meeting, 16, 18, 19; trustee, 104, 107; vestryman, 10, 11, 14, 27, 33, 35, 39, 42, 43, 45, 49, 50, 56, 68, 71, 74, 75, 77, 81, 84, 87, 97.

Crawford (Craford), David, jr., processioner, 21.

Crawford (Craford), John, 345, 425; processi­oner, 21.

Crawley, Elenor, 427.

Crawley, Robert, 535.

Crenshaw (Cranshaw), Thomas, 345.

Crew, Ann, 553.

Crew (Crue, Cruse), Arthur, 255, 256, 259, 347, 460, 516, 553.

Crew, Mary, 286, 289; daughter of Arthur, 460; wife of Arthur, 516, 553.

Crew, Robert, 516.

Crew (Crue), Sarah, 347.

See also Croe.

Crisp, Roger, 425.

Crisp, Sara, 425.

Crittenden, Charles, 567.

Crittenden, Elizabeth Smith, 567.

Crittenden, John, 567; freeholder, 651; son of John, 567; son of William, 567.

Crittenden, Mary, 567.

Crittenden, Richard Hazelwood, 567.

Crittenden, Salley, 567.

Crittenden, Sarah, 567.

Crittenden, William, 567.

Croe, Magery, 410.

See also Crew.

Crompton, Anne, 346.

Crompton (Crumpton), Elizabeth, 345.

Crompton (Crumpton), Henry, 345, 346.

Crompton (Crumpton), Jane, 346.

Crosby. See Skrosble.

Croydon, a Negro, 460.

Crue. See Crew.

Crump, Mrs. ———, 73.

Crump, Abner, 564.

Crump, Agathe, 312.

Crump, Agnes, 297, 330, 332, 529; daughter of James, 348; daughter of Stephen, 347.
Crump, Alice, 565, 567.
Crump, Anne, 347, 348, 457.
Crump, Archelaus, 565.
Crump, Bartle, 651.
Crump, Benjamin, an orphan, 286, 641.
Crump, Cassandra (Kisandra), daughter of Richard, 457; daughter of Robert, 565; wife of Joseph, 516, 527, 548.
Crump, Cathrine, daughter of John, 567; daughter of Robert, 567.
Crump, Caty Brown, 412.
Crump, Charles, 231, 347, 525, 533, 564, 565, 566; processioner, 307, 324.
Crump, Christian, 412.
Crump, Cicily, 564.
Crump, Clara, 566.
Crump, Daniel, 564.
Crump, David, 427, 459.
Crump, Edmond, 525, 529.
Crump, Elizabeth, 111, 345, 427, 566, 641; daughter of Charles, 566; daughter of Nathaniel, 564; daughter of Richard, 534, 566; daughter of William, 537; wife of Benedict 567; wife of Benjamin, 412; wife of Charles, 525, 533, 564.
Crump, Elliana, 533.
Crump, Frances, daughter of William, 425; wife of Richard, 349, 426.
Crump, George, 428, 457, 533.
Crump, Gutrich, 347.
Crump, Hannah, 286, 287, 289, 290, 292, 296, 299, 303, 304, 310, 312, 565.
Crump, Havilah, 412, 567.
Crump, Jane, 543.
Crump, Jemima, 533.
Crump, Jesse, 459, 564, 565.
Crump, John, 246, 564, 566, 567; freetholder, 651; son of Richard, 563; son of William, 461.
Crump, John P., 568.
Crump, John Parke, 412.
Crump, John Pinchback, 565.
Crump, Joseph, 229, 246, 255, 293, 296, 346, 516, 527, 548.
Crump, Josias, 516.
Crump, Judah, 565.
Crump, Judith, 359.
Crump, Julius, 366, 564.
Crump, Leonard, 566.
Crump, Lucy, daughter of Ben, 412; daughter of Robert, 347; daughter of Stephen, 458; wife of Richard, 428, 534, 543, 555, 563.
Crump, Lyddall, 565.
Crump, Marcy, 461.
Crump, Maria, 421.
Crump, Martha, daughter of John, 567; wife of James, 564; wife of John, 567; wife of Robert, 427.
Crump, Mary, daughter of Ben., 412; daughter of James, 347; daughter of William, 346, 347, 425; wife of Nathaniel, 564; wife of Richard, 564.
Crump, Melvin, 564.
Crump, Mercy, 537.
Crump, Mildred, 462.
Crump, Nathaniel, 563, 564\textsuperscript{a}, 565, 566\textsuperscript{a}; son of Nathaniel, 565; son of Richard, 460.
Crump, Patty, 564\textsuperscript{a}, 566\textsuperscript{a}, 567.
Crump, Richard, 73, 111, 132, 177, 180, 193, 194, 198, 205, 233, 246, 326, 335, 347\textsuperscript{a}, 349, 426-428, 457\textsuperscript{a}-460\textsuperscript{a}, 462, 515, 527, 534, 543, 555, 563\textsuperscript{a}-566, 694; contractor, 336, 338, 694; freeholder, 651; processioner, 307.
Crump, Richard, jr., 304, 312, 315, 321, 651; processioner, 324.
Crump, Richard, sr., 281, 286; freeholder, 651.
Crump, Robert, 111, 346\textsuperscript{a}, 347, 411, 427, 548, 565, 567.
Crump, Sarah, 315, 641; daughter of Stephen, 348, 425; wife of Charles, 565, 566; wife of Nathaniel, 564\textsuperscript{a}, 565, 566\textsuperscript{a}; wife of William, 427.
Crump, Sharard, 566.
Crump, Stephen, 17, 37, 73\textsuperscript{a}, 111, 163, 345, 347\textsuperscript{a}, 348, 349, 366, 425\textsuperscript{a}, 426\textsuperscript{a}, 456, 457\textsuperscript{a}, 458\textsuperscript{a}, 459, 460, 524\textsuperscript{a}; processioner, 20; petitioner, 56; son of William, 427.
Crump, Susanna, 411, 428; daughter of Robert, 346; daughter of Stephen, 345; wife of Benedict, 568; wife of Richard, 564\textsuperscript{a}, 565\textsuperscript{a}, 566.
Crump, Tamar, 533.
Crump, Temperance, 459.
Crump, Thomas, son of Richard, 564; son of Stephen, 348, 426, 428; son of William, 425.
Crump, Venitia, 462.

Cumberland," Littlepage family burying-ground at, 655.
Cumbo, ———, processioner, 21.
Cumbo, Elizabeth, 345.
Cumbo, Richard, 345.
Cumbo, Turner, 682.
Cunningham. See Keiningham; Kuningham.
Curteen, ———, 44.
Custis, Col. ———, 246, 267, 272, 460, 514, 515, 534-531\textsuperscript{a}, 538, 539, 541\textsuperscript{a}, 543\textsuperscript{a}, 544, 550\textsuperscript{a}, 553, 555\textsuperscript{a}, 556.
Custis, Col. Daniel Parke, 301, 331; churchwarden, 265, 266, 267, 270\textsuperscript{a}; death of, mentioned, 333; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; justice of the peace, 279; oath of conformity signed by, 503; vestryman, 261, 262, 263, 274\textsuperscript{a}, 275, 278, 279, 280\textsuperscript{a}, 284\textsuperscript{a}, 285, 288, 292, 294, 299, 302\textsuperscript{a}, 305, 309, 313, 317, 320\textsuperscript{a}, 323\textsuperscript{a}, 325\textsuperscript{a}, 327, 328\textsuperscript{a}, 329, 331; witness, 506, 507.
Custis, John, 348, 349, 426\textsuperscript{a}-428\textsuperscript{a}, 456\textsuperscript{a}-462\textsuperscript{a}, 516, 521\textsuperscript{a}, 522\textsuperscript{a}, 537, 547; member of Council, 626.
Custis, John P., 591, 612.
Custis, Martha, 335, 563.
Cypress shingles, 80, 130, 221.
INDEX

Dabney (Dabany, Dabbeni, Dabenic, Dabbeny, Dabnie, Dabboni, Dabeny, Daben, Dabney), Cornelius, 6, 428; churchwarden, 2, 3, 4; processoner, 21; vestryman, 4, 8, 11, 13-16, 19, 20, 23, 26, 27, 30, 33-35, 39, 40, 43.
Dabney, Elizabeth, 349, 428.
Dabney, George, 349.
Dabney, James, 330.
Dabney (Dabenie), John, 428.
Dabney, Welthan, 350.
Dafny, a Negro, 584.
Daingerfield, Edwin, 545, 547, 568.
Daingerfield, W., 652.
Daingerfield (Dangerfield), Capt. William, 428, 511, 518.
Dairy, to be built at glebe, 202.
Dale Parish, formed, 697, 698.
Dalton, Decimiah (Desemiah), 236, 238, 518.
Dalton, Elizabeth, 518.
Dam, mill, 57.
Darnel napkins, 271.
Dancing, 665.
Dandridge, Anna Maria, 552.
Dandridge, Bartholomew, 536, 582.
Dandridge, Frances, 511, 520, 536, 552.
Dandridge, William, 520; vestryman, 648, 649.
Danforth, James, 568.
Danforth, Martha, 568.
Danforth, Mary, 568.
Dangerfield. See Daingerfield.
Daniel (Danell), a Negro, 352, 383, 436, 471, 485, 516, 530, 538, 574.
Daniel, Alice, 534.
Daniel (Daniell), Brett, 421.
Daniel (Danill), Dorothy, 428.
Daniel, Edmond, 534.
Daniel, Eustace, 534.
Daniel, James, 541.
Daniel, Mary, 568.
Daniel, Million, 541.
Daniel, Sarah, 568.
Daniel (Daniill), Walter, 428, 541, 568, 651; processoner, 307.
Daniel (Daniell), William, 41, 57, 568.
Daniell. See Daniel.
Danill. See Daniel.
Danzie, J. C, 651.
Darnold, Nicholas, 569.
Darnold, Thomas, 569.
Darricott, Capt. John, 551.
Davie, a Negro, 475, 501, 544, 546, 570, 585, 602.
Daughter, Charles, 670.
See also Davison.
Davies, Samuel, letters to Bishop of London relating to, 636, 637; petition directed against, and his adherents, 637; seven meeting
houses licensed by General Court for, 636.

Davis, 40, 639, 682.

Davis (Daviss), Andrew, processioner, 21.

Davis, Ann, 569.

Davis, Anthony, 569.

Davis, Elizabeth, 569.

Davis, Fanny, 569.

Davis, Grace, 569.

Davis, James, 569.

Davis, Jane, 301, 303, 310.

Davis, Jeffery (Jeffry), 53.

Davis, John, 53; exempt from payment of parish levy, 239; processioner, 22; son of James, 569; son of William, 569.

Davis, Kitty, 569.

Davis, Martha, 569.

Davis, Mary, daughter of James, 569; wife of James, 569.

Davis, Mary Ann, 569.

Davis, Peter, 205.

Davis, Rebecca, 428.

Davis, Roland, 615.

Davis, Salley, 569.

Davis, Sarah, 670.

Davis, Thomas, 225, 229, 240, 246, 268, 272, 521.

Davis, Thomas Evans, 569.

Davis, William, 569.

Davidson, Elizabeth, 546.

Davidson, Frances, 546.

Davidson, Peter, 268, 546.

See also Davidson.

Davy, a Negro, 522, 539.

Dawson, Comm. 639.

Dawson, Thomas, extract from letter to the Bishop of London, 637.

Dawson, William, extract from letter to Bishop of London, 636, 637.


Day, Elisabeth, 569.

Day, Frances (should be Francis), 349.


Day, Richard, 349.

Deacon, 200, 201.

Deacon’s orders, ministers required to take to meeting with governor, 671.

Dead palsey, 559.

Deale, David, 429.

Debtor, 69.

Debts, certain, paid in money, 311; fines used to defray money, 266; money borrowed on interest to pay, 284; special levy for payment of, 269; tobacco to be sold for cash to pay money, 228, 230.

Deed, 247; for land given for use of St. Peter’s Church, 316.

Deed of sale, 36, 60.

Delahay, Thomas, 57.

Delilah’s character, odiousness of, 662.

Demsee, Elinor, information presented to court against, 623.

Dense (?), Elinor, 146.

Dennett. See Dennett.

Dennett, Catron, 569.
Dennett (Denett), Elizabeth, 416; daughter of John, 349, 350; wife of John, 349.
Dennett (Denett, Dennet), John, 124, 209, 349, 350, 428.
Dennett, John Amos', 569.
Dennett, Molley, 569.
Dennett, Perthenia, 350.
Dennett, Thomas, 350.
Dennett, W. C., 652.
Dennett, William Cook, 569.
Dennis, Frances, 550.
Dennis, Gower, 532, 550.
Dennis, Joseph, 550.
Dennis, Susanna, 532.
Denny. See Denne.
Deprest (Depres), Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, 350; wife of Robert, 428.
Deprest (Depres, Depress), Mary, daughter of Robert, 349; wife of, 349.
Deprest (Deprese, Depres), Robert, 349, 350, 428; processioner, 21.
Deprest, Sarah, 349.
Deprest (Depres), William, son of Robert, 349.
Derricourt, ———, 269.
Derrick, Capt. John, 263.
Desemr., a Negro, 392.
Design, Daniel, 350.
Design, Elisabeth, 350.
Design, Mary, 156, 159, 162, 163, 164, 350, 428.
Devereux, Robert, 658.
Devereux County, Eng., 658.
Devereux J., son of ———, 513.
Dial post, repaired, 224.
Diascun Creek, xxiii.

Dicke (Dike), Henry, 197, 204, 350, 651.
Dicke (Dike), John, 350.
Dickes (Dikes), Henry, 350.
Dickes, Mary, 350.
Dickes (Dikes), William, 218.
Dickinson, Ann, 568.
Dickinson, Griffith, 568.
Dickinson, Susanna, 568.
Dickson, Edward, 429.
See also Dixon.
Die, a Negro, 428.
Digges, Dudley, member of Council, 629.
Dike. See Dicke.
Dikes. See Dickes.
Dillan, Elinor, 349.
Dillan, Henry, 349.
Dillan, Margreat, 349.
Dillan, William, 349.
Dilsey (Dilcy), a Negro, 456, 516, 556.
Dinah, a Negro, 400, 427, 458, 520, 532, 538.
Dinwiddie County, 658.
Diocese of Virginia, historiographer of, 684.
Discipline of the Church of England, vestrymen subscribe to, 503.
Dissent, effort made to end, in Virginia, 637.
Dissenters, 621; few in St. Peter's Parish, 632.
Distress, to be made for tobacco due for levy, 59, 61, 67, 72, 79,
86, 93, 95, 109, 144, 147, 151, 157, 160, 165.
Ditch, 56, 104.
Dividing line, between St. Peter's and Blisland parishes, 8, 13, 14, 16, 22, 23, 24, 25, 28, 29, 30; between St. Peter's and St. Paul's parishes, 102; between upper and lower parishes, 97, 98, 117.
Divine services, disturbed by disorderly persons, 45, 240; held in rented house, 93; held every Lord's Day, 631; some slaves allowed to attend, 631.
Division of crops, 666.
Dixon, Elizabeth Ann, 568.
Dixon, Mary, 300, 568.
Dixon (Dixton), Millington (Millington, Millington), 311, 568, 642, 651.
Dixon, Sarah, 568.
See also Dickson.
Dixon. See Dixon.
Doctor, to treat indigent person, 147.
Doctrine of the Church of England, vestrymen subscribe to, 503.
Documents and inscriptions referring to St. Peter's Parish, 615.
Dodd, Agatha, 516, 528.
Dodd, David, 516, 528.
Dodd (Dod), John, 94, 187, 190, 210, 214.
Dodd, Mary, 516.
Dodd, Susanna, 528.
Doe, Alice, 349.
Doe, Rachel, 349.
See also Doe.
Dollard, Edward, 552, 651.
Dollard (Doller), Elizabeth, 350.
Dollard, Francis, 350.
Dollard (Doller), James, 350, 537.
Dollard, John, 272, 332, 537, 552, 568; processoner, 324.
Dollard, Lucy, 568.
Dollard, Margaret, 350.
Dollard, Sarah, 529.
Dollard, Susanna, 537, 552, 568.
Dollard, Thomas, 529.
Dollard, William, 57, 350, 428, 529.
Doller. See Dollard.
Donald. See Darnold.
Donations, frauds and abuses committed in diverting, 69, 70; vestry required to report on, 88.
Door cases, 174.
Door frames, primed with linseed oil and Spanish brown, 154.
Doors, communicating, 33; double, 159; for milk house, 135; glebe house, repaired, 176.
Doorsteps, for Upper Church, 61.
Doran, 264, 676, 677.
Doran, John, 177, 191, 633.
Dorcas, a Negro, 608.
Dorill. See Dorill.
Dormer windows, 130, 154, 270, 274.
Dorothy, a Negro, 453, 454, 478.
Dorill (Dorill), Edward, 428; processoner, 21 (note).
Dorus, a Negro, 356.
Dow, William (Will), 350.
See also Doe.
Douglass, 639.
Douglass (Douglas), George, 349.
Douglass (Douglas), James, 670.
Douglass (Dowglas), Robert, 349.
Douglass, William, 651.
Dover, 180.
Dovetails (duffta., duftailes), pair of, 33, 37.
Dowager Duchess of Hanover, 509.
Dowgias. See Douglass.
Downs, John, 268, 272, 301.
Downs, Margaret, 244, 248, 251.
Downs, Sarah, 248, 251.
Dowsing, Robert, 519.
Doxy (Doxey), a Negro, 406, 430.
Drake, Agnes, 568.
Drake, Ann, 548.
Drake, Joel, 568.
Drake, Mary, 568.
Drake, Rachel, 569.
Drake, Robert, 569.
Drake, Sarah, 518, 532, 548; daughter of Robert, 569.
Drake, Thomas, 532.
Drake, William, 518, 532, 548, 568, 569, 641.
Dring, John, 670.
Drowning, death by, 435, 437, 448.
Drumman. See Drummond.
Drummond (Druman), William, 171, 177, 180, 184, 428.
Drunkenness, the common vice of the clergy, 633.
Dryas, a Negro, 427.
Drysdale, Hugh, governor, letter from, 200.
Ducks, 686.
Dudley, Elizabeth, 511, 527.
Dudley, Frances, 569.
Dudley, Hannah, 568.
Dudley, James, 527, 568.
Dudley, John, 569.
Dudley, William, 511, 568, 569.
Duel, 64.
Duke, Sherman M., 650, 654.
Dulcy, a Negro, 521.
Dumas, Jeremia, 350.
Dumas, Mathew, 350.
Duncan, a Negro, 537.
Dungee, Bartholomew, 568.
Dungee, Mary, 568.
Dungee, William, 568.
Dunstan (Dunsten, Dunston), Mary, 300, 301, 303, 312, 313.
Dunsten. See Dunstan.
Dunston. See Dunstan.
Durfee, Jams., 177.
Durham. See Durrum.
Durrum, Elizabeth, 350.
Durrum, James, 350.
Durrum, Susannah, 350.
Dutchess Dowager of Hanover, 509.
DuVal (Duval), Samuel, 270, 651.
Dyne, Margaret, 360.
Eagle hotel, 63.
Earl of Essex, 658.
Easter, 24, 25, 29, 49, 90, 116, 117, 466, 621.
Easter, a mulatto, 370, 462.
Easter, a Negro, 459, 468, 498.
Easter, Francis, processioner, 21.
Easter Tuesday, 201, 280, 305.
Ebedmeleck, a Negro, 602.
Edloe, ———, 89.
Edloe’s plantation, 89.
Edmonson, John, 17.
Edmund, a Negro, 451.
Edward, a Negro, 456, 553.
Edwards, Charles, 460.
Edwards, Thomas, 460.
Edwards, W., clerk of court, 30.
Edwards, W. P., clerk of General Court, 615.
Edwards, William, 36.
"Elite Corps," 688.
Elizabeth, daughter of ———, 381, 513.
Elizabeth, daughter of Elizabeth, widow of Dever, 512.
Elizabeth, a Negro, 356, 473, 477, 492, 523, 544, 548, 555.
Elleson. See Ellyson.
Elliott, Mary, 352.
Elliott, Thomas, 352.
Ellis, Alexander, 429, 460.
Ellis, Ann, 429.
Ellis (?), Frances, 460.
Ellis, Francis, 179, 429.
Ellis, Zackery, 83.
Ellison. See Ellyson.
Elmore. See Elmore.
Ell[ ], Sara, 418.
Ellyson, Gid., 652.
Ellyson (Ellison), Jerrard (Ger-
——), 460, 493, 652.
Ellyson (Ellison), John, 352, 652.
Ellyson (Ellison), Joseph, 570; processioner, 307, 324.
Ellyson (Ellison), Mary, 570.
Englebrit. See Englebracht.
Englis[ ], James Morriss, 381.
Enoss, an Indian, 439.
The Enquirer, July 16, 1814, 668.
Epecen. See Epperson.
Epperson. See Epperson.
Epitaph, on tombstone in St. Peter's Church, 657.
Epperson, Elizabeth, daughter of John, 353; wife of Thomas, 353.
Epperson (Epecen), Frances (should be Francis), 352.
Epperson (Epperson, Eppeson), John, 353; son of William, 353.
Epperson, Mary, 185, 187.
Epperson (Epersen), Paul (Pall), 353.
Epperson, Thomas, 353.
Epperson (Eppeson), William, 353. See also Apperson.
Eppeson. See Epperson.
Escott, An, 353.
Escott, Hugh, 352, 353. See also Escott.
Escott, Jane, 352.
Esquire, a Negro, 463.
Essex, Earl of, 658.
Essex County, 171; establishment of, 697.
Estate, of John Bruster, 43; of Robert Jarratt, 661; of Mr. Selleke, 11.
Esther, a mulatto, 554.
Esther, a Negro, 453, 472, 522, 523, 527, 540, 557.
Evans, a Negro, 369.
Evans, Anne, 460.
Evans, Frances, 529, 529 (note).
Evans, John, 353.
Evans, Mary, 353.
Evans, Richard, 353.
Evans, Thomas, 460, 529, 529 (note).
Evans, William, 529. Excuse, members of vestry absent from meetings without lawful, to be penalized, 13.
Executed, former member of General Assembly, for burning prison, 591, 612.
Executors, 11, 92, 177, 209, 232, 247, 316.
Executrix, churchwardens institute suit against, 112.
F[ ], Daniel, 512.
F[ ], Susanna, 357.
F[ ], Wm., 357.
Falkner. See Faulkner.
Fanny (Fancy, Fany), a Negro, 352, 477, 478, 515, 548, 572.
Farell, Elizabeth, 252, 464, 544.
Farell, Joseph, 464.
Farell (Farrell), Richard, 301, 464.
Fargison. See Ferguson.
Fargisson. See Ferguson.
Farney, Andrew, 264.
Farnham Parish, divided, 699; establishment of, 699.
Farr, a Negro, 387.
Farrell. See Farrell.
Faulkner. See Faulkner.
Faulkner. See Faulkner.
Faulkner. See Faulkner.
Faulkland, Mrs. ———, 119.
Faulkner (Falkner, Faulkner, Faulkernor), Mrs. ———, 31°,
36, 38, 40, 44, 45, 46, 47, 51, 55°,
60, 65, 66, 72, 78, 85, 93, 105,
Faulkner, Elizabeth, 28, 33.
Fearnought, a colt, 478.
Feast of the circumcision of our Lord, 3.
Featheredge plank, glebe house to be weatherboarded with, 130.
Fees, attorneys, 46, 209, 235; clerks,
17, 46, 55, 65, 71, 78, 164, 177;
for nursing, 281; for prosecuting presentments, 277; secretaries,
17; sheriffs, 55, 60, 65, 71, 92,
137, 150.
Feller, a Negro, 369.
Felt hat, 666.
Fence, around churchyard, 99, 167;
around Lower Church, 51, 56;
around Upper Church, 41.
Fenill. See Fennell.
Fennell, Elisabeth, 356.
Fennell (Fenill), John, 165, 356°,
357.
Fennell (Fenill), Mary, 356.
Fennell, Sarah, 357.
Ferguson. See Ferguson.
Ferguson (Fargisson), Alexander,
296, 301, 315.
Ferguson (Forgeson), James, 355.
Ferguson (Forgison), John, 460,
464, 518, 529°.
Ferguson (Forgeson), Judith, 356.
Fergason (Forgison, Fargison, Forsgen), Mary, 289, 290, 292,
294, 296, 298.
Ferguson (Forgison), Peninnah,
464°.
Ferguson (Forgeson), Robert, 355.
Ferguson (Forgison), Sarah, 460,
464.
Ferguson (Fergison, Fargison, Forsgen, Forsgon), William,
56, 73, 111, 355, 356, 429, 518.
Ferne. See Furnea.
Ferrall. See Farell.
Ferries, list of, 695.
Ferris, Agnes, 540.
Ferris, John, 540, 571, 652; son of John, 571.
Ferris, Mary, 571.
Ferris, Sarah, 540.
Ferry, Chamberlayn's, 245; discontinuance of mentioned, 33;
keeper of, xxiii, 3, 8, 9, 12, 17,
18, 23, 25, 26, 31, 34; maintained by the parish, xxi, 26, 31; minister allowed passage, 9.
Ferrymen, list of, 693.
Fever (feaver), putered, 559.
Fewterel, William, 430.
Fidkin, Thomas, 429.
Field, Madam Alice, 180, 356°, 357,
429, 430°, 463°.
Field, Major Peter, 355, 356, 429.
Fielding, Henry, 512.
Fielding, Mary, 464.
Fielding, William, 464.
Finall, James, 355.
Finall, John, 355.
Finch, Adam, 572.
Finch, Aggee, 570.
Finch, Betsey, 572.
Finch, Brothers, 571°.
Finch, Charles, 464.
Finch, Edward, 57, 355°, 357, 430°,
570°, 571, 572; son of Henry, 464,
571.
Finch, Elizabeth, daughter of Brothers, 571; wife of Edward, 570, 571, 572.

Finch, Frances, 540.

Finch, Henry, 355, 463, 464, 526, 540, 551, 570, 571, 572; glebe rented by, 649, 650.

Finch, James, 572.

Finch, John, 220, 357, 464, 513, 540, 549, 570, 571, 572.

Finch, Judith, 572.

Finch, Lucy, 571.

Finch, Margaret, 540.

Finch, Martha, 463, 464; daughter of Edward, 430; daughter of John, 540.

Finch, Mary, 355, 570.

Finch, Mary Cocke, 571.

Finch, Molley, 571.

Finch, Moss, 570.

Finch, Pleasant, 572.

Finch, Rebecca, 570.

Finch, Richard, 572.

Finch, Sabra, 464, 540, 549.

Finch, Sarah, daughter of Brothers, 571; wife of Brothers, 571; wife of Henry, 570, 571, 572.

Finch, Sarah Waddy, 571.

Finch, Stroud, 464.

Finch, Susanna, 463, 570.

Finch, Thomas, 549.

Finch, William, 463, 652.

Fine, for absence from vestry meeting, 13, 16, 18, 19; for having a bastard, 46; for refusing to serve as vestryman, 32; paid by M. Tucker, 44; paid for servant, 55; remitted, 335.

Fines, due the parish, 38, 45, 51, 180, 221, 228; money received from, turned over to churchwarden, 322; to be distributed among the poor, 279; used to defray money debts, 266, 270.

Firbush. See Furbush.

Firth, —-—, 11.

Firth, Elizabeth, 464.

Firth, Samuel, 388, 432, 571, 652.

Firth, Susannah, 571.

Firth, Thomas, 464.

Firth, William, 464.

Fisher, Mary, 36, 40, 43, 44.

Flange, Mark, 326.

Fleets, of France and Spain, 562, 563.


Fleming, Elizabeth, 355.

Fleming, Hannah, 464.

Fleming, John, 429.

Fleming, Judith, 415.

Fleming, Sarah, 356.

Fleming, Susanna, 355.

Fleming, Tarlton, 464.

Fleur-de-lis, paper watermarked with, xiii, xv.

Flewellin, Elizabeth, 570.

Flewellin, John, 570.

Flewellin, Jonathan, 570.

Flewellin (Fluellen), Lucy, 463.

Flora, a Negro, 450.

Flower, Alexander, 464.

Flower, Jesse, 464.

Fluellen. See Flewellin.

Flying artillery, 688.

Folk, gentle, periwig distinguishing badge of, 659; ideas of difference between gentle and simple, 660.

Font, 247, 270, 272.

Fontaine, Rev. Francis, 182, 691.

Forbes (Forbess), Rev. —-, 182, 691.
Forbes, Alley, 571.
Forbes, Edmund (Edmond), 515, 571.
Forbes (Furbes), Elizabeth, 327, 515, 523, 537, 548; sextoness, 306, 310, 314, 316.
Forbes, George, 523; exempt from payment of levy, 327.
Forbes, John, 537, 571.
Forbes (Forbess), Mary, 430; wife of Edmund, 571; wife of Robert, 570, 571.
Forbes, Robert, 570, 571.
Forbes (Forbes), Sarah, 464.
Forbes, Thomas, 548, 571.
See also Forbush, William.
Forbis. See Forbes.
Forbush (Fowbush), William, 297, 298, 463; sexton, 296.
See also Forbes, William.
Forgason. See Ferguson.
Forgeson. See Ferguson.
Forgison. See Ferguson.
Fornication, 9, 634.
Forster. See Foster.
Foster, Agnes, 485.
Foster (Forster), Elizabeth, 430; daughter of Francis, 571; daughter of Joseph, 355; wife of Francis, 571; wife of Joseph, 355, 356.
Foster (Forster), Francis, 571; churchwarden, 647; freeholder, 652; vestryman, 644.
Foster (Forster), Jane, 356, 430.
294, 296, 298, 299, 302a, 305, 316, 648a, 649a; witness, 507.
Foster, Luce, 355.
Foster, Mrs. Lucy, 463.
Foster (Forster), Martha, 571.
Foster, Mary, 430, 463.
Foster, Thomas, 429, 463.
Foster, William, 429.
Foundling, 58.
Fowbush. See Forbush.
Fox, Frances, 464.
Fox, George, 430.
Fox, Isaac, 682.
Fox, John, 464.
Fox, Joseph, 464.
France, 562, 563.
Frances. See Francis.
Frances, a mulatto, 494, 537.
Frances, a Negro, 384, 515, 553.
Francis, a Negro, 346.
Francis (Frances), Ann, 570a, 571a.
Francis, Caleb, 571.
Francis (Frances), Henry, 570a, 571, 641.
Francis (Frances), John Bassett, 570.
Francis (Frances), Nathaniel Bassett, 570, 571.
Francis, Thomas, 571.
Frank (Franck), a Negro, 369, 383, 401, 409, 454, 457, 459, 485, 495, 497, 517, 525, 551, 592.
Frauds, committed in concealing county and parish tithes, 69.
Freedom dues, 681.
Freeholders, elect vestry, 98, 628, 629; in St. Peter's Parish, 650, 651; list of, 654.
Freeman, Barbary, 355.
Freeman, James, 429.
Freeman, Mary, 644.
Freeman, William, 355.
Freemen, no infidels among, 631.
Fringe, silver, 223.
Frower, Lucy, 571.
Frower, Samuel, 571.
Frower, William, 571.
Fry and Jefferson map, 669.
Funeral charges, for indigent persons, 78, 164, 168, 255.
See also Burials.
Furbes. See Forbes.
Furbish. See Furbush.
Furbush, Agness, 571.
Furbush (Firbush), Edward, 652.
Furbush (Firbush), George, 652.
Furbush, Rebekah, 571.
Furbush, Robert, 571.
Furbush (Furbush), William, sexton, 285.
Furnea (Fernea, Furneau), Andrew, 279, 298, 299, 300, 303a, 304, 310, 312, 314, 318, 321, 326, 327.
Furneau. See Furnea.
Fussell. See Fussell.
Fussell (Fusell), Anne, 463.
Fussell (Fusel), Martha, 357.
Fussell (Fussel, Fuzell), Sarah, 356, 430, 464.
Fussell (Fusel, Fusell, Fussell, Fuzell), Thomas, 356a, 357, 430, 463a, 464.
Fussell (Fuzell), Elizabeth, 356.
Fuzell. See Fussell.
Gallery, new church to have, 68, 75.
Galling. See Gaulding.
Gallows, man executed on, 591, 612.
Game-cocks, 663.
Gannaway, Hannah, 512, 531a, 550.
Gannaway, John, 465, 518, 542.
Gannaway, Keziah, 512.
Gannaway, Marmaduke, 512, 531, 550.
Gannaway, Sarah, 550.
Gannaway, William, 465.
Gardiner. See Gardner.
Gardner, Martha, 146, 151, 431.
Gardner (Gardiner), Matthew, 137, 143, 150.
Gardner (Gardiner), William, 57, 113, 119, 122, 132, 137, 143, 150, 151, 156, 157, 159, 161, 163, 164, 431.
Garrett. See Garrett.
Garland, Edward, 357.
Garrett (Garrat), processioner, 21.
Garrett, James, 357.
Garrett (Garrat), Thomas, 358.
Garrett (Garrat), Tyler, 358.
Garwood, Frances, 431, 465.
Garwood, Sarah, 465.
Garwood, Thomas, 431.
Gates, 56, 174, 218; at the glebe, 232; for Blissland churchyard, 674; iron, 174; palisado, 339.
Garman, Anthony, 430.
Garrard, James, 357.
Garrard, Joseph, 357.
Garrard, Judeth, 357.
Gaulding (Gaulin), Alexander, 465.
Gaulding (Gauling), Ann (Anne), 358, 526.
Gaulding (Gauling), Elizabeth, 465, 573.
Gaulding (Gauling), Honour, 359.
Gaulding, Jacob, 573.
Gaulding (Galling, Gaulin, Gauling, Gawlin, Gauling), John, 247, 357, 358, 465, 526.
Gaulding (Gauling), Martha, 431.
Gaulding (Galling), Matthew, 358.
Gaulding, Sarah, 573.
Gaulin. See Gaulding.
Gauling. See Gaulding.
Gawlin. See Gaulding.
Gawling. See Gaulding.
General Assembly, xvi, xvii, 70, 71, 615, 627; act for dividing New Kent County, 616; act for dividing St. Peter's Parish, 98; former member of, executed, 591, 612; report on parish levy, legacies, donations, etc., to be sent to, 88.
General Court, 15, 591, 612; building housing, destroyed, xxiv; clerk of, 615; division of Blissland Parish confirmed by, 615; meeting houses licensed by, for Samuel Davies, 636; order of, concerning —— Littlepage, 3, 4, 5.
Gentle folk, periwig distinguishing badge of, 659.
Gentry. See Gentrey.
Gentry, Elizabeth, 357.
Gentry (Gentrey), Mabel, 358.
Gentry (Gentrey), Nicholas, 78, 89, 357, 358; processioner, 21.
Gentry, Peter, 357.
Gentry, Samuel, 357.
Geofreys, Sir Geofrey, great Bibles distributed by, 104.
George, a boy belonging to Tho. Butts, 454.
George, a child belonging to Richd. Allen, 450.
George, a mulatto, 387, 435, 472, 543.
INDEX

Gibbins. See Gibbons.
Gibbons (Gibbins), Ellin, 143.
Gibbons, Mary, 539.
Gibbons, William, 539.
Gibson, Thomas, 47, 51, 57.
Giddens, Fredrick, 645.
Gideon, son of , 381.
Gideon, son of P , 381.
Gift, a Negro, 424.
Gifts, frauds and abuses committed in diverting, to schools, etc., 69; none for schools and pious uses, 70.
Gilbert, Susannah, 465.
Gilbyrd, a Negro, 606.
Giles, a Negro, 452.
Gill, Stephen, 431.
Gillam. See Gilliam.
Gilliam. See Gilliam.
Gilliam (Gillum), , 58.
Gilliam (Guillam), Agness, 358.
Gilliam (Gillam, Guillam, Guilliam), Elizabeth, 357, 431, 465.
Gilliam (Gillam, Guilliam), Euphroditus, 204, 205; son of Richard, 358; son of William, 569, 573.
Gilliam (Guillam), James, 286, 358, 545.
Gilliam (Gillam, Guillam, Guilliam), John, 161, 163, 181, 184, 189, 193, 195, 197, 198, 204, 358, 359, 465, 466, 518; son of James, 358; son of John, 359; son of Richard, 357.
Gilliam (Gillam, Guillam, Guilliam), Margaret, 184, 190, 193, 357, 358, 431.
Gilliam (Guillam), Martha, 465, 466, 545.
Gilliam (Guillam), Rebecca, 524, 547.
Gilliam (Gillam, Gillum, Guilliam), Richard, 357*, 358*, 431, 465, 466, 524, 547; procession, 20.
Gilliam, Ruth, 545.
Gilliam (Guillam), Sarah, 465.
Gilliam (Gillam, Gillum, Guilliam), William, 357*, 431, 465, 524, 569, 573*.
Gilt, prayer book leathered in, 269.
Girt roof, 154.
Glass, 24, 36, 80, 85, 97, 130, 154.
Glass, Mary, 430.
Glass, Robert, 358.
Glass, Thomas, 9, 430.
Glass, Thomas, Jr., 358.
Glazier, 17, 105.
Glebe, 69, 193, 198, 204*, 214*, 220, 631; agreement between minister and vestry concerning, 120; allowance to minister in lieu of, 150, 252, 253, 255, 259, 263, 276, 277, 280, 285, 288, 292, 296, 299, 302, 310, 314, 318, 320, 325, 329, 331; barn built at, 228, 231; case-ments for Blisland Parish, 675; committee to inspect, 233; contractors fail to finish work on, according to agreement, 333; dairy to be built at, 202; garden fenced in, 202; gate at, 232; kitchen built at, 186, 187; legal glebe to be provided, 277, 279; minister to have possession of, 144; rented property used as, 95,
VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PETER'S PARISH

96, 112; repair work on, 223, 225a; repairs on, to be paid for out of rent, 649; surveyed, 251; tenant required to give bond and security for payment of rent, 650; to be built, 328; to be rented to the highest bidder, 650; tobaccolevied for work on, 338; unable to find suitable place for, 95; vestry held at, 140, 279; well at, 209, 214, 217, 218, 220; well bucket for, 137; windows repaired, 205.

Glebe house, 132, 134, 153; added to, 132; Blisland Parish, 674; chimney added to, 335; contractor engaged to build, 154; dimensions for new, 103, 129, 130, 139, 153; erected, 128, 129, 138, 153, 160; inspected, 139; repaired, 176, 178; supervisors of work on, 130, 158; vestry held at, 131, 158a, 162, 176.

Glebe land, 70, 104, 113, 214, 247, 252, 328a; barn on, 221; belonging to St. Peter's Parish, 69; equally divided, 98; given to parish by Geo. Smith, 114; quit rents for, 180, 228, 238, 243, 255; Robert Hughes warned not to build on, 99; stable built on, 133; tobacco and milk houses to be built upon, 135, 137; vestry to report on, 88.

Glen. See Glenn.

Glenn (Glen), Anne, 411.

Glenn (Glen), Elizabeth, 573a.

Glenn, Elizabeth Winfree, 573.

Glenn, Frances, 573, 574a.

Glenn, James, 559.

Glenn (Glen), John, 573a, 574a, 652.

Glenn, Kitty, 574.

Glenn, Mary, 410, 574.

Glenn, Mary Moody, 574.

Glenn, Mathew, 573.

Glenn, Nancy, 574.

Glenn, Pleasant, 573a.

Glenn, Thomas, 573.

Glenn (Glen), William, 573.

Glocester, a Negro, 428.

Glocester (Glouster) County, 562, 563; establishment of, 696.

Go[ ], Nicholas, 654.

God, 664, 665, 667.

Godard. See Goddard.

Goddard (Goderd), Vincent, 440.

Goddin, David, 652.

Goderd. See Goddard.

Godfathers, 633.

Godfrey, John, 579.

Godfrey, a Negro, 521.

Godmothers, 633.

Goldwell, John, 573.

Goldwell, Nicholas, 573.

Goldwell, Temperance, 573.

Gonton, John, 60a, 84, 93.

Gooch. See Gouch.

Goocher, Ann, 573.

Goocher (Gouger), Dominick (Domini), 289, 573, 652.

Goocher, Elizabeth, 573.

Goodall, Elizabeth, 465a.

Goodall, James, 465a.

Goodall, Mary, 465.

Goodall, Thomas, 465.

Goodall, William, 459.

Goodin (Gooding), Charles, 247, 296, 298, 358, 641.

Goodin, Alexander, 358a.
Goodin, Thomas, 358.

Gooding. See Goodin.

Goodman, Benjamin, 358.

Goodman, Samuel, 358.

Goodwin, ———, 156, 243; processioner, 22.

Goodwin, Rev. Benjamin, 140, 141, 142, 151, 629, 630, 690.


Goodwin, Elizabeth, 357.

Goodwin, John, 193, 195, 197, 198, 204, 206, 209, 210, 214, 235, 357.

Goodwin, Miss Mary F., xxv.

Goodwin, Peter, 357°.

Goodwin, Theodosia, 466, 572.

Goodwin, Thomas, 466, 572°.

Goodwin, William, 235, 236, 466.

Googer, Frances, 358.

Googer, Jacob, 358.

Googer, John, 358°.

Googer, Lucy, 358.

Gordian, William, 466°.

Gording, Catharine, 573.

Gording, John, 573.

Gording, Mildret, 573.

Gordon (Gorton), John, 431.

Gordon, Rev. John, 26, 690.

Gore, Charles, 431; clerk of vestry, 176, 177, 178, 179, 181, 691.

Gorman. See Garman.

Gorton. See Gordon.

Gouch, Mrs. ———, 22.

Gouger. See Goocher.

Government, leveling in republican times not consistent with good, 660.

Grace, a Negro, 436, 472, 531.

Grace Church, Raleigh, N. C, 685.

Graham, ———, 639.

Grainger. See Granger.

Grand jury, 277, 335°.

Granger, Elizabeth, 357.

Granger, Thomas, 357.

Grant, Francis (should be Frances), 464.

Grant, Mildrett, 465.

Grant, Thomas, 464, 465.

Grave, allowance for digging, 174, 238, 243, 303, 646.

Graves, Charles Henry, 572.

Graves, Cro., 652.

Graves, Dionysia (Dyonisia), 572°.

Graves, Elizabeth, 358.

Graves, John, 358°.

Graves, Mary, 572.

Graves, Matthew, 358.

Graves, Ralph, 532, 572.

Graves, Richard, 572°.

Graves, Sarah Cobb, 572.

Graves, Susanna, 358.

Graves, William, 572.

apply to for minister, 49; dividing line run in accordance with order of, 29; letter from, recommending minister, 199; petitioned concerning St. Peter's Parish, 98; thanked for recommending a minister, 52.
Gravesend, a Negro, 520.
Gray, Elizabeth, 550.
Gray, Martha, 550.
Gray (Grey), William, 255, 256, 263, 296, 550, 554; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; oath of conformity signed by, 503; tobacco collector, 313; vestryman, 287, 293, 306, 309, 310, 313, 316.
Great Bibles, 104.
Green velvet, 223.
Green, Dr., 428.
Green, Edmond, 431.
Green (Greene), Edward, 357, 359, 431, 465.
Green, Elizabeth, 37, 38, 466, 517, 528, 552.
Green (Greene), Forrest, 357, 431, 465, 466, 483.
Green, Henry, processioneer, 20.
Green, Isha, 652.
Green, Ithamar (Ithamer), 552, 573.
Green, James, 358, 517.
Green (Greene), Jane, 357, 359, 415, 431.
Green, John, 286, 465, 466, 517, 528, 534, 552, 572, 573; of King William Co., 431; processioneer, 324; son of John, 465; son of William, 358.
Green, Joseph, 465, 483.
Green, Martha, 465.
Green, Mary, 357, 431, 466.
Green, Sarah, 318, 321, 326, 329, 332, 337; daughter of Jacob, 573; wife of Edward, 359.
Green, Susan, 466.
Green, Thomas, accomplice in burning of prison, 591, 612.
Green, William, 165, 358, 431, 528.
Green, Zacharias, 466.
Greene. See Green.
Greenhill, Dr., 198, 431, 440, 445, 465, 692.
Greenhill, Paschal, 431, 465.
Greenwich, a Negro, 543.
Gregory, a Negro, 382.
Gregory, Edmund, 573.
Gregory, Isaac, 572.
Gregory, John, 431.
Gregory, Martha, 572, 573, 574.
Gregory, Thomas, 572, 574.
Gregory, William, 572, 573, 574; processioneer, 308, 324.
Grey (?), a Negro, 457.
Grey. See Gray.
Greyson (?), a Negro, 368.
Griggs, Ann, 525.
Griggs, Hannah, 525.
Grindley. See Grinley.
Grinley, Crispin, 467.
Grinley, Ellenor, 465.
Grinley, Frances, 465.
Grinley (Grindley, Grinly), Mary, 465.
Grinley (Grindley), Sarah, 431.
Grinly. See Grinley.
Grose (?), Ann, 416.
Grose, Edward, processioneer, 21.
Grubbs, Ann, 572.
Grubbs, Hensley (Hansley), 572.
Grubbs, Susanna, 572.
Grumbal, Margaret, 255, 256, 259, 260, 264, 265, 267, 268, 272, 273,
INDEX


Grumbal (Grumball), Mary, 297.
Grumball. See Grumbal.
Guilam. See Gilliam.
Guilam. See Gilliam.
Guilam. See Gilliam.
Guilam. See Gilliam.
Gun, Thomas, 465.
Gun, William, 465.
Gunnell, Anne, 358.
Gunnell, Judeth, 357.
Gunnell, Will, 357, 358.
Guntin. See Gunton.
Gunton (Guntin), John, 25, 31, 51; processioner, 21.
Gutshell, Thomas, 46.
Guy, a Negro, 457, 461, 525.

H[ ] Anne, 361.
H[ ] Robt., 361.
Hacher, Martha, 411.
Haddon. See Hatton.
Hagar, a Negro, 351, 450, 542.
Haines. See Haynes.
Hair and lime, chimneys to be plastered with, 130.
Hall, Cornelius, contractor, 89, 90, 92, 94, 694.
Hall, Jesse, 579.
Hall, John, 433, 467, 537, 579.
Hall, Mildris, 579.
Hall, Samuel, 467.
Hall, Sarah, 537.
Hall, Wilmer L., State Librarian, v, vii, xxv.
Hamblet. See Hamlet.
Hamilton, Mary, 238.
Hamlet (Hamblet), Agnes, 575, 578, 579.
Hamlet (Hamblet), George, 578, 579.
Hamlet, Jenny, 575.
Hamlet, John, 575, 576.
Hamlet, Lucy, 576.
Hamlet, Rebecca, 576.
Hamlet, Susanna, 578.
Hamlet (Hamblet), Thomas, 579.
Hamlyn, John, 578.
Hamlyn, Joyce, 578.
Hamlyn, Lucy, 578.
Hammels, 3 ells of, 674.
Hampton (Hamton), 414.
Hanah, a mulatto, 423.
Hanah, a Negro, 367, 378, 383.
Hancock, John, 432.
Hancock, Lewis, 577.
Hancock, Mary, 432, 577.
Hancock, Naomi, 577.
Hanged, Negro sentenced to be, 591, 612.
Hankey, Agnes, 575, 577, 578.
Hankey, Frederick Sackville, 575, 578.
Hankey, Jane, 577.
Hankey, Ralph, 575, 577, 578.
Hanna, Mary, 360.
Hanna, Peter, 360.
Hannah, a mulatto, 408, 420, 435, 471, 529.
Hannah, a Negro, 343, 351, 356, 368, 369, 420, 449, 453, 455, 457, 512, 526, 551, 566.
Hanover, Dowager Duchess of, 509.
Hanover County, xix, 580; dividing line between New Kent and, xvi; established, 672, 673; St. Martin's Parish, 637; St. Paul's Parish, xvii, 637.
Hanover Court House, xxv, xx
(note).
Hanson, Angelica, 550.
Hanson, Elizabeth, 550.
Hanson, James, 550.
Harcutell, John, 32, 33.
Harcte, a Negro, 381.
Hardcastle, Hannah, 362.
Hardcastle, John, 361.
Hardcastle, William, 362.
Hardden. See Harden.
Harden (Hardden), Anne, 362.
Harden, Goldwell, 577.
Harden (Hardden), Matthew, 362,
466.
Harden (Hardin), Molley, 573, 577,
580, 581.
Harden (Hardin), Thomas, 573,
580, 581.
Hardin. See Harden.
Hardyman, Judith, 467, 468.
Harfield, David, 517, 575.
Harfield, Elizabeth Chamberlayne,
575.
Harfield, Frances, 467.
Harfield, Grace, 467, 517.
Harfield, Mary, 575.
Harfield, Mary Dyer, 550.
Harfield, Matthew, 550.
Harfield, Michael, 246, 301, 413,
467, 517, 523, 544; indenture be-
tween churchwardens and, 507.
Harfield, Miriam, 550.
Harman, Jude, 431.
Harman, Robert, 399, 431; pro-
cessioner, 21.
Harman (Harmon), William, 431;
processioner, 20.
Harmon. See Harman.
Harper, Charles, 168, 432.
Harper, Hester, 432.
Harper, Mary, 362, 433.
Harper, Richard, 360.
Harper, Robert, 360, 362, 432.
Harris, Anne (Ann), daughter of
Edward, 360; daughter of John,
548; daughter of William, 578;
wife of John, 361, 468, 527, 548.
Harris, Benjamin, 361.
Harris, David, 652.
Harris (Harriss), Edward, 360,
466, 467; processioner, 21.
Harris (Harriss), Elizabeth, 167,
170, 265, 267; daughter of Ed-
mond, 468; daughter of Thomas,
361; daughter of William, 360;
wife of Edmond, 466.
Harris (Harriss), Francis, 295,
315, 574, 576; processioner, 324.
Harris, George, 360.
Harris (Harriss), Honor, 418.
Harris, John, 361, 468, 519, 527,
548; freeholder, 652; son of Ed-
mond, 466; son of William, 360.
Harris, Joyce, 574, 576.
Harris, Judith, 466.
Harris, Dr. Malcolm H., xxv, 669.
Harris, Mary, 527, 578.
Harris, Mercy, 432.
Harris, Randolph, 519.
Harris (Harriss), Richard, 361,
468.
Harris (Harriss), Robert, 361, 412,
432.
Harris, Sarah, 466.
Harris, Thomas, 57, 67, 361, 432,
467.
Harris, Unity, 468.
Harris, Walter, 576.
Harris, William, 360, 574, 578.
Harrison, Miss Isabelle, xxv.
Harrison, Thomas, 512.
INDEX

Harriss. See Harris.
Harry, a Negro, 368, 452, 455, 462, 499.
Hart, John, 360.
Hart, Thomas, 360; sexton, 3, 7, 11, 30, 33.
Hartwell, 268.
Hartwell, Henry, member of Council, 618, 619.
Harvey (Harvy), Richard, 90, 108, 114, 119, 143, 147, 150, 152, 157, 159, 162, 163, 164, 166, 167, 432.
Harvy. See Harvey.
Harwood, 676, 678.
Haslewood, Daniel, 549.
Haslewood, Elizabeth, 549.
Hasps, 174.
Hassard. See Hazzard.
Hatcher. See Hacher.
Hats, 659, 666.
Hatten. See Hatton.
Hatton, Elizabeth, 575, 578.
Hatton, Benjamin, 577.
Hatton (Hatten), Frances, 576, 577, 578.
Hatton (Hatten), George, 575.
Hatton, John, 578.
Hatton (Hatten), Margaret, 576.
Hatton, Mary, 576.
Hatton, Reuben, 578.
Hatton (Hatten), Thomas, 575, 578.
Hatton (Hatten), William, 576, 577, 578, 652.
Haw, George P., letter of, xxiii.
Haynes, David, 360.
Haynes, William, 360, 412.
Haynsworth, Elizabeth, 360.
Haynsworth, John, 362.
Haynsworth, Richard, 360, 361, 362.
Hazard. See Hazzard.
Hazelgrove. See Hazlegrove.
Hazlegrove, Henrietta, 577.
Hazlegrove, Lewis, 578.
Hazlegrove (Hazelgrove), Lucy, 576, 577, 578.
Hazlegrove (Hazelgrove), Mary, 577.
Hazlegrove (Hazelgrove), William, 576, 577, 578.
Head, Richard, 467.
Head, Sarah, 467.
Heath, Alice, 641, 644.
Heath, Elizabeth, 569, 581.
Heath, Lucy, 569, 576, 580, 581.
Heath, Lucy Hunt, 580.
Heath, Mary, 546.
Heath, Mary Oakley, 579.
Heath, Richard, 581.
Heathens, character of clergy apt to make, 620.
Heaton, Anne, 467.
Heaton, Crispin Grinley, 467.
Heaven, 664.
Hector, a Negro, 489.
Hell, 663.
Helton, Bridgett, 432.
Helton, Francis (should be Frances), 362.
Helton, James, sexton, 134.
Helton, John, 137, 143⁴, 147, 150, 155, 156, 157, 159⁴, 162, 163⁴, 164, 166, 167, 171, 359, 361⁴, 362⁴; petitioner, 135; sexton, 132⁴, 136, 137, 146, 150, 162, 167, 170, 174.
Helton, Mary, 359, 362, 432.
Henderson, Gresel, 468.
Henderson, James, 160, 362, 413, 433; processioneer, 22.
Henderson, James, sr., 161.
Henderson, Jane, 361.
Henderson, Sarah, 419.
Henderson, Susannah, 187.
Henderson, Thomas, 121, 185, 187, 361, 362, 412, 432, 468.
Henderson, Ursula, 468.
Henrico County, 70, 416; establishment of, 696.
Henrico Parish, formerly included territories on both sides of James River, 697; part of Bristol Parish added to, 698; part of Dale Parish formed out of a part of, 697.
Henry, a Negro, 367, 459, 533.
Henry, Rev. Patrick, 263, 637, 691.
Henson (Hinson), Elizabeth, 360.
Henson (Hinson), Joanna, 185, 433.
Henson (Hinson), John, 361.
Henson (Hinson), Philip, 360, 361.
Hercules, a Negro, 457.
Hereford County, 656.
Hester, Fran., 360.
Hester, Frances (should be Francis), 359.
Hester, Mary, 360.
Hester, Robert, 359.
Heulett. See Hewlett.
Hewlett. See Hewlett.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Ann, 521, 576⁴, 580.
Hewlett (Hulett), Augustin, 412.
Hewlett (Heulett, Hewlet), Austin (Austen), 559, 580⁴, 581⁴, 652.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Becke, 580.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Edmund, 576.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Elizabeth, 577, 581.
Hewlett, Elizabeth Ballard, 581.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Frances, 576, 577, 580.
Hewlett, Henry, 581.
Hewlett, James, 580.
Hewlett, Jemima, 536.
Hewlett (Hewlet), John 576⁴.
Hewlett, Martha, 580.
Hewlett (Hewlet, Hulett), Martin, 229, 249, 269, 283, 335⁴, 432, 468, 521, 536, 544⁴, 574, 576, 577, 580⁴; freeholder, 652; petitioner, 245; processioneer, 307, 324.
Hewlett (Hulett), Mary, 432.
Hewlett (Heulett), Rebecca, 559, 580⁴, 581⁴.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Richard, 576.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Robert Carter, 580.
Hewlett, Sally (Sallay), 580, 611.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Sarah, 576, 577, 580, 644.
Hewlett (Hewlet), Susanna, 521, 536, 544, 577, 580⁴.
Hewlett (Hewlet), William, 299, 300, 576⁴, 577, 580⁴, 652.
Hicks. See Hix.
Higgins, Andrew, 260.
Higgins, Joseph, 652.
High Almoner, 619.
High Court of Chancery, 591, 612.
High sheriff. See Sheriff.
Hight, John, 359, 360; processioner, 21.
Hight (Hithe), Martha, 304, 310.
Hight (Hithe), Mary, 314, 362.
Hight, Robert, 360.
Hight, William, 359, 362.
Highways. See Roads.
Hill, Agnis, 361.
Hill, Edward, member of Council, 618, 619.
Hill, Elisabeth, 359, 361, 432.
Hill, Frances, 359, 432.
Hill, Francis, 361, 362.
Hill, Francis, Jr., 361, 432; processionner, 20.
Hill, Gideon, 580.
Hill, James, 468, 527.
Hill, John, 360, 431.
Hill, Joyce, 468, 527.
Hill, Mary, 432, 580.
Hill, Peter, 362.
Hill, Samuel, 361, 432, 468.
Hill, Susannah, 580.
Hill, William, 360.
Hillard. See Hilliard.
Hillard, Armistead, 579.
Hillard, Bartlett, 579.
Hillard, Benjamin, 577.
Hillard (Hillard), Benskin, 652.
Hillard, Benskin Hermon, 577.
Hillard, Elizabeth Williamson, 577.
Hillard, Frances, 578.
Hillard, Jeremiah, 467, 534, 575, 578.
Hillard, John, 527, 534, 574, 576, 578.
Hilliard, Keren, 579.
Hilliard, Keren, Fl., 580.
Hilliard, Kenhappuck, 578.
Hilliard, Keziah, 576, 578.
Hilliard, Lucy, 467, 468, 527.
Hilliard, Mary, 577, 579.
Hilliard (Hillard), Micajah, 579, 652.
Hilliard, Molley (Moley), 577, 579f.
Hilliard (Hylliard), Pleasant, 577.
Hilliard, Richard, 579.
Hilliard, Tamar, 576.
Hilliard, Thomas, 467, 468f, 527, 539, 553, 574f, 575f, 577, 578; processionner, 308, 324.
Hilliard, Thomas, Jr., 575.
Hilliard, Thomas Clayborne, 579.
Hilliard, Unity, 575, 576, 577.
Hilliard (Hillard), William, 574f, 575, 576f, 577f, 579f, 652.
Hilton. See Hilton.
Hilton, Anne, 360.
Hilton, Bridgett, 361.
Hilton (Hilton), Elizabeth, 198, 360, 361, 432.
Hilton, George, 360, 361, 467.
Hilton, Mary, 433.
Hilton, Ruth, 361.
Hinges, 71, 114, 130, 135, 154, 174.
Hinson. See Henson.
Historiographer of the Diocese of Virginia, xxv, 684.
Hitchcock, James, 467.
Hitchcock, Jane, 433.
Hitchcock, John, 161, 362, 433, 467.
Hitchcock, Katherine, 467.
Hitchcock, Mary, 467.
Hitchcock (Hithcock), Usery, 467.
Hitchcock, William, 362.
Hithcock. See Hitchcock.
Hithe. See Hight.
Hix, Sarah, 413.
Hockaday, John, 515, 541.
Hockaday, Mary, 515, 541.
Hockaday, William, 283, 515, 541; indenture between Blisland Parish churchwardens and, 678, 679; tobacco collector, 287.
Hodkinson, William, 432.
Hogg (Hog), John, 670.
Hogg, William, 679.
Hogs, 52.
Hollaway (Holloway), Maj. ———, 150.
Hollaway, John, 360.
Hollaway, Phebe, 360.
Hollings (Hollinge), Elizabeth, 576, 578, 579.
Hollings, Fanny, 576.
Hollings (Hollinge), John, 578.
Hollings (Hollinge), Robert, 576, 578.
Holloway. See Hollaway.
Holmes (Hooms), George Fleet, 579.
Holmes, Stephen, 339.
Holmes (Hooms), Stephen F., 579, 643; vestryman, 640, 643.
Holmes, Stephen Furneau, 333, 694.
Holt, Ann, 505, 506, 522, 545.
Holt, Delph, 505, 506.
Holt, George, 545.
Holt, Josiah, vestryman, 644, 645, 647.
Holt, Mary, 153, 156, 164, 169, 170, 362, 420, 522.
Holt, William, 652.
Holy Church, 632.
Holy Communion, 621.
Holy days, 77.
Holy Sacrament, people ignorant of the nature and use of, 632.
Hornlies read by the clerk, 60.
Hood, Elizabeth, 360.
Hood, Richard, 360; exempt from payment of parish levy, 89.
Hood, Robert, 360.
Hook, James, 362.
Hook, Michael, 362.
Hooks, 71, 135, 154.
Hooms. See Holmes.
Hopkins, ———, 464.
Hopkins, Ann (Anne), 467, 527.
Hopkins, Frances, 467, 527, 547, 574.
Hopkins, Francis, 547.
Hopkins, James, 547.
Hopkins, John, 333, 576, 578, 581; freeholder, 652; tobacco collector, 322; vestryman, 644, 645, 647.
Hopkins, Samuel, 432.
Hopkins, Sarah, 533, 547; wife of John, 576, 578; wife of William, 575.
Hopkins, Sterling, 575.
Hopkins, Walter, 652.
Hopkins, William, 316, 467, 468, 527, 547, 574, 575, 648, 652; churchwarden, 313, 314, 317, 318, 320, 322, 323, 324, 325, 327; death of, mentioned, 330, 333;
INDEX

579, 580; wife of Thomas, 467, 468, 517.

Howe (Howel), Betsey, daughter of Robert, 580.

Howe, Betty, daughter of John, 578.

Howe, Charles, 578.

Howe, Daniel, 579.

Howe (Howel), Dorothy, a mulatto, 468, 473.

Howe (Howel), Elizabeth, daughter of John, 576; daughter of Thomas, 581; daughter of William, 580; wife of John, 362, 554, 575, 577, 578; wife of Lewis, 581; wife of William, 433.

Howe, Epaphroditus, 415, 575, 576, 578, 579, 645; freeholder, 652; son of Epaphroditus, 576; son of Lewis, 581; son of Thomas, 468.

Howe, Fanny, 577.

Howe, Francis, 579.

Howe, Gideon, 576.

Howe, Hannah, 576, 577, 578.

Howe (Howl), James, 467, 579; son of Epaphroditus, 578; son of John, 467, 554, 578; son of Thomas, 517.

Howe, Jane, 412, 467.

Howe (Howl), John, 137, 189, 361, 362, 432, 466, 467, 468, 517, 554, 575, 576, 577, 578; freeholder, 652; processer, 20; son of John, 361, 466; son of Richard, 579.

Howe, John, sr., 432.

Howe, Joseph, 577.

Howe (Howell), Judith, 362, 473, 575.

Howe, Lewis, 579, 581.

Howe (Howl), Lidia, 411.
Howie (Howel), Lucy, 580, 581.
Howie, Lucy Hunt, 581.
Howie (Howel, Howl), Mary, wife of Epaphroditus, 575, 576, 578, 579; wife of John, 468, 577; wife of Robert, 579, 580.
Howie (Howel), Mary Ann, 580.
Howie (Howel), Mary, daughter of John, 467, 575; daughter of Thomas, 580.
Howie (Howel), Robbin, 468.
Howie (Howel), Robert, son of John, 362; son of Thomas, 581.
Howie, Sally, 577.
Howie (Howel), Sarah, 580.
Howie (Howel), Susanna, daughter of John, 467, 575; daughter of Thomas, 581; wife of James, 579.
Howie, Tabitha, 579.
Howie (Howel), Thomas, son of Epaphroditus, 415, 575; son of Richard, 580; son of Thomas, 467.
Howie, William, son of Anne, 466; son of John, 466; son of William, 359.
Howse. See Howes.
Hoy, John, sued by parish, 312, 313.
Hubbard, Elenor, 467, 527.
Hubbard, John, 361.
Hubbard, Lucy, 467.
Hubbard, Mary, 467.
Hubbard (Hubart, Hubbart), Samuel, 432, 466, 467, 527.
Hubbard, Sarah, 527.
Hubbart. See Hubbard.
Hubbert, Elenor, 467.
Hubbert (Hubert), Elizabeth, 361, 467.
Hubbert (Hubert), John, 361.
Hubbert, Samuel, 467.
Hubert. See Hubbert.
Huchens. See Howchers.
Hubbard, a Negro, 524.
Huggins, Absalom, 576.
Hughe (Hughhs), Annis, 468, 576.
Hughe (Hughhs), Charles, 209, 261, 282, 316, 360, 467, 468, 511.
Hughe, Elinor, 361.
Hughe, Esaias, 360, 468, 511, 670.
Hughe, George, 467.
Hughe, Jane, 361.
Hughe, John, 360, 361, 362, 576; son of William, 359.
Hughe, Joseph, 511.
Hugghe, Kezia, 551.
Hughe, Lucretia, 551.
Hughe, Reece (Rees, Rice), 103, 112; processioner, 22.
Hughe (Hughhs), Robert, 21, 22, 57, 99, 112, 113, 118.
Hughe, Sarah, 362.
Hughe, Stephen, 576.
Hughe (Hughhs), William, 359, 360, 362, 551; accounts of, 94, 113; contractor, 58, 76, 80, 85, 89, 694; processioner, 20.
Hughe. See Hughe.
Hulet. See Hewlett.
Hunt, a Negro, 435.
Hunt, George, 412.
Hurlock, Grace, 432.
Hurlock, John, 432.
Hutcherson, Alice, 433.
INDEX

Hutcheson (Hutchison), John, 536, 574.

Hutchinson, Rev. Mr., 630.

Hutchinson, John, 303, 574.

Hylliard. See Hilliard.

Ignorance, of the principles of religion set forth in a letter to the Bishop of London, 632.


Importation, land given for, of persons into Colony, 670.

Indentures, xv, 505, 507, 678, 679, 680; omitted, vi.

Indian corn, 51, 506.


Induced, minister induced into St. Peter’s Parish, 619; minister not, 631.

Induction, act relating to, 100, 101, 102; attorney-general’s opinion concerning, 104; minister required to renounce, 48; petition praying for enforcement of law relating to, 637; vestry and parishioners opposed to, 104.

Infantry, 688.

Infidels, 631.

Ingo (Ingoe), Elizabeth, 221, 469.

Ingo, Mary, 469.

Ingram, Elizabeth, 582.

Ingram, James, 582.

Ingram, John Hardy, 582.

Ingram, Mary, 582.

Ingram, Sarah, 582.

Inland, Thomas, 388.

Inscriptions, on tombstones, 683, 684.

Inscriptions and documents referring to St. Peter’s Parish, 615.

Insolvents, 311.

Intermittent fever, cure for, 620.

Interacial relations in Virginia, xv.

Irby, Ann, 276.

Irby, Hannah, 276.

Ireland, 659.
Iris, a Negro, 452, 455.
Iron gates, gates for Brick Church
made after the form of, 174.
Iron hooks, 135.
Iron work, for new church build­
ing, 30, 80.
Isaac (Isack), a Negro, 374, 485.
Isbell, a Negro, 367.
Isham, a mulatto, 546.
Isham, a Negro, 575.
Isle, in Brick Church, to be of
brick, 92.
Ivy, Anna, 581.
Ivy, Joseph, 365.
Ivy, Mary, 581.
Ivy, Thomas, 333, 339, 581, 604.
Ivy, William, 581.
Izard, Mrs. ————, 21.
Jack, a Negro, 354, 365, 366, 369,
380, 423, 424, 428, 433, 434, 441,
448, 451, 453, 456, 463, 466, 479,
491, 527, 530, 535, 542, 554, 592.
Jack's Creek. See John's Creek.
Jackson, Mrs. ————, 180, 246.
Jackson, Anne, 364, 365.
Jackson, Elisabeth, 363, 411, 434,
469.
Jackson, John, 363, 469.
Jackson, John, 188, 229, 246, 364,
365, 433, 469.
Jackson, Mary, 188, 363, 364, 410,
433, 468, 469, 470.
Jackson, Rachel, 410.
Jackson, Sarah, 363, 364, 433.
Jackson, Thomas, 68, 76, 79, 84,
363, 364, 433; accounts of, 78,
94, 106, 108, 114, 115, 123, 137,
155, 159, 163, 164; contractor, 74,
75, 80, 82, 90, 154, 160, 694; land
purchased from, 78, 256; proces­sioner, 20; surveyor, 145, 168;
to reimburse parish, 38.
Jackson, William, 145, 155, 163,
168, 364, 365, 433, 468, 469.
Jacob, a Negro, 343, 357, 522, 523,
540.
Jail (gail, goal), 591, 612.
James, a mulatto, 547.
James, a Negro, 367, 382, 452, 453,
468, 482, 533, 534, 572, 579, 589,
605, 611.
James, John, 537.
James City, Thruston, indenture signed
by, 681.
James City, 29, 38, 69, 70, 243,
615; meeting of council held at,
22, 23, 618, 619.
James City County, xiii, 70, 196,
213, 414, 638; boundary line of,
xxiii; clerk of, 232, 235; estab­lishment of, 696; order of court
of, 307, 323; part of St. Peter's
Parish in, xxii, 196, 203, 215, 217.
James City Parish, territory added
to, xxii, 698, 698 (note), 700.
James River, xvii, 436; Charles
City, Henrico and James City
counties originally included terri­tories on both sides of, 696;
Henrico Parish formerly includ­ed territories on both sides of,
697; Westover Parish originally
included territories on both sides
of, 698; Weyanoke Parish includ­ed territories on both sides of,
700.
Jameson, Daniel, 582.
Jameson, Elizabeth, 582.
Jameson, Frances, 582.
Jameson, Mary, 582.
Jameson, Mildred, 582.
Jameson, Ralph, 582.
Jameson, Rebecca, 582.
Jameson, Salley, 582.
Jameson, Susanna, 582.
Jameson, William, 582.
Jamestown, 41, 60, 671.
Jammy (Jamy), a mulatto, 354, 463, 524.
Jammy (Jammey), a Negro, 424, 445, 459, 465, 494, 519, 536, 540, 541.
Jane, a mulatto, 518.
Jane, a Negro, 385, 452, 457, 492, 500, 530, 574.
Janny, a Negro, 541.
Jarratt (Jarrett), processioner, 20.
Jarratt, Anne, 469.
Jarratt (Jarrott), Archelaus, 469.
Jarratt (Jarrott), David, 469.
Jarratt (Jarrott), Debriz, 469.
Jarratt (Jarrott), Devereux (Deverex, Deverix), 469, 470, 658.
Jarratt, Rev. Devereux, short narrative of his life, 658.
Jarratt, Elizabeth, 469, 470.
Jarratt, Fanny, 470.
Jarratt (Jarrett), John, 57.
Jarratt, Joseph, 663.
Jarratt (Jarrat, Jarret, Jarrott), Mary, 411; daughter of Devereux, 469; daughter of Robert, 433, 469; wife of Robert, 363, 433.
Jarratt (Jarrat, Jarret, Jarrott), Robert, 363, 364, 433, 469, 516, 527, 531, 658, 661; processioner, 307, 324; son of Robert, 469.
Jarratt, Sarah, 469, 658.
Jarratt, Susannah, 469.
Jarrett. See Jarratt.
Jarrott. See Jarratt.
Jaselle, a Negro, 382.
Jeffers, John, 287, 289.
Jeffers, Samuel, 642.
Jefferson, Thomas, 688.
Jemmy (Jemmey), a Negro, 424, 473, 480, 481, 484, 486, 514.
Jem, a Negro, 379, 433.
Jenings, John, 363.
Jenings, Robert, 363.
Jenings (Jennings), William, 363, 682.
Jenkins, Elizabeth, 363.
Jenkins, Hanna, 363.
Jenkins, John, 363.
Jennings. See Jenings.
Jeny, a mulatto, 463.
Jeremiah, a Negro, 574.
Jeremy, a mulatto, 524.
Jeremy, a Negro, 457.
Jesse, a Negro, 460.
Jesse, son of C, 513.
Jeves, Thomas, processioner, 21.
Jewett. See Jouet.
Joan, a Negro, 482.
Joanah, a Negro (?), 588.
Joanes. See Jones.
Joanna, a Negro, 552.
Jobber, inhabitants forbidden to entertain, 172.

Joel, a Negro, 379.

John, a mulatto, 464.

John, a Negro, 347, 367, 387, 450, 459, 463, 485, 513, 528, 557, 606.

John, a seaman, 670.

John, son of ———, 513.

John, son of Lyddall and Ann ———, 573.

The John and Mary, a ship, 684.

John's (or Jack's) Creek, xvi, 616.

Johnson, Abraham, 470, 514.

Johnson, Absalom, 539.

Johnson, Agnes, 364.

Johnson, Alexander, 162, 364.

Johnson, Anne, 363, 364.

Johnson, Anthony, 363.

Johnson, Archer, 364.

Johnson, Benjamin, 363, 364, 520, 581.

Johnson, Cieley, 364, 582.

Johnson, Collins, 364.

Johnson, Coril., processer, 22.

Johnson, Daniell, 372.

Johnson, David, 652.

Johnson, Edward, 363; processer, 21.

Johnson, Elizabeth, 86, 87, 163, 164, 166, 167, 170, 173, 177, 180, 181, 184, 189, 191, 193, 194, 195, 197, 198, 204, 434; wife of Edward, 363; wife of Thomas, 581, 582; wife of Tobias, 582.

Johnson, Francis, 469, 470, 520.

Johnson, Frans., 469.

Johnson, Hannah, 546.

Johnson, Isaac, 470, 582.

Johnson, Jacob, 364, 582.

Johnson, James, 470, 540, 551.

Johnson, Jane, daughter of James, 540; wife of Abraham, 470; wife of Francis, 469, 470, 520; wife of James, 470, 540.

Johnson, John, 186, 363, 364, 365, 468, 469, 694; son of John, 363, 469; son of William, 526.

Johnson, Judith, 525, 539, 551, 581, 582.

Johnson, Mary, daughter of Frans., 469; daughter of James, 470; daughter of Tobias, 582; wife of William, 469, 526, 546.

Johnson, Massie, 364.

Johnson, Matthew, 525, 539, 551, 581, 582.

Johnson, Michael, 57, 89, 364, 372.

Johnson, Milly, 581.

Johnson, Mrs. Natalie Gregory, x xv.

Johnson, Nathan, 652.

Johnson, Patty, 582.

Johnson, Penelope, 363.

Johnson, Rachel, 363.

Johnson, Rebecca, 363.

Johnson, Richard, 470.

Johnson, Richman, 364.

Johnson, Robert, 364, 652.

Johnson, Sarah, 363, 364, 433.

Johnson, Susanna, 575, 582.

Johnson, Thomas, 363, 581, 582; son of Edward, 363; son of John, 365.

Johnson, Tobias, 582.


Johnson, William Willis, 468.

Johnston, J. Ambler, xxv.

Johnny, a Negro, 490.
Joiner, engaged for work on new church, 76.

Joist (joice), 186; dwelling to have double, 103.

Jones, a Negro, 484.

Jones, Agnes, 524.

Jones, Anna, 556.

Jones, Anne, 364.

Jones, Charles, 549.

Jones, David, 469.

Jones (Joanes), Debora, 363.

Jones, Edward, 543.

Jones (Joanes), Elizabeth, 363.

Jones, Frances, 549.

Jones, Francis (should be Frances), 365.

Jones (Joanes), George, 7, 8, 362; churchwarden, 2, 4, 6, 89; collector of parish levy, 7; death of, mentioned, 10; estate of, 12.

Jones (Joanes), Jane, 362.

Jones (Joanes), John, 57, 89, 363, 364, 365, 469; processioneer, 21.

Jones, John, jr., 364.

Jones, Judith, 419; daughter of Charles, 549; wife of Richard, 469, 531, 556.

Jones, Jane (Lain), 338, 339, 364, 523.

Jones, Lucy, 433, 469.

Jones, Martha, 364, 365, 433.

Jones (Joanes), Mary, 363, 543.

Jones, Morris, 563.

Jones, Mossias, 469.

Jones, Orlando, 364, 365, 433.

Jones (Joanes), Richard, 286, 363, 469, 531, 556; assignee of Gideon Macon, 11; assignee of Will Atkinson, 17; processioneer, 20, 21; sexton, 3, 7, 17; son of John, 365; son of Richard, 531.

Jones, Sarah, 543.

Jones, Miss Virginia E., xxv.

Jones, William, 469, 519, 524.

Jonny, a Negro, 366, 441.

Jordan, Samuel, 121.

Joseph, a Negro, 458, 500, 513, 533, 575, 606.

Joseph, Ann, 582.

Joseph, Francis, 582.

Joseph, Joseph, 582.

Jouet, Heneritta, 469.

Jouet, Mathew, 198, 205, 469.

Jouet, Susannah, 469.

Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, 616, 623, 624, 625, 626, 635, 636, 638.

Jover, a Negro, 441.

Judah (Juda), a Negro, 369, 575.

Judaism, 685.

Jude, a Negro, 481, 557, 599.

Judith, a mulatto, 454, 473.

Judith, a Negro, 359, 434, 451, 461, 463, 477, 485, 489, 492, 495, 515, 551, 572, 583, 598, 607.

Judy (Judey), a Negro, 455, 459, 530, 548, 574, 605.

Julius, a mulatto, 461, 518, 531.

Justices of the peace, 127, 241, 249, 262, 279, 290, 635, 671.

Kate, a Negro, 381, 382, 384, 434, 439, 476, 511, 513, 551.

Katherine, a Negro, 379, 557.

Keeble, Ellenor, 365.

Keeble, Henry, 365.

Keeling, Capt. George, sheriff, 137, 138, 672, 693.

Keen, a Negro, 501.

Keingingham. See Kimbriell.
Kembrow, John, 105.
See also Kimburrow.
Kemp, William, 670.
Kempton, Ann, 583.
Kempton, James, 583.
Kempton, Sarah, 583.
Kenny, Capt. ———, 673, 674.
Kenny (Kenney), William, justice of the peace, 635; sheriff, 635.
Kent County, Great Britain, 684.
Kerby, Thomas, petitioner, 35.
Key, 114, 154; clerk of vestry required to keep, to chest where register book is kept, 9; for Lower Church, 17.
Killy, Joseph, 365.
Kimborow.' See Kimburrow.
Kimbour[ ], John, processer, 22.
Kimbriell (Kembiell), Bulkley, 365.
Kimbriell, Elizabeth, 365.
Kimbriell, John, jr., 365.
Kimbriell (Kembiell), Margaret, 365.
Kimbriell (Kembiell), John, sr., 365.
Kimbriell, Rebecka, 365.
Kimburrow, John, 365; land and timber for new church given by, 86; paid for the use of his house, 87, 93; salary of, 96.
Kimburrow, Major, 365.
Kimburrow, Mary, 365.
Kimburrow (Kimborow), John, jr., 94, 365°, 694.
See also Kembrow.
King, Mrs. ———, 93.
King, Alexander, 365.
King, Elizabeth, 113, 119.
King, John (Jone), 31, 65, 66, 413.
King, Mary, 365°, 410.
King, Peter, 365.
King, Robert, 365°; ferryman, 32, 34, 693; processer, 21, 22.
King, Thomas, 365°.
King and Queen County, xxii, 616, 617, 618°, 619, 669, 697; act establishing, xvi.
King Charles II, 615.
King George, xiv, 503, 504, 507, 508°.
King Herod, a horse, 478.
King James II., 508.
King James III., 504, 508.
King James VIII., 508.
King William County, xvi, xxii, 431, 436, 637, 669, 697.
King's Road, 86.
Kirkman, Thomas, 252.
Kitchen, at glebe, 186, 187, 189, 225°.
Kitt, a Negro, 351, 462.
Kitty, a Negro, 521, 557.
Knott, James, 88°, 94, 694.
Kuningham, Ann, 583.
Kuningham, Benjamin, 583.
Kuningham, William, 583.
Labarriere (?), John, 472.
Labarriere (?), Judith, 472.
Labarriere (?), Mary, 472.
Laborers, parish to provide board and lodging for, 79; to attend bricklayer, 79.
Lacey. See Lacy.
Lacy, Angelica, 436, 473, 495°, 533.
Lacy (Lacey), Ann, 584°.
Lacy, Archer, 584.
Lacy, Bartholomew, 584.
Lacy, Edmund, 387, 584.
Lacy (Lacey), Edward, 584.
Lacy, Elizabeth, 473.
Lacy (Lacey), Frances, 583, 584.
Lacy, H., 528.
Lacy, Henry, 436, 473, 495, 523, 533, 584.
Lacy (Lacey), John, 583, 584; churchwarden, 647; freeholder, 652; vestryman, 644, 645, 647.
Lacy, Kiddy, 583.
Lacy, Lucy, 583.
Lacy, Mary, 584.
Lacy, Richard Littlepage, 583.
Lacy, S. W., xxv.
Lacy, Sarah, 583, 584.
Lacy, Theophilus, 533.
Lacy, Thomas Bates, 584.
Lacy, Ursula, 436, 473.
Lacy, William, 583, 584, 585, 586.
Ladd, Joseph, 654.
Ladd, William, 654.
Lady Ann, Queen of England, 627.
Laffoon, Sarah, 645.
Lamb, Jane, 366.
Lamb, Richard, 366, 434.
Lambert, Anthony, 670.
Lameness, 87.
Lancaster, John, 474.
Lancaster, Joyce, 474.
Lancaster, Mary, 474.
Lancaster (Lancaster), Richard, 366.
Lancaster (Lancaster), Robert, 366; processioner, 21.
Lancaster County, divided, 699; establishment of, 697, 699.
Lancaster County Order Book, No. 3, 699 (note).
Lancaster County Records, 699 (note).
Lancaster Parish, included territories on both sides of Rappahannock River, 699.
Lancaster. See Lancaster.
Lancford. See Langford.
Land, deed of sale concerning, 36; given to parish, 86, 316; patented by Capt. William Bassett, 670; processioners of, 20, 21, 22, 82, 307, 308, 324; processioning of, 19, 20, 38, 81, 188, 210, 226, 279, 307, 308, 323; purchased from P. Poindexter, 328; purchased by the parish, 78, 256; sufficient, to be purchased to make glebe legal, 279.
Land forces, of U. S., France, and Spain, 562, 563.
Land patent, granted to Capt. William Bassett, 669, 670.
Landa, a Negro, 356.
Landing, Capt. Bassett's, 14, 22, 29, 70.
Lane, Hanna, 412.
Laney, a Negro, 544.
Lang, John, 436.
Lang, Rev. John, 199, 201, 202, 204, 206, 208, 691; letter to the Bishop of London, 632; recommended by the commissary, 200; recommended by the governor, 199.
Langford, Ann, 583, 584.
Langford, Edmund, 584.
Langford, Edward, 474, 583, 584.
Langford, Elizabeth, 436, 473.
Langford, Henry, 472.
Langford (Lancford), John, 366, 471, 472, 473, 474; son of Edward, 583; son of John, 471, 472.
Langford (Lancford), Martha, 366.
Langford, Rebecca, 474.
Langford, William, 583.
Larrance, George, 434.
Latches, 130.
Lathed, chimneys to be, 130.
Lathes, 88, 90.
Law, minister preaching contrary to, to be punished, 101.
Laws of England, advowson and right of presentation to churches subject to, 101.
Laws of Virginia, 100, 236.
Lawrence. See Larrance.
Lawson, Eloner, 366.
Lawson, John, 366a.
Lawson, Judeth, 366.
Lawson (Lossen), Nicholas, 98, 628; processioner, 21.
Lawyers. See Attorneys at Law.
Lead, 85, 97, 134.
Leadenhal, a Negro, 585.
Leak. See Leake.
Leake, Jane, 367.
Leake, Josias, 549.
Leake, Mary, 366b.
Leake, Peter, 366.
Leake, Richard, 367.
Leake, Sarah, 549.
Leake (Leak, Leeke), William, 52a, 55, 60, 366a, 367b, 549.
Lear, John, member of Council, 618, 619.
Lee, Dr. George Bolling, xxv.
Lee, Richard, member of Council, 618, 619.
See also Leigh.
Lecke. See Leake.
Le'Spleete, Peter, 119.
Legacies, vestry required to report on, 88.
Legacy, divided between St. Peter's and St. Paul's parishes, 107. See also Bequests.
Legal sweet scented tobacco, 75. See also Sweet scented tobacco.
Legislative Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, 624, 626a, 627b.
Leigh, John, 473.
Leigh, Margaret, 473, 474.
Leigh, Walter, 473, 474b.
See also Lee.
Lem[ ] J, David, 652.
Lemay, Charles, 583, 652.
Lemay, Jane, 583.
Lemay, Mary, 583.
Lemay, Susannah, 583.
Lemay, William, 583.
Lent, catechising to begin in, 631.
Leonard, James, 584.
Leonard, Martha, 584b.
Leonard, Thomas, 584.
Leonard, William, 584b, 652.
Lestrange, John, 492.
Le'Strange, Julius, 530.
Le'Strange (Lestrange), Leman, 492, 530.
Lestrange, Mary, 492.
Le'Strange, Sarah, 530.
Letter, extract from Thos. Dawson's, to Bishop of London, 637; extract from Wm. Dawson's, to Bishop of London, 636, 637; Gov. Nicholson to high sheriff of New Kent County, 670; John Lang to the Bishop of London, 632; N. Moreau to the Lord Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, 619; recommending minister, 141, 199, 200, 201, 207; Samuel
Mordecai to his sister Rachel, 684, 685; to Cary, 63.

Letters, narrative of the life of Rev. Devereux Jarratt written in the form of, 658.

Leveling, little regard and reverence paid to public officials due to, 660.

Levermore, ———, 108, 115.

Levermore, Madam Barbara, 133, 138, 386.

Levermore, Phillip, 95, 96, 112.

Levy. See Parish levy.

Lewellin, David, 584.

Lewellin, Elizabeth, 584.

Lewellin, John, 584.

Lewes. See Lewis.

Lewis, a Negro, 462, 476.

Lewis, ———, 97, 160.

Lewis, Abraham, 366, 652.

Lewis, Angilico, 369.

Lewis, Ann (Anne), 272, 370.

Lewis, Charles, 197, 198, 204, 470, 471; churchwarden, 191, 196, 197, 201; justice of the peace, 635; vestryman, 182, 183, 187, 211, 217.

Lewis, Charles R., xxv.

Lewis, David, 367, 682.

Lewis, Edward, 294, 296, 298, 299, 303, 367.

Lewis, Elizabeth, 286, 287; daughter of George, 584; daughter of Owen, 387, 434, 435, 471; wife of Nicholas, 386; wife of Owen, 434, 435.

Lewis, Frances, 514, 584.

Lewis, George, 584.

Lewis, James, 472.

Lewis, Jane, 473.

Lewis (Lewes), John, 82, 366, 367, 387, 434, 470, 471, 472, 628, 672; meeting of vestry held at house of, 74; member of Council, 629; oath of conformity signed by, 503; processioner, 21; to supervise work on new church, 74, 75; vestryman, 48, 49, 50, 54, 57, 58, 59, 62, 64, 67, 68, 69, 71, 73, 74, 77, 83, 306, 309, 313, 317, 320, 323, 325, 327, 328, 334.

Lewis, John, sr., 583.

Lewis, Mary, 368.

Lewis, Nicholas, 367, 368, 369, 386, 470, 472, 514.

Lewis, Owen (Owin), 370, 387, 434, 435, 471.

Lewis, Robert, 473, 635.

Lewis, Sarah, 584.


Lewis' mill, 89, 97.

Library, no parochial, in parish, 631.

Library of Congress, manuscript department, 639, 640, 647, 674, 677, 681.

Licenses, ministers required to take their, to meeting with governor, 671.

Lichfield and Coventry, Lord Bishop of, 619.

Liddia, a Negro, 374, 494.

The Life of the Reverend Devereux Jarratt, xxiii.

Lightfoot, ———, 52; processioner, 20.

Lightfoot, Alice, 366.

Lightfoot, Anne (Ann), 366, 369, 471.

Lightfoot, Elisabeth, 470, 495.

Lightfoot, Frans., 435.
Lightfoot, Frances, 369, 417, 553.
Lightfoot, Francis, 536.
Lightfoot, Francis (should be Frances), 470.
Lightfoot, Frayzer, 435, 472.
Lightfoot, G., 164, 470.
Lightfoot, Goodrich, 369*. 370*, 435*.
Lightfoot, Henry, 472.
Lightfoot, John, son of Goodrich, 369; son of Sherwood, 369.
Lightfoot, Col. John, 9, 36, 51, 55, 70, 114, 246, 366*, 367*, 434, 515, 519, 526, 536, 539, 542, 553, 555; complaint against, 81, 623, 624; death of, mentioned, 123; indenture between churchwardens and, 505; member of Council, 626; processer, 82; trustee, 104, 107, 109; vestryman, 99*, 100*, 102, 103, 104, 108, 109, 110*, 116.
Lightfoot, Mary, daughter of G., 470; daughter of Thomas, 473; wife of John, 519, 536, 553.
Lightfoot, Madam Mary, 145, 368*, 369*, 519.
Lights, to be put in glebe house, 130.
Lillingston, Mary, 436.
Lime, 90, 174; chimneys to be plastered with lime and hair, 130.
Lines, Mary, 473.
See also Lyon.
Linseed (lincett) oil, 154.
Linsey, —, 645.
Linsey (Linze), Elizabeth, 583, 584.
Linsey (Linze), Jesse, 583, 584.
Linsey (Linze), Landy, 583, 584.
Linsey, Samuel, 641.
Linze. See Linsey.
Liquor, 119, 687.
Little, Lucy, 445.
Littlepage, Alice, 368.
Littlepage, Edmund, 370.
Littlepage, Elisabeth, daughter of Richard, 368, 656.
Littlepage, Madam Elizabeth, 20, 387, 470.
Littlepage, Frances, daughter of Richard, 368; wife of Richard, 386.
Littlepage, Madam Frances, 175, 433, 435, 471*, 472*, 473*, 474*.
Littlepage, James, 386.
Littlepage, John, 386.
Littlepage, Judith, 387.
Littlepage, Oriana, 535*.

Littlepage, Susanna, 471.

Littlepage family burying-ground, 655.

Liturgy of the Church of England, 504.

Locks, 11, 17, 114, 130, 135, 154, 174, 176.

Lodging, for laborers, 79, 88.

Lofted, dwelling to be, 103; with clapboard, 114.

London, a Negro, 431.

London [Eng.], 5, 658; Lord Bishop of, 200, 621; Public Record Office, 698 (note).

Long, John, inscription on tombstone of, 684.

Long bridge, 196, 202, 212, 216.

Longworthy, John, 434.

Lord, feast of the circumcision of our, 3.

Lord Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, letter to, 619.

Lord Bishop of London, 200, 621.

Lord's Day. See Sunday.

Lord's Prayer, people unable to recite, 632.

Lord's Supper, 631; declaration concerning transubstantiation in the sacrament of, 502.

Lossen. See Lawson.

Louch, Philip, 472.

Louch, William, 472.

Lovell. See Lovill.

Lovill (Lovell), Charles, 367; process, 21.

Lovill, Elizabeth, 367.

Lovill, George, 367.

Lovill, John, 367.

Lovill, Sarah, 367.

Lower Church, xviii, xix, 26, 49, 117, 694; clerk of, 30, 31, 71; lock and key for, 17; meeting of trustees held at, 109; new building for, 68, 70; premises around cleared, 11, 41, 44, 46, 54; register book to be kept in, 9; repairs on, 17, 36, 41, 51, 66; services to be held at, on alternate Sundays, 5, 8; sexton at, 7, 17, 30, 31, 33, 35, 37, 40, 44, 46, 50, 54, 60, 65, 78, 84, 92; to be fenced in, 56; vestry held at, 32, 47, 48, 68.

See also Broken Back'd Church; Old Church.

Lower mill, 81.

Lower road, 9.

Lucas, Abraham, 585.

Lucas, Charles, 471.

Lucas (Lucus), Daniel, 585.

Lucas, Frances, 507.

Lucas, Forrester (Forrester), 435, 472.

Lucas, John, 435, 470, 471, 472.
Lucas (Lucus), Joseph, 523, 585.
Lucas, Josiah, 585.
Lucas (Lucus), Lucy, 585.
Lucas, Nancy, 585.
Lucas (Lucus), Sarah, 585.
Lucas, Thomas, 585.
Luce, a Negro, 545.
Luck, John, 367, 368.
Luck, Mary, 368.
Luck, Richard, 367.
Luck, Samuel, 368.
Lucky, a horse, 478.
Lucus. See Lucas.
Lucy, a mulatto, 470, 472, 547.
Lucy, a Negro, 401, 450, 452, 455, 465, 480, 481, 482, 484, 486, 501, 516, 531, 539, 542, 547, 554, 555, 556, 589, 590, 592, 602, 603, 605, 608.
Ludlow, a Negro, 463.
Ludwell, Col. ———, 414.
Ludwell, Philip, member of Council, 626.
Lyddall, Col. George, 435.
Lyddall (Lyddale, Lyddal), Capt. John, accounts of, 30, 33, 41, 47, 51, 55, 66, 95; assignee, 3; certain property of, leased by parish, 95, 112; churchwarden, 42, 43; death of, mentioned, 91, 96; justice of the peace, 671; processoner, 21; sheriff, 42, 693; suit against executrix of, 112; supervisor of work on new church, 74, 83; tobacco collector, 67; vestry held at house of, 35, 73; vestryman, 33, 35, 40, 42, 48, 49, 50, 53, 54, 57, 58, 59, 62, 63, 64, 68, 69, 73, 74, 81, 83, 84, 89, 90.
Lydia, a Negro, 607.
Lyon, a Negro, 383.
Lyon, Judge ———, 591, 612.
Lyon, Daniel, 584, 585, 652.
Lyon, Elizabeth, 585.
Lyon, Frances, 584, 585.
Lyon, John, 585.
Lyon, Susannah, 584.
Lyon, William, 585.
See also Lines.
M[ ], William, 642.
Maccadecum Creek. See Matadequin Creek.
McCarty, Margaret, 293.
Macmick. See McCormick.
McConnick. See McCormick.
McCormick (Macmick), Charles, 481.
McCormick (McConnick), David, 477.
McCormick (Macmick, McCormick), Gresel, 478, 481.
McCormick (Macmick), Martha, 478.
McCormick, Mary, 479.
McCormick (McConnick), William, 477, 479.
McCoy. See Mackoy.
McDaniel (Mackdaniel, Mackdaniell), Daniel, 137, 143, 437.
McDougle, Dugall, 543.
McDougle (McDowgle), Frances, 529, 543.
McDougle (McDowgle), John, 529, 543.
McDougle (McDowgle), Margaret, 529.
McDougle (Madugle), Moorning, 646.
INDEX

MCDowgle. See McDougle.
Mcdugle. See McDougle.
Macey, John, 371.
Macey, Mark, 371.
McGee. See Mage.
McGehee, Ann, 586.
McGehee (Mackgehe), Catherine, 411.
McGehee, James, 586.
McGehee (Mackgehe), Thomas, processioner, 20.
McGehee (Mackgehe), William, 57, 586.
McGill (Mackgill), David, 316, 478, 481, 511, 517.
McGill, Susanna, 511.
McGregor, Elizabeth, 543.
McGregor, Jane, 543.
McGregor (Macgregor), John, 543, 547.
Machin, Anne, 372.
Machin, Edmond, 372.
Machin, Thomas, 372.
Mack, Rev. Edward, xxv.
MCKAIN. See Makain.
Mackay, 639.
Mackdaniel. See McDaniel.
Mackeke, Thomas, 371.
Mackeke, Will, 371.
Mackeney, Alexander, 57, 66.
McKenzie, Dorothea, 590.
McKenzie (McKinzie), William, 590, 652.
McGehee. See McGehee.
Mackgert, Daniel, 373.
Mackgert, Sarah, 373.
Mackgill. See McGill.
Mackhany, Daniel, 379.
Mackhany, William, 379.
Macklin, Billey, 680.
Macklin, Lucrecia, 679.
Macklin, Margett, 679.
Macklin, Thomas, 679.
Macklin, Winnefrith (Winney), 679, 680.
Mackoy, John, processioner, 21.
Mackquery, John, 474.
Mackquery, Mary, 474.
Maconick. See McCormick.
Macon, Ann (Anne), 370, 439, 477, 533.
Macon, Elizabeth, 521.
Macon, Gideon, 4, 5, 14, 68, 70, 370, 372, 373, 374; accounts of, 3, 7, 12, 17, 24, 31, 36, 37, 60, 71; assignee of John Edmonson, 17; assignee of Rich. Jones, 11; attorney at law, 7, 14, 15, 28, 692; churchwarden, 2, 3, 4, 48, 54, 55, 56, 59; death of, mentioned, 82; fine due from, 45, 51; member of committee, 1, 8, 14, 15, 16, 25, 28, 61; processioner, 20, 22; shingles and tar furnished by, 15, 17, 30; to supervise work on new church, 74, 75; vestry held at house of, 54, 59, 82; vestryman, 4, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 20, 23, 26, 27, 30, 35, 39, 42, 47, 67, 68, 69, 74, 77, 83.
Macon, Henry, 479.
Macon, James, 374.
Macon, John, 374, 439.
Macon, Judith, 541.
Macon, Lucy, 421, 477.
Macon, Martha, 370, 374, 476.
Macon, Mary, 477, 479, 521, 541.
Macon, Polly, 421.
Macon, Sarah, 521.
Macon, Thomas, 477.
Macon, William, 477, 479, 521; son of Gideon, 372, 374; son of William, 479.

Macon, William, sr., vestryman, 643.


Macon, William H., 647; a justice of the peace, 591, 612; vestryman, 648, 649, 668.

Madam, a Negro, 382, 438.

Madadecum Creek.

See Matadequin Creek.

Maddison, John, 511.

Maddison, William, 511.

Maddox (Madox), John, 374, 375, 376, 380, 438, 475.

Maddox (Madox), Margaret, 438.

Maddox (Madox), Michael, 380.

Maddox, Robert, 375.

Maddox (Madox), Sarah, 374.

Maddox, Susanna, 376.

Maddox, William, 475.

Madlin, Nicholas, 372.

Madlin (Maidlin), Richard, 89, 372, 373.

Madlin, Richard Nicholas, 372.

Madlin, Susana, 372.

Madox. See Maddox.

Mage, Peter, 96.

Magistrate, a former, executed, 591, 612.

Magistrates, too little regard and reverence paid to, 660.

Magrime, Robert, 70.

Mahone, Mary, 303.

Maidlin. See Madlin.

Major, a Negro, 486, 537.

Major, ———, 17.

Major, Ann, 165.

Major, Frances, 372.

Major, John, 145, 373.

Major, Mart., 251.


Major, Thomas, 374, 439.

Major, William, 23, 60, 81, 94, 156, 372, 373, 374, 437; processer, 20, 82.

Makain, William, justice of the peace, 635.
INDEX

Mall, a Negro, 474, 538.
Mallary, Betsey, 588.
Mallary, Catherine, 588.
Mallet (Mallitt), William, 86, 164, 437.
Mallitt. See Mallet.
Man, a Negro, 512.
Man, Arnal, 480.
Man, Rebecca, 480.
Man, Richard, 480.
Maning. See Manning.
Mann. See Man.
Mannin. See Manning.
Manning (Mannin), Charles, 289, 519, 589; processer, 307, 324.
Manning, Judith, 546.
Manning (Mannin), Mary, 589.
Manning (Maning), Nathaniel, 439.
Manning, Sarah, 546.
Manning (Mannin), Samuel, 589e.
Mannay, Catherine, 586.
Mannay, Charles, 586.
Mannay, Nathaniel, 586.
Mantelpieces, 130, 154.
Mantiply, Amadea, 516, 537.
Mantiply, Andrew, 516, 537.
Mantiply, Elizabeth, 516.
Mantiply, Nathaniel, 537.
Map, Fry and Jefferson, 609.
Marce. See Marcey; Massie.
Marcey, Elizabeth, 374.
Marcey (Marce), Peter, 24; processer, 21.
Marcey (Marce), Thomas, 93, 374.
See also Massie.
Marchbanks, George, 439, 477c.
Marchbanks, John, 439, 477.
Marc, 67, 171.
Marea (Merren), a Negro, 374, 406.

"Marengo," xxv.
Margaret (Margreat), a Negro, 383, 603.
Marr, George, 373, 413; processer, 21.
Marr, [Nicholas, 373.
Marriage, negroes allowed to live together without, 633.
Mar, a Negro, 478, 500.
Marsh land, patented by Capt. Basset, 670.
Marston, Bartho., 588.
Marston, Benskin, 515, 516.
Marston, Euphan, 588d.
Marston, John, 653.
Marston, Martha, 551.
Marston, Rebecca, 551.
Marston, Robert, 588.
Marston, Thomas, 479, 482, 521, 533, 539, 551, 588.
Marston, William, xviii, 198, 203, 478, 479, 480, 481, 585, 588; death of mentioned, 222; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freholder, 653; tobacco viewer, 196, 213, 217; vestryman, 196, 197, 199, 204, 206, 208, 210, 211, 212, 213, 216, 217.
Marston, William Taylor, 588.
Martha, a Negro, 387.
Martin, a Negro, 539.
Martin, Ames, 376.
Martin, Anne, 413; daughter of James, 376; daughter of Martin, 376; daughter of Thomas, 586; wife of Stephen, 481, 532²; wife of Thomas, 586², 587.
Martin, Ansell, 589.
Martin, Bethia, 374.
Martin, Catherine, 438, 538.
Martin, David, 377, 479, 523.
Martin, Elizabeth, 413; daughter of Stephen, 481; daughter of Thomas, 480, 586; daughter of William, 374; wife of Peter, 537; wife of Thomas, 523, 547, 587.
Martin, Ellyson, 587.
Martin, Fanny, 532².
Martin, Frances, 479.
Martin, Francis, 538.
Martin, George, 375.
Martin (Martin) Henry, 377; processioner, 20.
Martin, Isaac, 544.
Martin (Martyn), James, 374, 375, 376, 413, 437; freeholder, 653; son of Joshua, 585; son of Thomas, 586; son of William, 475.
Martin, Jane, 476.
Martin (Martyn), John, 57, 371, 375, 376, 378², 379, 380, 438, 478, 482, 511, 531; son of Ansell, 589; son of John, 371, 438, 478; son of Thomas, 380, 551.
Martin, Joshua, 585.
Martin, Judith, 642.
Martin, Julious, 589.
Martin, Lucy, 479.
Martin, Margaret, 478.
Martin (Martyn), Martin, 57, 376, 378, 413, 475, 479.
Martin, Mary, 419; daughter of John, 378; daughter of Peter, 537; daughter of Theodorick, 552; daughter of Thomas, 547; daughter of William, 372; wife of William, 371, 589.
Martin, Molly, 587.
Martin, Mollyan, 413.
Martin, Orson, 518², 534.
Martin, Peter, 537.
Martin, Rebecca, 376, 378, 380.
Martin, Richard, 371, 413, 438, 477, 479.
Martin, Robert, 373, 479, 652.
Martin, Salley, 589.
Martin, Sarah, 376², 478.
Martin, Stephen, 481, 532².
Martin, Susanna, wife of John, 379; daughter of Richard, 479; daughter of Thomas, 474, 477; wife of Joshua, 585; wife of Orson, 518², 534; wife of Thomas, 540, 551.
Martin, Temperance, 544, 552.
Martin, Theodorick, 263, 544, 552.
Martin (Martyn, Martyn) Thomas, 57, 162, 192, 194, 235, 276, 379, 380, 413, 474, 475, 477², 480, 523, 540, 547, 551, 586², 587²; freeholder, 652; processioner, 21, 307, 324; son of Martin, 475; son of Richard, 371; son of Thomas, 379; son of William, 371.
Martin, Unity, 375, 477, 540.
Martin, Usley, 589.
Martin, Valentine, 378, 518².
Martin (Martyn, Martyn), William, 57, 89, 93, 105, 108, 137, 371, 372, 373, 374, 377, 437, 475, 476, 478; processioner, 21; son
INDEX

of Francis, 538; son of Orson, 534; son of Richard, 477; son of Thomas, 475; son of William, 478.

Martin's Brandon Parish, territory added to, 698, 700.

Martyn. See Martin.

Mary, a mulatto, 464.


Marye, 639.

Maryland, 63, 619.

Massie, Capt. ——, 189, 192, 194, 198, 218, 439, 476, 646.

Massie, Mrs. ——, 642.

Massie, Agnes, 438.

Massie, Ann (Anne), 376, 545.


Massie, Cicilla, 482.

Massie, David, 476.

Massie (Macy), Elizabeth, daughter of Charles, 377; daughter of John, 371; daughter of Nathan, 587; wife of Nathan, 587.

Massie, Gideon, 315, 474.

Massie, Hannah, 587.

Massie, James, 376, 477.

Massie (Macy), John, 371, 476.

Massie (Masie), Mary, 375, 475, 477.

Massie, Nathanael, 479, 587, 652.

Massie (Masse, Massey), Peter, 57, 89, 438, 545; bastard, 511; freeholder, 652; son of Charles, 475; son of Thomas, 373; surveyor, 131.

Massie, Sylvanus (Silvanus), 545, 587.

Massie (Masie, Masse), Thomas, 131, 134, 172, 180, 373, 375, 376, 379, 413, 438, 474, 475, 476, 480, 587; accounts of, 119, 150, 167, 170, 187, 204, 209; churchwarden, 141, 142, 144, 145, 146, 148, 149, 196, 197, 199, 201, 202, 204, 206, 207, 211, 212, 213, 216, 217, 218, 219, 222; death of, mentioned, 231; declaration concerning transubstantiation

Massie (Masse), William, 172, 475, 519, 531, 538, 547; accounts of, 267, 272, 275, 281, 286, 289, 292, 296, 303; churchwarden, 283, 284, 285, 287, 288, 291, 293, 643, 645; death of, mentioned, 306; freeholder, 652; security for tobacco collector, 291; vestryman, 277, 280, 293, 299, 298, 641, 647.

Matadequin (Maccadécum, Maddadécum, Mattadequin) Creek. 39, 89; boundary line between St. Peter's and St. Paul's parishes, xvi, xx, 97, 628.

Matheson, Farqr., 312, 340.

Matt, a mulatto, 526.

Matt, a Negro, 382, 383, 461, 536, 539.

Mattadecon Creek. See Matadequin Creek.

Mattaponi River, xvi, xx, 616, 687, 697, 699; King and Queen County originally included territories on both sides of, 697.

Matadequin Creek. See Matadequin Creek.

Matthew, a mulatto, 541.

Matthew (Mattise), a Negro, 366, 387, 400, 435, 461, 469, 474, 531, 539, 552.

Matthews, Agnes, 526.

Matthews, Alice, 191, 194.


Matthews, Edward, 550.

Matthews, Elizabeth, 526, 545, 586.

Matthews, Mary, 550.

Matthews, Matthew, 379.

Matthews, Nathaniel, 586.

Matthews, Patty, 545.

Matthews, Thomas, 550, 586.

May, Elizabeth, 476.

May, Mary, 477.

May, Sarah, 476.

May, William, 476, 477.

Meade, Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia, xiii, xiii (note), xxiii, 657.

Meal, 686.

Meanley. See Meanly.

Meanly, Absalom, 478, 587, 652.

Meanly, Ann, 586, 587, 589.

Meanly, Archemus (Archelus, Archels), 516, 586, 587, 589, 653.

Meanly, Christian, 523.

Meanly, David, 539.

Meanly, Elisabeth, 439, 475, 586.

Meanly, Hannah, 476.

Meanly (Meanley), Isaac, 476.

Meanly, Jacob, 587.

Meanly, Jane, 439, 477.

Meanly, John, 476, 477, 481, 516, 539; freeholder, 653; son of Jacob, 587; son of John, 481; son of William, 476.

Meanly, Kiddy, 586.
Meanly, Margaret, 516, 539.
Meanly, Mary, 587.
Meanly, Milington (Millington), 377, 438.
Meanly, Nancy, 587.
Meanly (Meanley, Meanly), Richard, 377, 379\textsuperscript{a}, 438\textsuperscript{a}, 439, 476, 477, 478; processer, 308.
Meanly, Robert Jarrat, 587.
Meanly, Sarah, 438, 479, 587\textsuperscript{a}.
Meanly, Susanna, 477, 586\textsuperscript{a}, 587.
Meanly, Tabitha, 249, 523.
Meanly (Meanley), William, 378, 393, 310, 314, 318, 321, 326, 329, 334, 337, 338, 475, 476, 479; pro­
cessioner, 20.
Meat, 659; for indigent persons, 67, 87\textsuperscript{a}.
Meaux (Muex), —, 159, 180, 181.
Meaux (Meux, Meux), Anne (Ann), 377, 535.
Meaux (Meux), Elizabeth, 437, 535, 548.
Meaux (Meux), Frances, 520.
Meaux (Meux), John, 145, 156, 377\textsuperscript{b}, 378\textsuperscript{a}, 379\textsuperscript{b}, 437\textsuperscript{a}, 439\textsuperscript{a}, 474\textsuperscript{a}, 475\textsuperscript{a}, 476\textsuperscript{a}; freeholder, 653; son of John, 377, 437.
Meaux (Muex), Lucy Hubbard, 588.
Meaux (Meux), Richard, 378, 480, 520, 535\textsuperscript{a}, 536, 548, 551; churchwarden, 291\textsuperscript{a}, 293, 294\textsuperscript{a}, 295\textsuperscript{a}; declaration concerning transsubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 653; tobacco collector, 291; vestryman, 290\textsuperscript{a}, 296, 298, 299, 302\textsuperscript{a}, 305, 306, 309; witness, 507.
Meaux (Muex), Richard Hubbard, 588.
Meaux (Meux), Thomas, 548.
Meaux (Meux), William, 387\textsuperscript{a}, 588, 653.
Mecham's Creek. See Mechamps Creek.
Mechi, John, 370.
Mechi, Mary, 370.
Mechi, Robert, 370.
See also Meeke.
Mechumps (Mecham's) Creek, church erected on the upper side of, xx, 85, 86, 97.
Medarass, Ann, 588.
Medarass, Benj., 588.
Medarass, Iverson, 588.
Medicine, 236.
Medlock, Anne, 437.
Medlock, George, 373.
Medlock, John, 374, 413, 437; pro­
cessioner, 21.
Medlock, John, jr., 373, 374.
Medlock, Thomas, 374.
Medlock, William, 374.
Meeke, Thomas, 413.
See also Meechi.
Meekins, Christmas, 525.
Meekins (Mekins), David, 482.
Meekins, Elizabeth, 512.
Meekins (Mekins), Isaac, 482.
Meekins (Mekins), Joel, 482.
Meekins (Mekins), Mary, 482\textsuperscript{a}, 512, 525, 553.
Meekins, Sarah, 553.
Meekins (Mekins), Thomas, 482\textsuperscript{a}, 512, 525, 553.
Meenly. See Meanly.
Meeting houses, seven, licensed by General Court for Samuel Davies, 636.
Mekins. See Meekins.
Melton, Mary, 373.
Melton, Richard, 373.
Melton, Thomas, 373.
Meredith, Thomas, processioner, 21.
Meredith, Alice, 537, 545.
Meredith (Merrideth), George, 374.
Meredith (Merrideth), William, 374.
Meriwether, Anne, 372.
Meriwether, Elizabeth, 372, 374.
Meriwether (Merriweather) Merriweather), William, 170, 438, 475.
Merriday, a Negro, 501.
Merrideth. See Meredith.
Merritt, Robert, 670.
Merriweather. See Meriwether.
Merriwether. See Meriwether.
Merry, David, 589.
Merry, Elizabeth, 589.
Merry, Joice, 589.
Mews. See Meux.
Michael, a mulatto, 524.
Michel, a Negro, 543, 563, 599.
Michell. See Mitchell.
Middle market price, 80.
Middlebrook, Isaac, 482.
Middlebrook, Thomas, 482.
Middlesex County, 599, 697.
Middlesex County Virginia: The Date of its Origin, 697 (note).
Milk, 659.
Milk house, built on glebe land, 135, 137.
Mill, 39, 216; burnt, 193; lower, 81; upper, 81.
Mill dam, 57.
Miller, Bartee or Barlee, 587.
Miller, Dabney, 587.
Miller, John, 587.
Milly, a Negro, 592, 598, 601, 603.
Millington, Mrs. ——, 143, 146, 150.
Millington, Margaret, 372.
Millington (Millington), William, 37, 38, 377, 437; processioner, 20, 82.
Millington, William, jr., 372.
Millington. See Millington.
Millis, Thomas, 41.
Mills, Henery, 371.
Mills, Jane, 413.
Mills, Nicholis, 105, 371; processioner, 21.
Millwright, 661.
Milly, a Negro, 599.
Mimms. See Mimms.
Mimms, Anne, 378.
Mimms, Benjamin, 378.
Mimms (Mims), John, 375.
Mimms, Lionel (Lineal), 378, 413.
Mimms (Mines), Sarah, 380, 415.
INDEX

Mimms (Mims), Thomas, 45, 47, 51, 55, 57, 60, 65, 66, 72, 78, 85, 93, 105, 108\textsuperscript{a}, 114, 119, 122, 124, 132, 136, 143, 376\textsuperscript{b}, 378, 380, 437.
Mimms (Mims), Thomas, jr., 373, 375, 413.
Mimms (Mims), William, 375\textsuperscript{c}.
Mims. See Mimms.
Minge, James, 29.
Mingo, a Negro, 468, 475, 549.
Mingo, Robert, a Negro, 593.

Minutes of East Hanover Presbytery, xxiii.

Misbehavior, at church during divine service, 45.
Missionary, in Virginia, 630, 631.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Alice, 439.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Anne (Ann), 375, 479, 516, 531, 548.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Archelaus (Archelius), 481, 516, 521, 531, 548, 588\textsuperscript{d}; son of Thomas, 377, 477.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Capt. Benjamin, 201.
Mitchell, David, 586, 589.
Mitchell (Michell, Mitchel), Elizabeth, 374, 479, 481, 530, 537, 550\textsuperscript{e}, 586.
Mitchell, Evan, 378.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Gideon (Gideon), 589\textsuperscript{f}.
Mitchell (Michell), George, 530, 548.
Mitchell, Hannah, 416.
Mitchell, Jane, 548.
Mitchell (Mitchel), John, 372.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Judith, 586.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Kisandry, 589\textsuperscript{g}.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Leason, 439, 477.
Mitchell, Lucy, 531.
Mitchell (Michell), Martha, 371, 377.
Mitchell (Michell, Mitchell), Mary, 371, 376\textsuperscript{h}, 439, 514, 548, 588, 589.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Michael, 478.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Nathaniel, 586.
Mitchell, Rebecca, 537.

See also Clergymen.
Minitree, Ann, 586, 587\textsuperscript{i}.
Minitree, Isham, 586.
Minitree, Paul, 586, 587.
Mins, James, surveyor, 24, 692.
Mitchell (Mitchel), Sarah, 586, 589.

Mitchell (Michell, Mitchell), Stephen, 56, 73, 111, 188, 373, 378, 437, 438, 439, 475, 477, 478, 480; processioner, 20; surveyor, 172.

Mitchell (Michell), Stephen, jr., 56, 73, 111, 372, 373, 374, 375, 380.

Mitchell (Michell), Susanna, 516, 530, 548.

Mitchell (Michel, Michell, Mitchel), Thomas, 3, 7, 371, 377, 391, 475, 479, 481, 512, 537, 550, 586; churchwarden, 4, 6, 9, 10, 17; collector of parish levy, 7; death of, mentioned, 29; to prosecute fornicators, 9, 13; vestryman, 2, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 20, 26.

Mitchell, Thomas, jr., 477.

Mitchell, Thomas, sr., 20, 534.

Mitchell (Mitchel), Thomas, 477.

Mitchell, William, 481.

Moggy, a Negro, 539.

Mokins (?), David, 373.

Moll, a mulatto, 373.


Money, 221, 223, 661; borrowed on interest, 283, 284; certain debts to be paid in, 224, 225, 311, 336, 649; due to parish, 257, 308, 319; gift to minister of, 273; subscribed for repairing church, 648; tobacco to be sold for, 228, 230, 253, 254, 261, 265, 270, 274, 278, 283, 288, 295.

Money debts, fines used to defray, 266.

Monroe (Monrowe), Rev. ——, 49, 50, 51, 690.

Moon (Moone), Betty, 482.

Moon, Christopher, 291.

Moon, Elisabeth, 380, 438.

Moon, Jacob, 474, 666, 667.

Moon (Moone), Jane, 476.


Moon (Moone), Judith, 477.

Moon (Moone), Margaret, 482.

Moon, Mary, daughter of Peter, 437, 474; wife of Stephen, 437.

Moon, Peter, 246, 371, 378, 380, 413, 437, 438, 474.


Moon, Rebekah B., 588.

Moon (Moone), Ruth, 474.

Moon, Sarah, 588.

Moon (Moone), Stephen (Steven), 21, 83, 186, 187, 190, 289, 290, 292, 371, 377, 379, 437, 439, 474, 475, 476, 477, 482.

Moon, Stephen, jr., 376, 377.

Moon, William, 475, 652.

Moone. See Moon.

Moony, Elizabeth, 518.

Moor. See Moore.

Moore, Agnes, 482, 525.

Moore (Moore), Alice, 248, 251, 253, 255, 256, 259, 260, 264, 265, 267, 268, 272, 273, 275, 519.

Moore, Anne, 374.

Moore, Anthony, 481.

Moore, Casandra, 373.
Moore, Catherine, 439, 477.
Moore, Daniel, 482, 512.
Moore, David, 534.
Moore, Ed., 177, 180, 189.
Moore, Edmund, 437.
Moore (Moor, More), Edward, 98, 168, 177, 184, 185, 374, 380, 381, 438, 439, 475, 628.
Moore (More), Elizabeth, daughter of James, 374, 476; daughter of John, 377; daughter of Pelham, 371; daughter of Thomas, 378; wife of John, 438, 539; wife of Thomas, 380; wife of William, 586.
Moore, Firth Pellom, 20.
Moore, Frans., 439.
Moore, Frances, 374, 475, 514.
Moore, Hannah, 479, 519.
Moore (Moor), James, 205, 209, 228, 372, 374, 438, 476, 479, 482, 525; processer, 21; son of James, 479; son of John, 377; son of Thomas, 380.
Moore, Johana, 416.
Moore (More), John, 81, 372, 373, 374, 377, 380, 437, 438, 439, 539; son of Edward, 475; son of James, 479; son of John, 372, 377; son of Marmaduke, 517; son of Robert, 481.
Moore, Joseph, 512.
Moore, Jude, 374.
Moore, Judith, 539.
Moore, Lucy, 380, 437.
Moore, Margret, 512.
Moore, Marmaduke (Marlme­duke) 372, 479, 481, 517, 519, 524.
Moore, Martha, 377.
Moore (Moor), Mary, 439; daughter of James, 372, 479; daughter of John, 372; daughter of Marmaduke, 479; wife of Robert, 481, 534, 549.
Moore (Moor, More), Pelham (Pellom), 56, 73, 104, 137, 194, 371, 372, 373, 438, 439, 478, 479, 481, 517.
Moore, Rebeca, 373, 479.
Moore (Moor), Robert, 380, 439, 481, 534, 549.
Moore, Sarah, 522, 523, 539; daughter of John, 380; wife of Pelham, 479, 481.
Moore, Susannah, daughter of Pelham, 479; daughter of Thomas, 375; daughter of William, 523; wife of William, 482, 514, 523.
Moore (Moor), Thomas, 164, 177, 193, 374, 375, 378, 380, 549.
Moore, Valentine, 525.
Moore (Moor, More), William, 89, 93, 105, 108, 279, 283, 482, 514, 523, 585, 586; son of James, 372; son of Pelham, 373; son of William, 586.
Moorman, Andrew, 371.
Moorman (Moreman), Elizabeth, 370.
Moorman (Moreman), Mary, 370.
Moorman (Moreman), Thomas, 370, 371; processer, 21.
Morals, inhabitants of parish de­bauched in, 632.
Mordecai, Samuel, 684, 688.
Mordecai, Mrs. Samuel Fox, 685.
More. See Moore.
Moreman. See Moorman.
Morfield, John, 437.
Morgan, Amen, 159.
Morgan, Ann, 586, 587, 588.
Morgan, Betsy, 586.
Morgan, Elizabeth, 481, 523.
Morgan, Frances, 478, 586.
Morgan, Hannah, 276, 281, 481, 527.
Morgan, John, 476.
Morgan, Lotsey, 645.
Morgan, Lucy, 527, 587.
Morgan, Patsey, 588.
Morgan, Robert, 236, 244, 247, 248, 251, 252, 253, 373, 478, 481, 523.
Morgan, Susanna, 475.
Morgan, Thomas, 586.
Morise. See Morris.
Moriss. See Morris.
Morris, a Negro, 462.
Morris (Moriss, Moriss) —— 134, 179, 381.
Morris (Moriss), Alice, 587, 589.
Morris (Moriss), Ann, 481, 536, 554, 589.
Morris, Benjamin, 439.
Morris (Moriss), Charles, 332, 372, 380, 479.
Morris, Daniel, 232.
Morris (Moriss), De[ ]ekah, 414.
Morris (Moriss, Moriss), Elizabeth, 300, 303, 304, 310, 326, 329, 332, 337, 414; daughter of James, 541; daughter of Robert, 371; daughter of William, 481; wife of James, 414, 590; wife of Robert, 372.
Morris, Frances, 272, 536.
Morris (Moriss, Moriss), Henry, 414, 585.
Morris (Moriss, Moriss), James, 312, 381, 541, 550, 555, 574, 585, 587, 588, 589, 590; clerk of the church and vestry, 414, 640, 641, 643; freeholder, 654.
Morris, James, jr., 585, 586.
Morris (Moriss), James Vaiden, 589.
Morris (Moriss), Jane, 197, 198, 204, 206, 209, 214, 439.
Morris (Moriss, Moriss), John, 291, 380, 381, 414, 587, 588, 589; son of James, 550; son of John, 589; son of William, 554.
Morris (Moriss), John Cowles, 587.
Morris (Moriss), Joseph, 377.
Morris, Judith, 479.
Morris (Moriss), Julius, 587.
Morris (Morise, Moriss), Lyonell (Lyon), 21, 31, 33, 36.
Morris (Moriss), Martha, 590.
Morris (Moriss, Moriss), Mary, daughter of Edward, 371; daughter of John, 414; wife of James, 541, 550, 585, 586, 590; wife of John, 414.
Morris, Nancey, 589.
Morris, Nicholas, 479.
Morris, Rebecah, 371.
Morris (Morriss), Richard, 611.
Morris (Moriss, Morriss), Sarah, daughter of James, 590; daughter of John, 414; daughter of Richard, 611; wife of Richard, 611.
Morris (Moriss, Morriss), Susanna, daughter of Edward, 378; daughter of James, 587; daughter of Thomas, 477; wife of John, 587.
Morris (Moriss), Tabitha, 438, 475, 479.
Morris (Moriss), Temperance, 589.
Morris (Moriss, Morriss), William, 413, 438, 475, 477, 479, 481, 536, 554, 589, 653, 675, 676, 677; justice of the peace, 635; son of John, 414; son of Robert, 371.
Morris. See Morris.
Mortality, 174.
Moses, a mulatto, 521, 532.
Moses, a Negro, 531, 544, 584, 592.
Moss, Mrs. ————, 41.
Moss (Mosse), Alexander, 232, 235, 477, 482, 515.
Moss (Mosse), Ann (Anne), daughter of Alexander, 477; daughter of Samuel, 377, 551; daughter of Thomas, 526; wife of James, 437; wife of William, 587, 588, 589, 590, 610, 611.
Moss (Mosse), Bethia (Bethia, Bethiah, Bithiah), 481, 512, 531, 551, 588.
Moss (Mosse, Moss), William, 228, 380, 413, 439, 476, 477, 478, 539, 587, 588, 589, 590, 610, 611; freeholder, 653; processioner, 205; son of Samuel, 481; son of Thomas, 371.

Moss, William Thompson, 437.

Mosse. See Moss.


Mossom, Elizabeth, 548.

Mossom, Thomas, 550.

Mountague, ————, 675.

Mux. See Meaux.

Mutton, William, 437.

Mux. See Meaux.

Myme, a Negro, 600.


Nance, Ann, 540, 547, 554.

Nance, Eaton, 554.

Nance, James, 224, 235, 478, 516, 530, 535, 540, 544, 547, 554, 694.

Nancy, Mary, 540.

Nancy, William, 478.

Nancy, a Negro, 474, 605, 606.


Napier, a Negro, 492.

Napier, son (?) of ————, 513.
Napier, Bouth, 375.
Napier, Elizabeth, 375.
Napier, Frances, 375.
Napier, Katherin, 375.
Napier, Mary, 5.
Napier, Robert, 40, 44, 113, 119, 375.
Napkins, to be purchased, 271.
Nash, Edward, 179, 253, 376, 414, 440.
Nash, Mary 376, 440.
Nash, Michael, 376, 415.
Nat, a Negro, 424, 461, 495, 528.
Naval officer, in York River, 634.
Navigable streams, made boundary lines, xvii.
Nayler, William, 415.
Neaves (Neeves), James, 375.
Neaves, Thomas, 375.
Neaves (Neeves), William, 375.
Ned, a Negro, 354, 457, 461, 476, 484, 556, 572.
Ned Betty, a mulatto, 367.
Nedson, a Negro, 367.
Neens (Neenes), James, 51, 57.
Neves. See Neaves.
See also, Slaves.
Nell, a Negro, 403, 521, 522, 529.
Nelly, a Negro, 456.
Netherland, Benjamin, 478.
Netherland, Charles, 653.
Netherland, Euphan, 588.
Netherland, John, 221, 235, 440, 478; churchwarden, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222; contractor, 217, 218, 220, 221, 228, 231, 694; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; tobacco viewer, 203, 213, 217; vestryman, xviii, 196, 197, 199, 201, 202, 204, 206, 208, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 227, 230, 231, 236.
Netherland, Martha, 440.
Netherland, Sarah, 478.
Netherland, Wade, 225°, 505, 522, 527, 530, 535, 694.
New, Frances, 514, 542.
New, Jemima, 542.
New, John, 514, 542.
New, Sarah, 514.
New England, 595.
Newbey, John, 440.
New Kent County, v, xiii, xxii, xxvi, 6, 8, 22, 29°, 59, 68°, 71, 73, 74, 76, 80, 84, 92, 97, 102, 103, 104, 107, 111°, 113, 115, 116, 117, 118, 121, 122, 125, 126°, 127, 128, 129, 131, 134, 136, 139, 140, 141, 142, 176°, 178, 181, 186, 187, 213, 216, 436, 504, 505°, 619, 622, 623, 624°, 625°, 626°, 627°, 632, 636, 638°, 655, 656, 657, 658°, 659, 665°, 667, 668, 669°, 670, 679, 680, 684; account of burning of prison in, 591, 612; act for dividing, 616, 617, 672, 673; additional historical material concerning, vi; area, population and tithables in, in 1729, 635; bill for dividing, 616; Blissland Parish in, 22; burgesses, 635; change in boundary line of, xxii; clerk of Circuit Court of, xxv; Commonwealth's attorney of, xxv; coroners, 635; county clerk, 635; county lieutenant, 635; court records of, xxiv; dividing line between Hanover and, xvi; documentary source material for history of, xxiv; documents relating to, 669; establishment of, 697; justices of the peace for, 249, 262, 279, 405, 635, 671; letter to high sheriff of, 670; parishes in, 635; sheriffs of, 42, 59, 421, 635, 671, 693; surveyor, 635.
New Kent County Court, 301, 591, 612, 623; clerk of, 672; held at the "Brick house," 669, 670; orders of, 19, 68, 81, 307, 323, 636; report on glebe lands, donations, gifts, etc., made to, 70.
New Kent County Court House, 655, 669, 685, 689.
Newman, Judith, 419.
Newton, [ Jeeo, 642.
Nicholson, Sir Francis, 102, 619; called the "right hand of God," 622; letter to high sheriff of New Kent County, 670.
Nickes, Edward, 375.
Nickes, Elizabeth, 375.
Nickes, James, 375.
Nickles (Nickols), Thomas, 376, processioner, 22.
Nickles, William, 376.
Nickols. See Nickles.
Nisom, a Negro, 550.
Nixon, ———, 653.
Noak, Nathaniel, 303.
Noden, Charles, clerk of vestry, 181, 184, 188, 189, 691.
Noon, Joseph, processioner, 21.
Nordan, Ann, 546.
Nordan, Christopher, 546.
Nordan, John, 546.
Norris, Susanna, 376.
Norris, Walter, 376.
Norris, William, 121, 376; clerk of the vestry, 113, 116, 117, 118, 120, 121, 122, 125, 691; reader, 110.
North Anna River, xvi.
North Farnham Parish, 699.
INDEX

North, Sir Edward, attorney-general, 100, 102, 104.
North, Susanna, 478.
North, William, 478.
Northumberland County, 697.
Notes, of certain warehouses shall pass in payment of public dues, 636; shopkeepers, 80.
Nuckles. See Nuckols.
Nuckols, Isabella, 375.
Nuckols (Nuckles), James, 86, 375; processer, 22.
Nugent, Cavaliers and Pioneers, xxiii, 698 (note).
Numerals, use of, explained, xxiv.
Nutt, a Negro, 602.

Oakley, Mary, 417.
Oath of a churchwarden, xiv, 505.
Oath of a vestryman, xiv, 504.
Oath of allegiance, xiv, 503, 504.
Oath of conformity, xiv, 502.
Oath of renunciation of the pretender, xiv, 503, 507.
Oath of supremacy, 503, 508.

Ohern, Catherine, 480.
Ohern, Owen, 480.
Ohern, Susan, 480.
Oil, 134, 225.

Old Church, 246; ditch around, to be repaired, 104; services to be held at, semi-annually, 104. See also Broken Back'd Church; Lower Church.
Old Church, village in Hanover County, xix.
Old quarter, 246, 335.
Old Queen, a Negro, 522.
(Old) Rappahannock County, establishment of, 697, 699.
Old Slash Church, xx (note).
Ordinary, Chamberlayne’s, 246.
Ornaments, church, 101, 103, 118, 124, 132.
Orson, a Negro, 451.
Ossling. See Ossling.
Ossling, See Ossling.
Ossling (Oslin, Anne (An.)), 379, 440.
Ossling, David, 480.
Ossling (Oslin, Ossling), Edward, 163, 164, 166, 168, 184, 189, 440.
Ossling, Elizabeth, 163, 169.
Ossling (Oslin), Hannah, 480.
Ossling (Oslng), Isaac, 514.
Ossling (Oslng), James, 545.
Ossling, Jesse, 480.
Ossling (Oslin, Oslng), John, 20, 379, 486.
Ossling, John, jr., 440.
Ossling (Oslng), John, sr., 440.
Ossling (Oslng), Mary, 440, 480, 514.
Ossling (Oslng), Samuel, 164, 197, 204, 379, 480, 486, 514, 545.
Ossling (Oslin, Oslin), Willis (Will.), 276, 379.
Otey, Betty, 538.
Otey, Elizabeth, 529, 545, 555.
Otey, Frances, 538, 547.
Otey, Isaac, 538, 547.
Otey (Ottey), John, 379, 440, 480, 555; freeholder, 653; justice of the peace, 635; tobacco viewer, 193, 196, 203, 213, 216.
Otey, Martha, 440, 480.
Otey, Mary, 379, 547.
Otey, Sarah, 555.
Otey, William, 440, 480.
Ottey. See Otey.
Overton, Samuel, 415.
Overton, William, 670.
Oyster shells, 77, 78.
Oznaburgs, 667; 3 ells of, 675; 4 ells of, 674; 5 ells of, 674, 675.
Oznaburgs shirts, 666.
Page, Capt. Matthew, 39, 382; accounts of, 31, 36, 41, 44, 60; churchwarden, 29, 30, 31, 33; 34; processioner, 22; vestryman, 6, 11, 13, 16, 23, 26, 27, 28, 39, 42, 43, 48.
Page, Richard, 524.
Page, Mrs. Susana, 22.
Paine, John, processioner, 20.
Pains, William, 440.
Paint, 80, 85, 225.
Painting, 88, 340.
Paisley (Paisly), Ann, 593.
Paisley, Dubartas, 533.
Paisley, Frances, 517, 533, 548.
Paisley, Henry, 548.
Paisley, Lucy, 594.
Paisley (Paisly), Margaret, 593, 594.
Paisley (Paisly), Mary, 594.
Paisley, Solomon, 517.
Paisley (Paisly), Thomas, 593, 594.
Paisley (Paisly), William, 517, 533, 548, 594; vestryman, 2; petitioner, 246.
See also Paisley; Peasley.
Paisly. See Paisley; Pasley; Peasley.
Paite, Jeremyah, 384.
Paite, Judeth, 384.
Pakens. See Perkins.
Paling, around Lower Church mended, 51; Upper Church enclosed with, 41.
Palisado gate, 339.
Pall. See Paul.
Palsey, dead, 559.
Pamunkey - Mattaponi - York River system, Blisland Parish probably included territories
INDEX

on both sides of, 698; New Kent County originally included territories on both sides of, 697.

Pamunkey (Pomunkey) Neck, xvi, xxi (note), 616, 617; petition of inhabitants of, 615, 616.

Pamunkey (Pamunkie) River, xvi, xvi, xix, xxi, 29, 70, 632, 669, 670, 687, 699, 700; dividing line between New Kent and King and Queen counties, 617; St. Peter's Parish included territories on both sides of, 699.

Pargeson. See Pargison.

Pargison (Pargeson), Joseph, 263, 335.

Pargister (Pargiter), ferryman, 26, 31, 32, 693.

Pargister (Pargiter), George, 38, 42; processioner, 21.

Pargiter. See Pargister.

Parham. See Piram.

Paris, John, 530, 549.

Parish, Anne, 383.

Parish (Parrish), Callam, 594, 595, 653.

Parish, Edward, 209, 485; petitioner, 207.

Parish, Elizabeth, 485.

Parish (Parrish), Henry, 384.

Parish, Humphrey, 383, 384.

Parish, Jane, 384.

Parish, John, 386, 441.

Parish, Jones, 485.

Parish, Joseph, 386.

Parish (Parrish), Mary, 383, 594, 595.

Parish, Thomas, 485.

Parish (Parrish), William, 594.

Parish, a petition to establish, 615, 616; church or chapel to be built in each, 100.

Parish Account, 681.

Parish debts, 4, 269.

Parish ferry, xxi, 1, 3, 33, 34, 695.

Parish ferrymen, list of, 693.

69, 88; vestry summoned for laying, 308.

Parish Lines in the Diocese of Virginia, 698 (note), 699 (note).

Parish minister, poor preacher, 664.

Parish officials, autographed signatures of, xiv; oaths of, omitted from printed Vestry Book, vi.

Parish records, invaluable to historian and genealogist, xxiv.

Parish tithes, frauds and abuses in concealing, 69.

Parishes, divided into precincts, 19, 38, 116, 192; establishment of, and territories included in, 697, 698, 699, 700; opinion of Council regarding one clerk ministering to two, 629, 630; political subdivision, vi; vestries, to report on levy, donations, legacies, etc., 88.

Parke, a Negro, 514, 515.

Parke, Col. ———, 385.

Parke (Park), Daniel, 82, 111.

Parke, Edmund, vestryman, 648, 649.

Parke (Park), Elizabeth, 421, 593.

Parke (Park), Frances, 384, 441.

Parke, George, 537, 653.


Parke (Park), John, jr., 384, 385; churchwarden, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 134, 135, 136, 138, 139, 140; meeting of vestry held at house of, 84; processer, 20, 82; trustee, 109; vestryman, 73, 74, 77, 81, 83, 84, 87, 91, 92, 97, 99, 108, 109, 110, 114, 118, 116, 117, 118, 121, 122, 125, 126, 127.

Parke (Park), John, sr., 440; vestryman, 2, 14.

Parke, Katharine, 593.

Parke, Mary, 441.

Parke, Sarah, 417.

Parke, Susanna, 410, 412, 537.

Parker, Lydia, 166.

Parkes. See Parks.

Parkinson, Elizabeth, 543, 595.

Parkinson, Jacob, 595.

Parkinson, Joseph, 543, 644, 646.

Parkinson, Sarah, 543.

Parkison, Ann Christian, 595.

Parkison, James Moody, 596.

Parkison, John, 596.

Parkison, Joseph, 595, 596.
INDEX

Parkison, Joseph Henry, 596.
Parkison, Josiah, 596.
Parkison, Mary, 596.
Parkison, Sarah, 596.
Parkison, William, 596.
Parks, ——, printer, 236.
Parks (Parkes), John, 157, 164, 386; churchwarden, 42, 43, 45, 46, 47, 48, 183; fined for absence from vestry meeting, 16, 18, 19; vestryman, 4, 6, 8, 16, 23, 26, 27, 30, 33, 34, 35, 39, 40, 42, 49, 50, 53, 62.
Parks (Parkes), John, jr., 382; vestryman, 99, 100.
Parks (Parkes), John, sr., procession, 21; vestryman, 11, 13.
Parks, Sara, 382.
Parliament, oaths enjoined by act of, 56, 62, 74, 83.
Parochial library, 631.
Parrish. See Parish.
Paslay. See Paisley; Pasley; Peasley.
Pasley (Paslay), ——, 20, 646.
Pasley, Aniss, 385.
Pasley, Augustine, 301, 485.
Pasley (Pasly), Elinor (Ellinor), 383a, 441.
Pasley, Frances, 485.
Pasley, Margaret, 385.
Pasley, Mary, 385.
Pasley, Robert, 383, 385a.
Pasley, Solomon, 385.
Pasley (Paslay), William, 263, 385, 485; death of, mentioned.
26; vestryman, 10, 11, 19.
See also Paisley; Peasley.
Pat (Patt), a Negro, 500, 528, 534, 608.
Pate. See Paite.
Patent, list of persons imported under, 670.
Patterson. See Patterson.
Patison. See Patteson.
Patroller, 321.
Patterson, Alexander, 483.
Patterson, Ann, 593a.
Patterson (Paterson), Betsey, 596, 611.
Patterson, David, 292, 294, 296, 297, 593.
Patterson, Elizabeth, 593a.
Patterson, Jameston, 483.
Patterson, Jonathan, 593a.
Patterson, Mrs. Lena Gregory, xxv.
Patterson, Mary, 592, 593, 596, 611.
Patterson, Sarah, 593.
Patterson, Susannah, 592.
Patteson (Pattison), ——, 248.
Patteson (Pattison), Alexander, 193b, 196b, 203b, 441, 483, 484b.
Patteson (Pattison), Ann (Anne), 282, 285, 286, 287, 289b, 486; daughter of David, 384, 484.
Patteson (Pattison), Charles, 386.
Patteson (Pattison, Pattyson), David, 249, 251, 264, 265, 267, 268, 272, 273, 275, 277, 280, 290, 384b, 385, 386b, 483b, 484, 485; accounts of, 264, 276; churchwarden, 238, 239, 241, 242b, 245b, 246b, 249; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; security for tobacco collector, 239, 266;
tobacco collector, 245, 246;
tobacco viewer, 193, 196, 203, 213a, 216; vestryman, 217, 218, 219a, 221, 222, 223, 224, 226a, 227, 230, 234, 237b, 250a, 254, 257, 258a, 262a, 263a, 266a, 270a, 271, 274, 276, 279.
Patteson (Pattison), Edward, 311, 385a, 386a, 441, 483a.
Patteson (Pattison), Elizabeth, 386, 485, 486, 533, 549.
Patteson (Pattison), Frances, 386, 533.
Patteson (Pattison), Gideon, 483a.
Patteson (Pattison, Pattisson), James, 483a.
Patteson (Pattison), Jane, 386.
Patteson (Pattison), John, 385.
Patteson (Pattison), Jonathan, 315, 319, 321a, 330, 332, 338, 386, 533, 547, 549, 643; churchwarden, 327a, 328a, 330, 333, 334, 336a, 337; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 653; oath of conformity signed by, 503; processioneer, 307, 324; vestryman, 315, 317b, 320a, 323a, 325b, 339.
Patteson (Pattison, Pattisson), Martha, 213a, 216a, 485a, 595.
Patteson (Pattison), Obediah, 483.
Patteson (Pattison), Richard, 549.
Patteson (Pattison), Sarah, 384.
Patteson (Pattison), Susan, 485.
Patteson (Pattison), Susanna, 521.
Patteson (Paddison, Pattison), Thomas, 20, 382, 385a, 386, 441.
Patteson (Pattison), William, 382, 485.
Pattison. See Patteson.
Patty, a mulatto, 348.
Patty, a Negro, 348, 455, 481, 555.
Pattison. See Patteson.
Paul, a boy, 443, 453.
Paul, a Negro, 352, 425, 453, 486.
Paul, Elizabeth, 483.
Paul, Frans., 483.
Paul (Pall), John, 484.
Paul (Pall), William, 483a, 484.
Peace, a Negro, 370.
Peace, John, 384a; processioneer, 21.
Peace, Joseph, 384.
Peace, Susannah, 384.
Peacock. See Pecock.
Peake. See Pecke.
Pearman, Rebekah, 587, 594.
Pearman, William, 587a, 594a.
Pearse, Elizabeth, 221, 228.
Pearse, William, 595.
See also Pierce, Pierce.
Pearson, Ann, 486.
Pearson, Charles, 312, 314, 441, 484, 485, 542, 555, 593a, 653.
Pearson, David, 595.
Pearson, Elizabeth, 548, 593a, 641.
Pearson, Frances, 594.
Pearson, Frances Walton, 555.
Pearson, George, 233, 234, 236, 238, 239, 243, 483, 484a, 593.
Pearson, Hannah, 264, 289, 484, 485.
Pearson, Henry, 592a, 593a, 594, 653.
Peg, a Negro, 343, 346, 383, 386, 427, 457, 541.
Peggs, Anne, 66.
Peirson, Francis (should be Frances), 386.
Peirson, Rowland, 441.
Peirson, William, 386.
See also Pearson; Person.
Pendle, Christopher, 289.
See also Pendall, Christopher.
Penick (Pinick, Pinix), Edward, 381, 383; processioner, 21.
Penick (Pinick), Elizabeth, 381.
Penick, Will, 383.
Penstone, Francis, 441.
Pepper, Elizabeth, 485.
Pepper, Jane, 485.
Pepper, Stephen, 485.
Peerce, Richard, 440.
See also Pease; Pierce.
Pergerson, Jacob, 653.
Periwig, distinguishing badge of gentle folk, 659.
Perkins, Anne, 383, 384, 385, 596.
Perkins, Archelaus, 594.
Perkins, Barbara Ann, 93.
Perkins, Christian, 518.
Perkins, Elisabeth, 383, 412.
Perkins (Pakens), Isaac, 596, 654.
Perkins, Isabel (Isabella), 518, 525, 534.
Perkins, John, 544, 594.
Perkins, Judith, 385.
Perkins, Lucy, 594.
Perkins, Mary, 525, 544, 593, 597.
Perkins, Mary Ann, 593, 597.
Perkins, Robert, 596.
Perkins, Sarah, 483.
Perkins, William, jr., 244, 247, 534.
Permias, a Negro, 426.
Pernal, Henry, 641.
Perry, Francis, 384.
Perry, James, 384, 385.
Perry, Robert, 385.
Person (Pirson), ——, 386.
Person (Pirson), Charles, 382, 384, 386.
Person, George, 382.
Person, John, 384.
See also Pearson; Peirson.
Peter, son of John ——, 381.
Peters. See Petters.
Petition, asking for exemption from payment of levy, 35, 334; bill to be prepared for dividing St. Peter's Parish according to, 624; complaining of illegal and oppressive proceedings of the vestry, 638; concerning ferryman, 32; concerning misbehavior at church during divine service, 45; for a chapel of ease in St. Peter's Parish, 623, 635; for division of St. Peter's Parish, 98; of churchwardens of St. Peter's Parish, 618, 624; of George Poindexter, 274; of inhabitants of Blissland Parish, 615, 635; of inhabitants of Pamunkey Neck, 615, 616; of inhabitants of upper part of parish, xx, 69, 86, 622; of Jacob Ware, 39; of overseer, 245, 246; of vestry of St. John's Parish, 618, 619; of vestry of St. Peter's Parish, 619; praying for the enforcement of the law requiring induction of ministers, 637; report of committee on, 624.
Petters, John, 447.
Petticoat, 238.
Pews, 51, 90, 224, 339.
Phannee, a Negro, 606.
Phatha, a Negro, 590.
Phebe, a Negro, 356, 458, 480, 534, 555.
Phil, a mulatto, 354.
Phil (Phil), a Negro, 367, 374, 511, 547, 607.
Phillip, a Negro, 495, 541.
Philips, Elisabeth, 483.
Philips, John, 483.
Philips, Lidia, 311.
See also Phillips.
Philistines, 662.
Phillips, Dr. ——, 24, 692.
Phillips, George, 440.
Phillips, John, 272, 273, 275, 277, 281, 282.
Phillips, Will, 23.
See also Philips.
Philosophy, 666.
Physic, 147, 236.
Physicians (phisitians), 87, 620, 661; list of, 692.
Pickring, Elizabeth, 383.
INDEX

Pickering, Gabrill, 383.
Pierce, Mrs. ———, 20.
See also Pearson; Perc.
Pike, Richard, 653.
Pinchback, Ann, 538, 592.
Pinchback, Christian, 595.
Pinchback, Elizabeth, 483, 485, 486, 512, 538, 592.
Pinchback, Frances Ann, 595.
Pinchback, John, 486, 592, 595, 653.
Pinchback, Mary, 483.
Pinchback, Sarah, 485.
Pinchback (Pinchbeck), Thomas, 186, 212, 216, 441, 483, 484, 485, 486, 512, 520, 537, 538; processoner, 308.
Pinchbeck, William, 441, 483.
Pinchbeck. See Pinchback.
Pinedexter. See Poindexter.
Pincs, Mrs. ———, 430.
Pines, Nathaniel, 382.
Pines, Susana, 382.
Pinick. See Pinick.
Pinix. See Penick.
Piram, James, 382.
Piram, Susana, 382.
Pirant (Pyrant), Mrs. ———, 93, 105.
Pirant (Pyrant), James, 384.
Pirant (Pyrant), Mary, petitioner, 90.
Pirant, William, 384.
Pirson. See Person.
Pistole, 661.
Pitt, Robert, 650.
Plaines, 3 yds. of, 675.
Plank, 26, 27, 75, 78, 180, 674, 675; benches of white oak, 244; floors in glebe house to be weather-boarded with featheredge, 130.
Plant, Ann, 382.
Plant, Elisabeth, 381, 382, 415.
Plant, Mary, 381.
Plant, William, 381, 382.
Plantations [i.e. Virginia], missionary in, 630.
Plantine, Peter, 105, 384.
Plantine, William, 384.
Plasterer, 88, 90.
Plastering, 88, 90, 339.
Plate. See Church plate.
Platform, for communion table, 26.
Pleasants Murphy's Journal and Day Book, 689.
Plough, 666.
Ploughing, 663.
Plumley, ———, 641.
Plumley, Elizabeth, 310, 329, 332, 337, 542, 543.
Plumley, George, 542.
Plumley, John, 553.
Plumley, Samuel, 542, 553; death of, mentioned, 306, 310; sexton, 305.
Plurality, opinion of the Council regarding, 630.
Poindexter, Ann (Anne), 411; daughter of John, 526; daughter of William, 592; wife of John, 526, 542, 555; wife of Nimrod, 595; wife of William, 592, 593, 596.
Poindexter, Armistead, 417.
Poindexter, Edwin, 417.
Poindexter, Elisabeth, 384, 412, 527, 544.
Poindexter, Frances, 418, 594.
Poindexter, George, 83, 384, 385\textsuperscript{s}, 417, 441\textsuperscript{s}, 446, 482, 484\textsuperscript{s}, 485, 514, 515, 517, 528\textsuperscript{s}, 530, 544, 546, 547, 554, 594\textsuperscript{s}; accounts of, 3, 93, 106, 114, 119, 123, 137, 143, 147, 150, 155, 164, 168, 190, 205; assignee, 119, 143; churchwarden, 111\textsuperscript{s}, 112\textsuperscript{s}, 113, 115, 116\textsuperscript{s}, 117\textsuperscript{s}, 118, 121, 166\textsuperscript{s}; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 653; glebe house repaired by, 176, 178; petitioner, 274; plate and ornaments for church furnished by, 124, 132; processioner, 307, 324; to supervise work on glebe house, 130; vestryman, 99\textsuperscript{s}, 100, 102, 103\textsuperscript{s}, 108, 110, 111, 121, 122\textsuperscript{s}, 124, 125, 126\textsuperscript{s}, 127, 128, 129\textsuperscript{s}, 130, 131, 134, 136, 139, 140\textsuperscript{s}, 141\textsuperscript{s}, 142\textsuperscript{s}, 144\textsuperscript{s}, 145, 146, 148\textsuperscript{s}, 149\textsuperscript{s}, 152\textsuperscript{s}, 153, 155\textsuperscript{s}, 157, 158\textsuperscript{s}, 162, 167\textsuperscript{s}, 169, 173, 175, 176\textsuperscript{s}, 178, 179, 182\textsuperscript{s}, 183, 185, 187, 189\textsuperscript{s}, 195, 202, 204, 206, 211, 212, 213, 253.

Poindexter, George, jr., 386; processioner, 20.

Poindexter (Pinedexter), George, sr., 381\textsuperscript{s}; chosen a vestryman, 28; fined for refusing to serve as vestryman, 32; processioner, 20.

Poindexter, George B., 418\textsuperscript{s}, 647, 648; clerk, 436; vestryman, 644, 645, 647, 648\textsuperscript{s}, 649.

Poindexter, George Renskin, 417\textsuperscript{s}, 554.

Poindexter, Hannah, 592, 594\textsuperscript{s}.

Poindexter, Henry, 484, 592, 594.

Poindexter, Jacob, 441, 483\textsuperscript{s}, 484\textsuperscript{s}, 485\textsuperscript{s}, 592\textsuperscript{s}, 593, 594\textsuperscript{s}, 633.

Poindexter, James, 417.

Poindexter, John, 526, 542\textsuperscript{s}, 552, 555, 592, 593.

Poindexter, John, jr., 653.

Poindexter, Jonathan, 593.

Poindexter, Judith, 385.

Poindexter, Julius Caesar, 483.

Poindexter, Lewis, 596.

Poindexter, Lightfoot, 417.

Poindexter, Mary, 385, 386, 514, 527.

Poindexter, Mary Ann, 595.

Poindexter, Nimrod, 555, 595.

Poindexter, Parke, 418.

Poindexter, Philip, 283, 328, 385, 527\textsuperscript{s}, 544, 555.

Poindexter, Robert, 417.

Poindexter, Sarah, 171, 177\textsuperscript{s}, 417\textsuperscript{s}, 483, 526; daughter of Jacob, 594; daughter of Thomas, 384; wife of George, 418; wife of Jacob, 484.

Poindexter, Susan, 383.

Poindexter, Susanna, 383, 384, 418, 554.

Poindexter, Thomas, 78, 85, 384\textsuperscript{s}.

Poindexter, William, 483, 592\textsuperscript{s}, 593\textsuperscript{s}, 596; processioner, 307, 324.

Poindexter, William, jr., 653.

Poindexter, William, sr., 653.

Pointer, John, 440.

Pointer, Mary, 594.

Pointer, Susanna, 594.

Pointer, Thomas, 594.

Polegreen, George, 14, 21.

Political subdivisions, in colonial Virginia, v.

Poll, a Negro, 473.

Pollard, Absalom, 594.
INDEX

Pollard, Ann, 593.
Pollard, Francis (should be Frances) Poindexter, 592.
Pollard, George, 595.
Pollard, James, 291, 593, 594.
Pollard, Jane, 593, 596.
Pollard, Mary, 592, 593, 595.
Pollard, Polley, 596.
Pollard, Robert, 592, 593, 595, 653.
Pollard, Susanna, 594.
Polle, a Negro, 383.
Pollicenus, a Negro, 381.
Pollifemus, a Negro, 381.
Pom, a Negro, 383.
Pompey (Pompy), a Negro, 368, 381, 430, 448, 459, 469, 491, 515.
Pond, Agnes, 594.
Pond, Ann, 594.
Pond, Benjamin, 594.
Pond, Elizabeth, 483.
Pond, Jane, 338.
Pond, Joseph, 594.
Pond, Lydia, 519.
Pond, Mary, 535.
Pond, Matthew, 230, 483, 519, 535.
Pond, Phillis (Phyllis), 519, 535.
Ponton (Pontin), Thomas, 65, 383, 384; contractor, 15, 18, 23, 25, 26, 27, 30, 33, 61, 694.
Ponton, Will, 384.
Pope, oath of abjuration of the, xiv, 503.
Porter, Anne, 385.
Porter, Charity, 593, 594.
Porter, George, 593, 594.
Porter, Henry, 385.
Porter, John, 593.
Porter, Judith, 416.
Porter, Margaret, 281.
Porter, William, 594.
Portlocke, Elizabeth, 95.
Posey, John Price, tried and sentenced for burning New Kent County prison, 591, 612.
Posey, Martha P., 421.
Posts, 174, 225; cedar, 56.
Potatoes, 687.
Poultry, 687.
Powel, Susanna, 441.
Powell, Martha, 411.
Power, Jack, 653.
Power, James, 277.
Powers, attorney at law, 265, 267, 692.
Pratt, Peter, 440.
Prayer, 274.
Prayer Book, Common, 211, 269, 664.
Prayers, children taught short, 660.
Preacher, parish minister poor, 664.
Precincts, parishes divided into, 19, 38, 116, 192, 195, 212, 216, 307, 323.
Predy, Robert, 482.
Predy, Susanna, 482.
Presbyter orders, 200, 201.
Presbyterians, petition praying that the law for induction of ministers be enforced against, 637.
Presentments, 45, 265, 267, 277.
Presh, a Negro, 409, 410.
Press, a Negro, 430.
Prest, a Negro, 463.
Pretty, a Negro, 383.
Price, Ann, 516.
Price, Jane, 170, 441.
Price, John, 1.
Price, Jonathan, 440.
Price, Joseph, 516.
Price, Joseph Showers, 516.
Price[e], Margreat, 21.
Price, Mary, 1.
Pride, James, indenture signed by, 680, 681.
Pridgin, son of ———, 513.
Priest's orders, ministers required to take, to meeting with governor, 671.
Primas, a Negro, 357.
Prince, a Negro, 522.
Prince George County, establishment of, 696.
Prince of Wales, 504, 508.
Princess Sophia Electress, 509.
Printer, 236.
Prior, ———, 385.
Prior, Anne, 385.
See also Pryer.
Prison, account of burning of, in New Kent County, 591, 612.
Pritchard, Josias, 521.
Private schools, in parish, 631.
Processioners, appointed, 20, 21, 82°, 261, 279, 307, 323, 324.
Processioning, children to witness, 117; land divided for, 323; orders and returns registered, 138, 311; orders for, 116, 117, 188, 210, 226; time set for, 19, 308, 324.
Processioning book, processioners recorded in, 279.
Proclamations, recorded, 72, 79; requiring report on parish levy, donations, legacies, etc., 88, 104.
Proctor, William, 435.
Promissory note, 436.
Protestant Episcopal Church in Virginia, xiii.
Protestant Episcopal Theological Seminary in Virginia, xiii.
Protestant Religion, 506.
Protestants, 509.
Prudence, a Negro, 553.
Pruet, Jane, 550.
Pruet, John, 550.
Pruet, Sarah, 550.
Pryer, Elisabeth, 386.
Pryer, Nicholas, 484.
Pryer, William, 386, 484°.
See also Prior.
Public dues, notes of certain warehouses shall pass in payment of, 636.
Public levy. See Parish levy.
Public office, too little regard and reverence paid to persons in, 660.
Public outcry, tobacco to be sold at, 253, 254.
Public records, searched for information concerning the division of the parish, 17.
Public schools, none in parish, 631.
Pullam, Anne, 384.
Pullam (Pullum), William, 383°, 384°.
Pullum, Benjamin, 384.
Pullum, James, 383.
Pully, John, 441.
Pulpit, in Brick Church, 91; window behind in Lower Church, 36.
Punch, a Negro, 451, 526.
Purcell, William, 592°.
INDEX

Purde, Elizabeth, 384.
Purde, Mary, 384.
Purdey, Hannah, 385.
Purdey (Purde), Nicholas, 57, 384, 385.
Purdie, Jane, 386.
Purdie, Susanna, 386.
Purgason, Joseph, 594.
Putered fever (feaver), 559.
Pyrant. See Pirant.

Qorill (?), Edw., processioner, 21.
Quakers, 621; few in St. Peter's Parish, 632.
Quarles, James, jr., 653.
Quary, Robert, member of Council, 626.
Queen of England, 627.
Queen's high road, 89, 97, 628.
"Queries to be answered," sent to ministers by the Bishop of London, 630.
Quiggins, ———, 653.
Quill, 666.
Quit rents, 180, 214, 228, 238, 243, 247, 252, 255.

R[ ], Armistead, vestryman, 648.
Rabbitted, floors to be, 154.
Race horses, 663.
Rachel, a Negro, 476, 534, 535, 540, 544, 598.
Ragglin. See Ragland.
Raglan. See Ragland.
Ragland, Ann, 534, 542.
Ragland, Blandina, 597.
Ragland, Eben, 488.
Ragland, Edmund, 597.

Ragland, Elizabeth, 488, 532, 543, 548.
Ragland (Ragglin, Raglan, Raglin, Ragling), Evan, 57, 137, 143, 188, 442; processioner, 21.
Ragland (Ragling), Evan, jr., 390.
Ragland, Gideon, 488, 597.
Ragland, Hannah, 551.
Ragland (Raglin), Isaac, 390.
Ragland (Raglin), Jacob, 391, 598, 653; processioner, 308, 324.
Ragland, Joel, 554.
Ragland (Ragling), John, 390, 532, 534, 543, 551, 597.
Ragland, Judith, 534, 551, 597.
Ragland, N., 653.
Ragland, Nathaniel, 532, 543, 548, 597.
Ragland, Rebecca, 597.
Ragland, Sarah, 542, 554, 597, 598.
Ragland (Raglin), Thomas, 390, 391, 442, 488.
Ragland (Ragling), William, 390, 542, 548, 554, 596, 597, 598, 653.
Raglin. See Ragland.
Ragling. See Ragland.
Rail and banister, 26.
Raimond. See Raymond.
Raleigh, N. C, 685.
Ramsgate, County of Kent, Great Britain, 684.
Ran. See Ryan.
Randal, a Negro, 539, 553.
Randell, Elizabeth, 388.
Randell, John, 388.
Randolph, ———, 674.
Randolph, J., clerk of House of Burgesses, 673.
Randolph, Thomas, 415.
Randolph, Col. Thomas M., 688.
Rappahannock County.
See (Old) Rappahannock County.
Rappahannock River, xvii, 696:
Farnham Parish included territories on both sides of, 699;
Lancaster Parish included territories on both sides of, 697, 699;
(Old) Rappahannock County originally included territories on both sides of, 697;
Sittenburne Parish included territories on both sides of, 699.
Ratcliffe, Francis, 679.
Rawson, Thomas, 682.
Raxford, John, 389.
Raxford, Will, 389.
Ray, Mrs. ———, 22.
Ray, Lancelett, 441.
Rayle (Raylee), Alice, 388.
Rayle, Elizabeth, 389.
Rayle (Raylee, Realy), John, 21, 57, 388, 389.
Rayle (Realy), Martin, 487.
Rayle (Realy), John, jr., 487.
Raylee. See Rayle.
Raymond (Raimond), Ann, 511.
Raymond, Elisabeth, 390.
Raymond, James, 169, 170, 390
391, 487, 488.
Raymond, John, 391.
Raymond, Judith, 390.
Raymond (Raimond), Peter Massie, 511.
Raymond, Susanna, 488.
Raymond, Unity, 315, 318, 321, 326, 329, 391, 488.
Raymond, William, 391.
Raynolds. See Reynolds.
Reaby, Elinoor, 388.
Reaby, Thomas, 388.
Read, children taught to, 660.
Read, Clemt., 214.
Reader, 5, 110, 125, 132, 136, 143, 144, 146, 150, 155, 159, 162, 170, 188.
Realy. See Rayle.
Rebecca, a mulatto, 554.
Rebecca, a Negro, 369, 485, 500, 501, 560.
Recommendation, letters of, 141.
Records, searched for information concerning the division of the parish, 17.
Red oak tree, 29.
Redcross, John, 598.
Redcross, Lucy, 598.
Redge, Thomas, 37.
Redwood, John, 653.
Register. See St. Peter's Parish Register.
Religion, inhabitants supinely ignorant of the principles of, 632.
Renalls. See Reynolds.
Renn, Catherine, 415.
Renn, Edward, 415.
Rcnt, 108, 146, 150; collectors of, 106; for glebe, paid in sweet scented tobacco, 96; paid for use of house, 93; repairs on glebe to be paid for out of, 649; tenant required to give bond and security for payment of, 650.
Republican times, leveling in, not consistent with good government, 660. Reynolds. See Reynolds.
Reynolds, Bathsheba, 390.
Reynolds (Raynolds), David, 490.
Reynolds (Renalls), Elizabeth, 389, 390.
Reynolds, Jane, 389.
Reynolds, Lucy, 390.
Reynolds (Raynalds, Renall), Mary, 332, 337, 388, 389.
Reynolds, Phillip, 389.
Reynolds, Sherwood, 487.
Reynolds (Renall), Susana, 389.
Reynolds (Renalls), Thomas, 388, 389, 392, 487; processioner, 21.
Reynolds (Renall), William, 388, 389, 390, 487, 488.
Rhetoric, 666.
Rhodes (Roades), Charles, 389.
Rhodes, George, 389.
Rhodes, Henry, 389.
Rhodes (Roades), Mary, 388.
Rhodes, Nicholas, 45, 52.
Rice, Alice, 389.
Rice, Edward, 389.
Rice, James, 388.
Rice, John, 389.
Rice, Marcy (Marcy, Marcey), 388, 389.
Rice, Mary, 389.
Rice, Thomas, 388, 389; processioner, 21.
Richard, a Negro, 354, 369, 370, 461, 492, 538, 551, 553, 563, 602.
Richardson, Angelica, 487, 488.
Richardson, Ann (Anne), 390, 597.
Richardson (Ritchardson), Arrana, 598.
Richardson, Benjamin, 679.
Richardson, Charles, 390, 415, 488, 489; petitioner, 222.
Richardson, Edmund (Edmond), 390, 539, 554, 555, 597.
Richardson, Edward, 315, 598, 653.
Richardson, Elizabeth, 390, 488, 489, 555.
Richardson (Ritchardson), George, 598.
Richardson, Green, 489.
Richardson, Hannah, 205, 488, 490.
Richardson (Ritchardson), Henry, 442, 488, 642.
Richardson, Henry, jr., 442.
Richardson, Holt, 598.
Richardson, James, 597.
Richardson (Ritchardson), Jane, 487, 488, 489, 490, 642, 645.
Richardson, Jessey, 598.
Richardson, John, 489, 597, 598, 676, 677; freeholder, 653; indenture signed by, 679; sheriff, 298, 301, 693.
Richardson, Lucy, 488.
Richardson, Margaret, 489.
Richardson, Mary, daughter of Henry, 488; daughter of
Robert, 487; wife of Edmond, 539, 555; wife of Robert, 441; wife of Thomas, 597.
Richardson, Mary Dove, 597.
Richardson (Ritchardson), Nancy, 598.
Richardson, Plant, 489.
Richardson, R. C., Commonwealth's attorney of New Kent, xxv.
Richardson, Richard, 598; burgess, 635; coroner, 635; justice of the peace, 635.
Richardson, Ruth, 488*.
Richardson, Sarah, 442, 489, 598*.
Richardson, Susannah (Sewsaner), 489, 598.
Richardson, Skip, 282, 488, 489*.
Richardson, Thomas, 488, 539, 597*.
Richardson, William, 389.
Richison, Jane, 286.
See also Richardson, Jane.
Richmond, Va., v, vii, xiii, xxiv, xxv, 658, 668, 667, 688; evacuation of, mentioned, xxiv; man executed in, 591, 612; mayor of, xxv.
Richmond County, establishment of, 697.
Richmond in By-gone Days, 684.
Richmond Light Infantry Blues, 689.
Richmond-West Point highway, 669.
Rickman, Elizabeth, 389.
Rickman, Robert, 389.
Ridge road, 124*, 225.
Riflemen, 688.
Ritchardson. See Richardson.
Rites of the Church of England, 504.
River, passage over, provided for minister, 49, 51.
Roach, Ashcraft, 534.
Roach, Catherine, 534, 546.
Roach, Henry, 534, 546, 597.
Roach, John, 597*.
Roach, Littlebury, 597.
Roach, Milly, 597.
Roach, Oney, 597.
Roach, Sabra, 546.
Roach, Sarah, 597*.
Roades. See Rhodes.
Roan, Elizabeth, 597*.
Roan, John, 597*.
Roan, William, 597.
Robbin, a mulatto, 468.
Robbin, a Negro, 462, 479.
Robert, a Negro, 378, 471, 511, 519, 541.
Robert, George Pitt, 653.
Roberts, Edward, 670.
Roberts, Elizabeth, 539.
Roberts, Frances, 488.
Roberts, James, 488*, 489*, 490, 545; processer, 307.
Roberts, John, 235, 388, 516*, 539, 552.
Roberts, Margaret, 489.
Roberts, Mary, 388.
Roberts, Susanna, 516, 539, 552*.
Robertson, John, 637.
Robertson, Will, clerk of Council, 102.
Robertson, William, naval officer in York River, 634.
Robinson, ———, 639.
Robinson, Henrico Parish in the Diocese of Virginia and the Parishes Descended Therefrom, 696 (note).
Robinson, Virginia Counties, 672.
Rock, Elizabeth, 552.
Rock, John, 233, 234, 236.
Rock, Mary, 552.
Rocket, Francis Ware, 597.
Rocket, Mary, 597.
Rocket, Sarah, 597.
Rocket, Ware, 597.
Rockets, a subdivision of Richmond, Va., 685.
Roe. See Row.
Roger, a Negro, 427, 451, 517, 518, 529, 529 (note), 530, 545, 578, 603.
Rogers, Robert, 489.
Rogers, Susanah, 489.
Roller. Lucy C., corresponding secretary Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia, v.
Roman numerals, paper watermarked with, xv.
Roobert, Mrs. Elizabeth, 442.
Roo, new, put on church, 3, 15, 61.
Rootes (Roots), Capt. ———, 675, 676, 677.
Rope, for bell, 270.
Roper, Mrs. ———, 105, 108.
Roper, Ann (Anne), 389, 596, 598.
Roper, Benjamin, 538.
Roper, David, 489, 538, 552.
Roper, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, 489, 598; daughter of William, 596, 598; wife of David, 538, 552; wife of John, 597; wife of Thomas, 488, 489, 490, 519, 539.
Roper, Frances, 552.
Roper, Isaac, 539.
Roper, Jane, 389.
Roper, John, 389, 390, 488, 489, 597; accounts of, 24, 34, 60; certain expenses of, paid by parishes, 23, 24; churchwarden, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 23, 24, 26; death of, mentioned, 62; freeholder, 653; member of committee to run dividing line, 8, 25, 28, 61, 62; processer, 307, 324; vestryman, 4, 6, 10, 33, 34, 35, 39, 42, 43, 45, 47, 48, 53, 56, 59.
Roper, John, jr., 371, 388.
Roper, John, sr., 388; churchwarden, 11, 12, 13; processer, 20; vestryman, 2.
Roper, Joseph, 390.
Roper, Martha, 488, 597.
Roper, Mary, daughter of John, 371; daughter of John, jr., 388; daughter of John, sr., 388; daughter of Thomas, 490; wife of John, 489; wife of Thomas, 598; wife of William, 532.
Roper, Rebecca, 389.
Roper, Sarah, 418; daughter of John, 597; daughter of Thomas, 519.
Roper, Susan, 371, 388.
Roper, Thomas, 191, 488, 489, 490, 519, 527, 539, 598.
Roper, William, 532, 596, 598; freeholder, 363; son of John, 389, 597; son of William, 532.
Rose, a Negro, 367, 421, 432, 452.
Ross, Alice, 248, 268, 272, 489.
Ross, Anne (Ann), 442; daughter of Richard, 390, 489; wife of John, 488.
Ross, David, 301, 487, 488, 489, 653.
Ross, Elisabeth, 388, 390.
Ross, Francis (should be Frances), 488.
Ross, George, 164, 442.
Ross, Hannah, 46, 50, 52.
Ross, Indian, 93.
Ross, Isaac, 489.
Ross, John, 188, 263, 301, 488, 489; son of Richard, 301.
Ross, John, jr., 653.
Ross, John, sr., 653.
Ross, Lydia, 389.
Ross, Phillis, 388.
Ross, Ruth, 389.
Ross, Temperance, 488.
Ross, Theodocia, 488.
Ross, William, 388, 389, 390; processer, 20; son of Richard, 390, 442, 487.
Roughley, Lancaster, 235, 489, 490.
Rowntree. See Rowntree.
Row, Elizabeth, 410.
Row (Roe), Joseph, 390, 441.
Row (Roe), Thomas, 390, 441.
Rowling road, 628.
Rowntree, Dorcas, 489.
Rowntree, Dudley, 489.
Rowntree, William, 489.
Royal capitol, 627.
Royer, Charles, 598.
Rule of three, 666.
Rum, 234.
Rusels. See Russell.
Russel. See Russell.
Russell (Rusels), John, 676, 678.
Russell, Margret, 533, 545.
Russell (Russel), Mary, 545.
Russell (Russel), Richard, 533, 545.
Russell, William, 670.
Ryan (Ran), Eleanah (Eleanah), 332, 337.
S[ ], Edward, 601.
S[ ], James, 166.
Sabbath days, 77.
Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, 631; declaration concerning transubstantiation in, 502; people ignorant of the nature and use of the Holy, 632.
Sacraments, 630.
Saddle, 667.
St. Anne's Parish, establishment of, 699.

St. Christopher's School, Richmond, Va., xxv.

St. John's Parish, 617; in King William County, 637; Pamunkey River dividing line between St. Peter's and, 617; establishment of, xvi; petition of, 618, 619; some inhabitants of St. Peter's Parish restored to, 616, 617; territory annexed to, 699.

St. Margaret's Parish, in Caroline County, 637.

St. Martin's Parish, in Hanover County, 637.

St. Paul's Parish, 412, 413, 442, 672, 694, 695; accounts between St. Peter's and, adjusted, 107, 109; boundary line of, 102, 628; establishment of, xvi, xvii; freeholders and housekeepers to elect vestry, 628; in Hanover County, xvii, 637; in Stafford County, 262; legacy divided between St. Peter's and, 107; representatives of, to meet with committee from St. Peter's, 104, 105, 112; to receive one half of church ornaments, 103.

St. Peter's Church, 685, 694; bell to be sold, 668; bellfry to be added to, 182; bids for work asked for at services in, 153; clerk of, 314, 337, 640, 643, 647; doors closed against vestry and parishioners, 126; communicants of, 631; epitaph on tombstone in, 657; horse blocks at, 223; inconvenient for most of the inhabitants, 68; isle on men's side of church repaired, 224; land given for use of, 316; new Common Prayer Book for, 211; repaired, 3, 11, 167, 222, 223, 224, 225, 227, 266, 270, 312, 326, 339, 647, 684; steeple added to, 339; transcript of inscription on tablet in, 656; vestry held at, 2, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 19, 128, 131, 176, 178, 179, 181, 183.

St. Peter's Church yard, 442, 655.

St. Peter's Parish, 414, 423, 502, 504, 505, 506, 507, 615, 617, 623, 635, 637; accounts between St. Paul's and, adjusted, 107, 109; act for dividing, xx, 98, 625, 626, 627; additional material concerning, vi; additional material concerning Blisland Parish incorporated in records of, vi, 669, 674; agreement with minister, 120, 125; area and population of, 631; bell presented to, 175; bequest to, xxii, 43, 45, 59, 107, 112; bill for dividing, 624, 625; birthplace of Rev. Devereux Jarratt, 658; boundaries of, xvi, xx, 22, 69, 70, 628; boundary line remarked, 61, 82, 164, 178; changes in county connection, xxii, xxiii; church ornaments divided, 103; churches in, xix; churchwardens to prosecute fornicators, 9; churchwardens to provide ministers for churches in, 15; churchwardens to secure tobacco due to,
by a fine, 38; clergy of, debauched and foremost in all manner of vices, 633; clerk of, 37, 40, 43, 46, 50, 54, 81, 96, 116, 239, 240, 314, 318, 325, 329, 331, 629, 630; clerk required to live in, 116; Common Prayer Books to be lettered in gilt, 269; conference with Blissland Parish regarding church plate, 1; copy of Virginia laws for use of, 236; current money due to, 257; deed of sale to, proved, 60; description of the manuscript records of, xiii, xiv, xv; divided into precincts, 216, 307, 323; divided into two parishes, xvi, 97, 98, 699; dividing line between Blissland Parish and, xx, 8, 14, 15, 22, 23, 25, 28, 29, 30, 61, 82; dividing line between St. John’s Parish and, 617; dividing line between St. Paul’s Parish and, 102; documents and inscriptions referring to, 615; earliest consecutive records of, xiii; establishment of, and territorial changes, xv, xvi, xvii, 699; few dissenters in, 632; few Quakers in, 632; freeholders in, 650, 651, 654; gifts or donations for schools, etc., in, 70; in Pamunkey Neck, 22; included territories on both sides of the Pamunkey, 699; information presented to court by churchwardens of, 623; inhabitants forbidden to entertain jobber or traveler, 172; inhabitants of, supinely ignorant of the principles of religion and debauched in morals, 632; land given to, 112, 114; land purchased by, 256; later history of, xxi; legacy divided between St. Paul’s and, 107; list of clergymen of, 690; list of clerks of vestry, 691; Littlepage family burying-ground in, 655; minister of, 1-4, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 17, 23, 25, 27, 30, 32-35, 39, 40-43, 45-50, 53, 54, 57-60, 62, 64, 65, 67-69, 71, 73, 74, 77, 81, 83, 84, 87, 91, 92, 97, 100, 102-105, 108-113, 116, 118, 120, 122, 125, 127-131, 135, 136, 138, 140-146, 149, 152-155, 158, 159, 161-164, 167, 170, 173, 175, 177-179, 182, 189, 191-193, 195, 197, 198, 204, 206, 208, 210-224, 226, 227, 230-234, 237-243, 245-247, 250, 254, 255, 258, 259, 262, 263, 266, 270, 271, 274, 275, 277-280, 284, 285, 288, 291, 296, 298, 299, 302, 305, 306, 308-310, 313, 314, 317, 318, 320, 323, 325, 327, 329, 331, 334, 336, 339; minister required to renounce induction, 48; money due to, to be accounted for, 319; name to be retained by lower parish, 98; names applied to churches in, xviii; new register for, 234; new surplice for the use of, 237; no public schools in, 631; number of tithables in, decreased, xx; part of Bruster’s will of interest to, 45; part of, in James City County, 196.
INDEX

203, 250, 636; persons indebted to, settle with churchwardens, 312; petition of churchwardens of, 618, 624; petition complaining of illegal and oppressive proceedings of the vestry, 638; petition of inhabitants of upper part of, xx, 69, 86, 622; petition of St. John's Parish incorrectly recorded in name of, 618; petition praying for the dissolution of the vestry of, rejected, 638; petition praying for the erection of a chapel of ease in, 635; petition praying that part of Blisland may be joined to, 635; petition of vestry of, 619; public records searched for information concerning the division of, 17; reader, 5, 110, 125, 132, 136, 143, 144, 146, 150, 155, 159, 162, 170, 188; records of, published by Colonial Dames, v; religious and moral condition of, due to neglect of clergy, 632; relinquishes lease of property, 112; reply of the minister of, to "queries to be answered" sent by the Bishop of London, 630; silver chalice belonging to, 231; some inhabitants of, restored to St. John's Parish, 616, 617; special services held for inhabitants of upper part of, 79; supervisors to give bond on behalf of, 76; territory added to, 700; "the worst and most troublesome parish in Virginia," 621; to be reimbursed tobacco paid in support of indigent person, 38; transcript of pages of a lost Vestry Book, 640; trustees of, meet at Brick Church, 104, 105; Upper Church lost to, after division of parish, xx; vestry held for, 6, 8, 10, 19, 25, 27, 30, 34, 97, 99, 100, 102, 103, 107, 110, 111, 113, 115-118, 121, 122, 125-128, 134, 138, 140, 141, 142, 144, 145, 146, 148, 149, 152, 153, 155, 157, 158, 161, 162, 163, 166, 167, 170, 173, 175, 176, 179, 184, 186, 188, 189, 191, 192, 193, 195, 197, 199, 201, 202, 203, 206, 208, 210, 211, 212, 214, 216, 218, 219, 222, 224, 226, 227, 230, 231, 234, 237, 239, 241, 242, 245, 246, 250, 251, 254, 257, 258, 262, 263, 266, 270, 271, 275, 278, 280, 284, 285, 288, 291, 294, 295, 298, 302, 305, 308, 313, 317, 320, 323, 325, 328, 329, 331, 334, 336, 337, 641, 643, 645, 648, 649; vestry held at glebe house, 131; vestry held at house of Hen Wyatt, 83; vestry held at house of James Moss, 39, 40, 43, 45, 87; vestry held at house of Gideon Macon, 54; vestry held at house of John Lewis, 74; vestry held at John Lyddall's house, 35; vestry held at house of John Park, 77; vestry held at house of John Park, jr., 84; vestry held at house of Joseph Foster, 81; vestry held at house of Wm. Basset, 53; vestry held at Lower Church of, 47, 48; vestry
held at St. Peter's Church, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 19, 128, 131, 139, 176, 178, 179, 181, 183; vestry held at schoolhouse, 129, 136; vestry held at Upper Church, 11, 14, 16, 23, 49, 50, 56, 71.

St. Peter's Parish Register, v, 65, 341-611; all business to be recorded in, 9; baptisms to be recorded in, 64; case for, 41; kept in chest, 9; letter recorded in, 142, new, for parish, 234; to be kept in the Lower Church, 9.

St. Peter's Parish Vestry Book, v, 1-340; lists of: attorneys in, 692; churches and chapels in, 694; clergymen in, 690; clerks of vestry, 691; contractors in, 693; ferries in, 695; parish ferrymen in, 693; physicians in, 692; sheriffs in, 693; surveyors in, 692; omissions of pages in printed, vi; reasons for publishing new edition of, vi; transcript of pages of a lost, 640-650.

Salivating, 166, 255, 264.
Salp, a Negro, 382.
Salop, a Negro, 463.
Salve, 51.
Sam, a Negro, 368, 383, 427, 435, 452, 473, 484, 495, 511, 517, 521, 536, 544, 556, 570, 585, 602.
Sambo, a Negro, 360, 431.
Sampson, a Negro, 377, 435, 441, 484, 494.
Samson, a Negro, 367.
Samuel, son of W———, 381.

Sand, 90.
Sanders, Agness, 402.
Sanders, Alice, 395.
Sanders, Amos, 394.
Sanders, Anne, 401.
Sanders, Elizabeth, 444, 682; daughter of James, 490, 492; daughter of John, 443; wife of James, 546; wife of John, 401; wife of William, 395.
Sanders, Frances, daughter of John, 490, 491; daughter of William, 401.
Sanders, George, 402.
Sanders, Grove, 444.
Sanders, Hannah, 532.
Sanders, Hargrove, 517.
Sanders, James, 72, 85, 94, 108, 137, 156, 159, 161, 163, 394, 395, 401, 402, 443, 490, 537, 546.
Sanders, John, 394, 401, 402, 416, 443, 490, 491, 492, 532; son of Amos, 394; son of John, 402.
Sanders, Judith, 491, 492.
Sanders, Magdalen, 532.
Sanders, Major, 395.
Sanders, Mary, 394, 395.
Sanders, Mary Ann Frances, 601.
Sanders, Philip, 653.
Sanders, Sarah, 443, 492; daughter of James, 401; daughter of William, 393; wife of James, 394, 490.
Sanders, Stephen, 255, 402.
Sanders, Susannah, daughter of William, 394; wife of Thomas, 601.
Sanders, Thomas, 601; son of James, 394, 546; son of William, 394.
INDEX

Sanders, William, 60, 66, 67, 72, 78, 169, 170, 393, 394, 395, 401, 402, 443, 601. See also Saunders.

Sanderson, Elizabeth, 444.

Sanderson, Thomas, 444; sexton, 191, 193, 198, 204, 209.

Sandige. See Sandige.

Sandige (Sandidge), John, 98, 628; chain carrier, 105.

Sandige, Thomas, 416.

Sandwich, John, 393.

Sandwich, Mary, 393.

Sandwich, Will, 393.

Sarah, a mulatto, 355, 367, 439, 473, 520.


Sarah, daughter of ———, 513.

Sash windows, 80.

Saturday, 562.

Sauna, a Negro, 584.

Saunders, Hannah, 395.

Saunders, James, 395. See also Sanders.

Savage, Nathaniel Littleton, vestryman, 649.

Savery, Anthony, 670.

Savory, Elizabeth, 391.

Savory, John, 391.

Sawney, a Negro, sentenced to be hanged, 591, 612.

Sawyer, 75, 78, 94.

School, organized, 667.

Schoolhouse, new church to be built near, 68, 75; meeting of vestry held at, 129, 134, 136, 138, 139, 141, 142, 146.

Schoolmaster, 630, 666.

Schools, frauds and abuses committed in diverting gifts and donations to, 69; gifts and donations to be reported on, 69, 70, 88; no public, in parish, 631; private, in parish, 631.

Schrugs, Ri., 118.

Schrugs. See also Scruggs.

Scimino Creek, xxiii.

Sclater, John, justice of the peace, 635. See also Slater; Slaughter.

Sco[ ], John, 86.

Scotchman, appointment of, to be commissary, etc., resented, 621; president of William and Mary College, 621.

Scotchmen, clergy composed of, 620.

Scotland, 508.

Scott (Scot), ———, 639.

Scott, Madam ———, 238.

Scott, Jane, 402.

Scott, Jesse, 490; accounts of, 315, 330, 338; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 653; nominated for vestry, 306, 309; oath of conformity signed by, 503; processer, 307, 324; vestryman, 317, 320, 323, 327, 328, 329, 331, 334, 335, 336, 339, 640.

Scott, John, 145, 172, 193, 196, 203, 213, 216, 395, 401, 402, 444, 490; accounts of, 93, 105, 108, 114 (note), 118, 146, 150, 163, 164, 165, 167; churchwar-
305, 313, 316, 319, 322, 327, 331, 334, 339, 643.
Sellake, Rev. William, 1, 690; estate of, 11.
Sembler (Simbler), Elizabeth, 523.
Sembler, Mary, 507.
Sembler, Sarah, 507.
Semple, Rev. James, 478, 600, 640, 641, 643; son of Rev. James, 600.
Semple, Rebecca, 600.
Sepio, a Negro, 365.
Services, divine, disturbed by disorderly persons, 45, 240; held every Lord's Day, 631; held in rented house, 93; some slaves allowed to attend, 631.
Sextoness, 310, 314.
Shailor, Johannah, 443.
Sharp (Sharpe), Madam 444, 491.
Sharp, Frances, 601.
Sharp, Robert, 601, 654.
Sharp, Samuel, 601.
Sharp, Sarah Scott, 601.
Sharp, Susanna, wife of Robert, 601; wife of Thomas, 442; wife of William, 599.
Sharp, Tabitha Kumi, 599.
Sharp (Sharpe), Rev. Thomas, 175, 177, 442, 443, 691.
Sharp, Thomas, 401, 490, 653.
Sharp, William, 599.
Sharp (Sharpe), Mrs. Catherine, 445.
Sharpe. See Sharp.
Sheet, for burial purposes, 247.
Sheller, John, 416.
Sheperson (Sseperdson), George, 393, 395.
Sheperson (Sseperdson), John, 393, 395.
Sheperson, Mary, 393.
Sheriffs, 7, 70, 635, 671; collector of parish levy, 42, 59, 61, 64, 109, 138, 144, 147, 298, 301, 327; deputy, 31, 421; fees of, 55, 60, 65, 66, 71, 92, 114, 119, 137, 150; letter to, 670; list of, 693.
Sherman, Elizabeth, 601.
Sherman, Frances, daughter of Michael, 601; wife of Thomas, 599, 600.
Sherman, Hannah, 600.
Sherman, Henry, 600.
Sherman, John, 600, 650, 653.
Sherman, Joseph, 600; freeholder, 654; son of Michael, 546.
Sherman, Joyce, 600.
Sherman, Judith, 600.
Sherman, Lucy, 601.
Sherman, Marston Duke, 600.
Sherman (Shermon), Michael, 252, 491, 540, 546, 601, 650; churchwarden, 249, 250, 251, 254, 505, 506; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 653; vestryman, 236, 241, 242, 245, 258, 262, 266, 270, 271, 275, 278, 279, 280, 285, 290.
Sherman, Nancy, 600.
Sherman, Rebecca, wife of Michael, 601; wife of William, 566, 599, 600, 602.
Sherman, Sally, 599.
Sherman, Sally Duke, 600.
Sherman, Sarah, daughter of Michael, 491; wife of Joseph, 600.
Sherman, Sarah More, 600.
Sherman, Susanna, daughter of Thomas, 599; wife of Michael, 546.
Sherman, Thomas, 599, 600, 653.
Sherman, William, 566, 599, 600, 602; freeholder, 653; son of William, 566, 600, 602.
Shermon. See Sherman.
Shetlock, Frances, 599.
Shetlock, John, 599.
Shetlock, Richard, 599.
Shingles, 17, 30, 174; cypress, 80, 130, 221; roof covered with, 3, 15, 154.
Shirod, a Negro, 595.
Shirts, 667; oznaburgs, 666.
Shod mould, bricks for new church to be molded in, 74.
Shopkeepers notes, 80.
Short, F. (?) Allen, 678 (note).
Short, J. (?) Allen, 678.
Showers, Elizabeth, 536.
Showers, John, 536.
Showers, Joseph, 238, 243.
Showers, Millicent, 536.
Shroasby, Thomas, 111.
Shurlock, John, processer, 20.
Sibas (?), a Negro, 607.
Signatures, of parish officials, xiv.
Sitas (?), a Negro, 607.
Silver chalice, 231.
Silver fringe, 223.
Silvy, a Negro, 611.
Simbler. See Sembler.
Simco. See Simcoe.
Simco (Simco), John, 332, 337.
Simeon, George, 401.
Simes, Anne, 401.
Simes, Hannah, 401.
Simes, Matthew, 401, 416.
See also Sims.
Simon, a Negro, 351, 450, 458.
Simons, John, 438, 448.
Simons, Solomon, 394.
Simons, Thomas, 394, 416.
Simpson (Simson), John, 416, 443.
Sims, Elizabeth, 444; daughter of James, 491.
Sims, Elizabeth Parish, 485.
Sims, Frances, 491, 492, 513.
Sims, James, 485, 491, 492.
Sims, Robert, 491.
Sims, Sarah, 491.
INDEX

Sims, William, 444, 491.
See also Simes.
Simson. See Simpson.
Siros, a Negro, 378.
Sittenburne Parish, 699.
Skantling, 75.

Skelton (Skilton), James, 174, 175, 177, 694.
Skilton. See Skelton.
Skiner, Margaret, 393.
Skiner, Mary, 393.
Skiner, Richard, 392, 393.
Skrosbe, Anne, 395.
Skrosbe, Thomas, 395.

Sladyen (Slayden), Arthur, 444, 493, 521, 534, 548.
Sladyen, John, 493.
Sladyen, Martha, 548.
Sladyen (Slayden), Rachel, 493, 521, 534, 548.
Sladyen, Sarah, 534.
Sladyen (Slayden), William, 444, 521.

Slater, John, 682.
Slater (Slatter), Rev. James, 7, 17, 690.
Slater, William, 676.
See also Sclater; Slaughter.
Slatter. See Sclater; Slater; Slaughter.

Slaughter, Elizabeth, 598.
Slaughter, Fanny, 600.
Slaughter, Henry, 598.
Slaughter, John, 599, 600; son of Henry, 598.
Slaughter, Mary, 600.
Slaughter, Nathaniel, 600.
See also Sclater; Slater.

Slaves, 355, 373, 420, 454, 494, 667; some allowed to be baptized and attend divine service, 631.
See also Negroes.
Slayden. See Sladyen.
Sledd, Elizabeth, 492.
Sledd, Milley, 492.
Sledd, William, 492.
Sleepers, made of white oak, 224; renewed, 339.
Small pox, 559.
Smethers. See Smithers.
Smith, ——, processioner, 21.
Smith, Absolom, 393, 394.
Smith, Ann (Anne), daughter of Absolom, 394; daughter of John, 526; daughter of Nathaniel, 519; daughter of William, 526; wife of John, 599; wife of Lewis, 602.
Smith, Charles, 188, 249; son of Nathaniel, 393, 491.
Smith, David, 391, 442; son of Thomas, 393.
Smith, Dinah, 443.
Smith, Dionysia, 602.
Smith, Dorothy, 444.
Smith, Dr. Newyear, 301, 692.
Smith, Edmund, processioner, 22.
Smith, Elizabeth, 413; daughter of Absolom, 393; daughter of George, 391; daughter of James, 491; daughter of Thomas, 394; wife of David, 391; wife of John, 601.
Smith, Frances, 442, 492.
Smith, Francis (should be Frances), 395.
Smith, George, 3, 14, 391, 492, 444; gives glebe land to parish, 114; processioner, 20; to give reason for absence from ves-
try meeting, 19; to run dividing line between St. Peter’s and Blissland parishes, 8; vestryman, 2, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 23, 26, 27, 30, 33.
Smith, James, 163, 164, 167, 169, 170, 173, 177, 180, 394, 395, 401, 443, 491.
Smith, Jane, 553.
Smith, John, 526, 553, 599, 600, 601, 602; freeholder, 653; member of Council, 416; of Henrico Co., 416; of Middlesex Co., 599; son of David, 391; son of John, 526; son of Lewis, 600, 602; son of Nathaniel, 394.
Smith, Judith, 600.
Smith, Lewis, 600, 602.
Smith, Major, 393.
Smith, Margaret, 443.
Smith, Mary, daughter of James, 401; daughter of Nathaniel, 395; daughter of Thomas, 393; wife of George, 391; wife of Thomas, 392, 393.
Smith, Nathaniel, 393, 394, 395, 442, 443, 491, 492, 519, 543.
Smith, Richard, 599.
Smith, Robert Furnew or Furlong, 601.
Smith, Sarah, 670.
Smith, Susanna, 392; daughter of Thomas, 392; wife of Nathaniel, 492, 519, 543.
Smith, Thomas, 52, 57, 392, 393, 394, 444; accounts of, 60, 71; churchwarden, 56, 59, 60, 62, 64, 66, 67, 68; commissioned to remark boundary line between Blissland and St. Peter’s parishes, 62; death of, mentioned, 91; justice of the peace, 672; processer, 82; to supervise erection of new church, 74; vestryman, 32, 33, 34, 35, 39, 40, 42, 45, 47, 48, 49, 50, 54, 59, 68, 69, 71, 73, 74, 77, 81.
Smith, William, 124, 395; son of John, 601; son of Samuel, 491; son of Thomas, 393; son of William, 395.
Smither, Thomas, 653.
Smithers, John Brothers, 600.
Smithers, Mary, 600.
Smithers, Nancey, 600.
Smithers (Smethers), Nathaniel, 601.
Smithers (Smethers, Smythers), Sarah, 600, 601.
Smithers (Smethers, Smythers), Thomas, 599, 600, 601.
Smithers (Smythers), William, 601.
Smithfield, Va., 535.
Smoke house, 202.
Smyers. See Smithers.
Snake root, 620.
Snead, Henry, 392.
Snead (Snead), John, 392, 653; processer, 22.
Snead (Snead), Rebecca, 392.
Snead (Sneade), Thomas, 392; chain carrier, 105; processer, 21.
Snead, William, 392.
Snead. See Snead.
Snead. See Snead.
Snowe, Mary, 391.
INDEX 815

Snowe, Rebecca, 391.
Snowe, Richard, 391¹, 415.
Soane, Henry, 492.
Sol, a Negro, 489.
Solomon, a Negro, 521, 602.
Sophia Electress, Princess, 509.
South Carolina, 63.
South Farnham Parish, 699.
Southern Railway, xix.
Spain, 562, 563.
Spaine, Ann, 392.
Spaine, Mary, 392.
Spanish brown, door frames, etc.,
primed with, 154.
Sparing, William, 670.
Sparrow, William, 255.
Spear (Speare), Alice, 402, 443.
Spear (Speare, Speere), Anne,
395, 442.
Spear, Austin, 490.
Spear, Charles, 443.
Spear (Speere), Edward, 394,
443.
Spear, Elizabeth, 395.
Spear (Speare), Frances, 491,
517.
Spear (Speare, Speere), George,
392, 394, 395.
Spear (Speere), Henry, 490, 521.
Spear, Hezekiah, 545.
Spear (Speere), James, 394.
Spear (Speere), Jane, 443.
Spear (Speare, Speere, Spheare),
John, 131, 166, 168, 394, 401²,
402, 442, 443, 490², 491, 521,
545.
Spear, Joyce, 545.
Spear (Speere), Judith, 491.
Spear, Margaret, 521.
Spear (Speare), Mary, 444, 491.
Spear (Speare, Speere), Robert,
392, 394², 395¹, 401, 402, 442,
444, 491¹; processioner, 20.
Spear (Speere), Robert, Jr., 491.
Spear, Robert, sr., 444.
Spear (Speere), Ruth, 394, 395,
401, 442, 443², 517.
Spear (Speare), William, 402,
442.
Spear. See Spear.
Spear, John, 401, 416.
Spear, Robert, 401.
Specifications for dwelling house
on glebe land, 103, 129, 130,
139, 153; for new brick church,
68, 75, 76.
Speere. See Spear.
Spencer, Ann, 391.
Spencer, Benjamin, 545¹.
Spencer, Elizabeth, 337.
Spencer, Mary, 304, 310, 314, 318,
321, 326, 329, 332, 545³.
Spencer, Susannah, 391, 442.
Spencer, Thomas, 31, 391², 392²,
442; processioner, 22².
Sperill, Ann Butterfield, 391.
Sperill, Mary, 391.
Sperill, Robert, 391.
Spear. See Spear.
Spire, for gate posts, 174; to be
repaired, 274.
Spotswood, Col., 673.
Spradlin, Andrew, 392², 394.
Spradlin, Anne, 394.
Spradlin, Martha, 394.
Spragin, Amey, 402.
Spragin, Susanna, 402.
Spragin, William, 402².
Sproson, Elizabeth, 401².
Sproson, Sarah, 444.
Spurlock, ——, 190, 193.
Spurlock, Anne, 402a.
Spurlock, Drury, 402.
Spurlock, Elizabeth, 392.
Spurlock, Frances, 393.
Spurlock, Jude, 394.
Spurlock, Michael, 395.
Spurlock, Rebecca, 179, 180, 184, 393, 394.
Spurlock, Robert, 37, 392, 393, 394a, 395a.
Spurlock, Sarah, 416.
Spurlock, Susanna, 418.
Spurlock, William, 402a, 416.
Spy, a Negro, 473, 545.
Squire, a Negro, 472, 501, 520, 529, 606.
Squires, Madam ———, 133, 135, 136, 401.
Squires, Mrs. Catherine, 135.
Sseperdson. See Sheperson.
Stable, built on glebe land, 133.
Stafford County, 262.
Stairway, in glebe house, 129; painted, 340.
Standley, Betsey, 601.
Standley, Frances, 601.
Standley, Samuel, 601.
Stanly, James, 392.
Stanly, John, 392.
Stanly (Stanley), Thomas, 57, 392a.
Stanop. See Stanup.
Stanup (Stanop), John, sheriff, 92, 672, 693.
Steeple, dormer windows in, 270, 274; to be built, 262, 339; tobacco levied for building, 253, 260, 261, 265.
Stegall, Elisabeth, 395.
Stegall, Jane, 393.
Stegall, Moses, 395, 443.
Stegall, Samuel, 393a, 395.
Stegall, William, 443.
Stephen, a mulatto, 546.
Stephen, a Negro, 378, 459, 611.
Stephens, Thomas, 442.
See also Stevens.
Stephenson, Elizabeth, 601.
Stephenson, John, 601.
Stephenson, Judith, 601.
Stevens, Will, 395.
See also Stephens.
Steward, Dickey, 601.
Steward, Elizabeth, 600.
Steward, Mary, 600, 601.
Steward, Molley, 601.
Steward, Thomas, 600, 601.
See also Stuart.
Steward, employed by John P. Custis, 591, 612.
Stiff, Jacob, 653.
Stiles (Stils), John, 393a, 442.
Stiles (Stils), Martha, 442.
Stils. See Stiles.
Stimson, William, 395.
Stockings, 666; for indigent persons, 84, 303.
Stock lock, for Lower Church, 17.
Stone, Caleb, 518.
Stone, Elizabeth, 443, 538, 554.
Stone, Frances, 518, 538, 554.
Stone, Francis, 442a.
Stone, John, 391, 416.
Stone, Margaret, 392, 418.
Stone, Mary, 391s
Stone, William, 391s, 392, 401, 416, 443s, 518, 538, 554; processerioner, 20; son of William, 391, 401.
Stone font, 247.
Stone swamp, 79.
Stony swamp bridge, 145.
Strange. See Strange.
Strange, Agnes, 402.
Strange (Strange, Strainge), Alexander, 146, 393s, 394s, 395s, 401, 444, 599; processerioner, 20; son of Alexander, 393.
Strange, Alexander, Jr., 402, 490s.
Strange (Strainge), Anne, 443; daughter of Alexander, 395; wife of Alexander, 394.
Strange, Benjamin, 490.
Strange, David, 443.
Strange, Edmond, 492.
Strange, Elinor, 401.
Strange (Strainge), Elizabeth, daughter of Alexander, 394, 599; daughter of Henry, 491; wife of John, 525.
Strange, Francis (should be Frances), 490.
Strange (Strange), Henry, 278, 281, 282, 286, 491s, 492s; processerioner, 20.
Strange, James, 492.
 Strange, Jane, 492.
Strange, John, 525, 654.
Strange, Joseph, 490.
Strange (Strange), Judith, 393, 419.
Strange, Mary, 402, 492.
Strange (Strange), Michell, 394.
Strange, Mitchel, 443, 491.
Supervisors, of work on glebe house, 130, 158; of work on new church, 74, 75, 76, 78, 83, 91, 94, 96; power of, invested in churchwardens, 82.

Supremacy, oath of, 503, 508.

Surgeons, list of, 692.

Surplice (surplus, surplace, surples, surplis), charge for making, 3, 205, 238; churchwardens to provide, 202, 237; handsome, ordered, 271; laundered, 11, 35, 44, 54, 66, 72, 84, 92, 105, 137, 256, 259, 264, 267, 272, 280, 286, 289, 292; mended, 24, 198.

Surry County, 667, 696.

Surveyors, 8, 9, 13, 14, 24, 28, 38, 73, 102, 105, 124, 131, 145*, 157, 168, 229, 301, 316, 330, 635; list of 692.

Surveyor's chain, 251.

Susan, a Negro, 490.

Susanna, a mulatto, 528.

Susanna, a Negro, 364, 423, 452, 472, 484, 513, 574, 585, 605.

Susanna, a white child, 471.

Swanson, Margreat, 40*, 41.

Sweet scented tobacco, 75, 76, 96, 97, 130, 154, 174, 175.

Talman, Ann (Anna), 515, 538, 556, 604.

Talman (Talmon), Elizabeth, daughter of William, 603; wife of William, 603*, 604*

Talman, Henry, 445, 515, 538, 556*

Talman, James, 604.

Talman (Talmon), John, 603.

Talman, Martha, 515.

Talman, Rebeckah, 538.

Talman (Talmon), William, 603*, 604*, 654.

Talmon. See Talman.

Tamar (Tamer), a Negro, 356, 367, 460, 471, 491, 493, 538.

Tande, John, processioner, 20.

Tanner, a Negro, 484.

Tar, 15, 17, 123, 222, 225.

Tarlton, Stephen, vestryman 2, 4, 6, 8, 11, 14, 15.

Tartar emetic, 661.

Tabitha, daughter of William, 496.

Table, communion, 26*, 90; for vestry room, 340.

Table cloth, 107; for communion table, 223, 231, 271.

Tablet, transcript of inscription on, 656.

Tailor (taylor), 435.

Talle. See Talley.

Talley (Talle), Anne, 397.

Talley (Talle, Tally), John, 396; processioner, 21.

Talley (Talle), Susannah, 397.

Talley (Talle, Taly), William, 396, 397*.

Talmon, Ann (Anna), 515, 538, 556, 604.

Talmon (Talmon), Elizabeth, daughter of William, 603; wife of William, 603*, 604*

Talmon, Henry, 445, 515, 538, 556*

Talmon, James, 604.

Talmon (Talmon), John, 603.

Talmon, Martha, 515.

Talmon, Rebeckah, 538.

Talmon (Talmon), William, 603*, 604*, 654.

Talmon. See Talman.

Tamar (Tamer), a Negro, 356, 367, 460, 471, 491, 493, 538.

Tande, John, processioner, 20.

Tanner, a Negro, 484.

Tar, 15, 17, 123, 222, 225.

Tarlton, Stephen, vestryman 2, 4, 6, 8, 11, 14, 15.

Tartar emetic, 661.
Tate, An, 396.
Tate, James, 396, 397; processoner, 21.
Tate, Mary, 397.
Tate, Robert, 396.
See also Teate.
Tavern, G. S., 689.
Taylor, a Negro, 474.
Taylor, Mrs. ———, 185; vestry held at house of, 186, 187.
Taylor, Barnett, 265, 267.
Taylor, Bernard, 549.
Taylor, Catherine, 281.
Taylor, Charles, 603.
Taylor, Christian, 399.
Taylor, Rev. Daniel, 125, 127, 131, 137, 143, 635, 690.
Taylor, Elisabeth, 188, 189, 198, 211, 214, 215, 218, 238, 264, 445; daughter of James, 399; daughter of Richard, 603; wife of James, 398, 399, 493; wife of John, 603, 604.
Taylor, Frances, 514.
Taylor, Francis (should be Frances), 399, 493.
Taylor, George, 260, 281, 514, 529, 542, 552; son of James, 399; son of John, 603.
Taylor, John, 396, 397, 493, 603, 604.
Taylor, Leonard, 602, 603.
Taylor, Lucy, 514, 529, 542, 552.
Taylor, Lucy Little, 445, 493.
Taylor, Margaret, 396.
Taylor, Mary, 445, 493, 550; daughter of James, 398; wife of Richard, 602, 603.
Taylor, Richard, 332, 445, 602, 603.
Taylor, Sarah, 396, 549.
Taylor, Susanna, 399, 493.
Taylor, Thomas, processoner, 22.
Taylor, William, son of George, 552; son of James, 398; son of John, 604.
Taylor, Capt. William, gives land to St. Peter's Church, 316.
Tea, 659.
Teate, Anne, 445.
Teate, James, 72, 397, 445.
Teate, Ufan, 397, 445.
Teate, William, 397.
See also Tate.
Temperance, a Negro, 515, 607.
Teney, a Negro, 471.
Terpin, a Negro, 434.
Terrell (Terriil), Joseph, 397.
Terrell, Martha, 602.
Terrell (Terril), Turrell, Mary, 392, 602, 603.
Terrell (Turrell), Richmond, 22, 29.
Terrell (Terror, Turrell), Robert, 397.
Terrell (Terror, Turrell), Timothy, 392, 397.
Terrell (Terror, Turrell), William, 314, 318, 321, 602, 603.
Torrill. See Terrell.
Test oath, xiv.
Thacker, 639, 674.
Thanksgiving Day, 77.
Tharp. See Thorp.
Thom[ ] 512
Thomas, a Negro, 468, 501, 532, 533, 537, 551, 552, 556.
Thomas, 203, 213, 216.
Thomas, son of 381.
Thomas, George, 396.
Thomas, Henry, 396.
Thomas, Martha, 494.
Thomas, Mary, 494.
Thomas, Samuel, 396; processioner, 22.
Thomas, Sarah, 494.
Thomas William, 193, 196, 496, 520.
Thompson, Capt. 123, 137.
Thompson, George, 493.
Thompson, Hannah, daughter of Robert, 397; wife of William, 398, 493.
Thompson, John, 229, 398, 654.
Thompson (Tompson), Jonathan, 398.
Thompson, Robert, 397.
Thompson, Susanna, 493.
Thompson, William, 493.
See also Thomson.
Thomson, David, 396.
Thomson (Tomson), Elizabeth, 119, 397.
Thomson (Tomson), James, 537, 604.
Thomson (Tomson), John, 246, 494, 512, 530, 552, 603, 604, 642.
Thomson (Tomson), Jonathan, 397.
Thomson, Judith, 445.
Thomson, Lenore, 444.
Thomson (Tomson), Martha, 397.
Thomson (Tomson), Mary, 397, 494, 530, 552, 603, 604.
Thomson (Tomson), Richard, 310, 316, 319, 330, 332, 338, 512, 537, 552.
Thomson (Tomson), Robert, 396, 397, 445; processioner, 21.
Thomson, Sarah, 494, 603.
Thomson (Tomson), Susanna, 397, 512, 537.
Thomson (Tomson), Violettta, 519.
See also Thompson.
Thornton, John, accounts of, 150, 155, 163, 164, 168, 170, 180, 190, 194, 204, 209, 214, 220, 678; clerk of New Kent County, 177, 505, 635.
Thorpe, , 189.
Thorpe (Tharp), Anne, 397.
Thorpe (Tharp), Elizabeth, 397.
Thorpe (Tharp), Thomas, 205, 396, 397.
Thorpe, William, 445.
Thread, 674, 675.
Thunder, man and woman killed by, 424; negro killed by, 436.
Thurmond, Mabel, 398.
Thurmond, Phillip, 398.
Thurmond, Richard, 398.
Tidewater Virginia, xvii, 696.
Tilen (?), John, 396.
Tilen (?), Sara, 396.
Tilen (?), Susanna, 396.
Tilen (?), Thomas, 396.
Tiler (?), John, 396.
Tiler (?), Sara, 396.
INDEX

Tiler (?), Susanna, 396.
Tiler (?), Thomas, 396.
See also Tyler.

Timber, 23, 60, 65, 66, 78, 86, 90.
Timpson. See Timson.

Timson (Timpson, Timsen), William, 72, 150, 163, 228, 229, 232, 233, 234, 236, 238, 445.
Timson, Sarah, 205, 209.

Tobacco, act for improving staple of, 192, 195, 212, 216; levied for building vestry room, steeple, etc., 253, 261, 265; levied for parish charges, 4, 7, 12, 18, 24, 31, 34, 37, 41, 42, 44, 47, 51, 55, 59, 61, 66, 72, 79, 86, 96, 109, 115, 123, 133, 134, 138, 143, 147, 151, 156, 160, 163, 165, 168, 171, 178, 180, 185, 190, 194, 198, 205, 210, 215, 219, 220, 229, 233, 235, 239, 244, 249, 253, 261, 266, 269, 274, 278, 283, 287, 291, 295, 298, 301, 305, 313, 316, 319, 327, 330, 334, 339, 643; levied toward building a new church, 15, 18, 26, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 85, 89, 90, 92, 94, 97, 119, 177, 186; fine paid in, 38, 45; shrinkage allowed for, 310, 314, 318, 320, 325, 329, 331, 337, 641; sold for Blisland Parish, 675, 676, 677, 678; to be levied by court if vestry fails to do so, 102; to be sold for cash, 228, 230, 235, 254, 261, 265, 270, 278, 283, 288, 295, 319, 642; to pay for work on glebe house, 114, 132, 154, 186, 338; vestrymen absent from meetings without excuse taxed a certain amount of, 13, 16, 18, 19.
See also Sweet scented tobacco.

Tobacco casks, allowed, 1, 5, 7.
10, 12, 15, 18, 24, 26, 27a, 28, 31a, 32, 41, 44, 47, 51, 159, 162,
175, 232, 234, 237, 242, 247, 251,
253, 255, 259, 263, 264, 267, 271,
275, 277, 280, 285, 288, 292, 296,
299, 302, 310, 314, 318, 320, 325,
329, 331, 337; casks and conveni-
ency allowed, 33, 34, 35, 37, 38,
54, 60, 65, 71, 75, 76, 78, 84,
92, 93, 96, 105, 108, 113, 118,
120, 122, 124, 131, 132, 133, 135,
142, 150, 155, 167, 171, 177, 179,
189, 193, 198, 204, 209, 214, 218, 228.

Tobacco collectors, appointed, 4, 7,
12, 18, 24, 31, 34, 37, 42, 45, 47,
51, 59, 61, 66, 72, 79, 86, 95, 109,
115, 123, 134, 138, 144, 147, 151,
157, 160, 165, 168, 171, 178, 181,
184, 185, 194, 199, 205, 210, 215,
219, 220, 229, 233, 235, 239, 245,
249, 254, 257, 261, 266, 269, 274,
278, 283, 287, 291, 295, 298, 301,
305, 313, 316, 319, 322, 327, 331,
334, 339, 640, 643.

Tobacco house, built on glebe land,
135, 137, 202.

Tobacco viewers, act directing ap-
pointment of, 212; appointed,
192, 1962, 202, 203, 207, 212, 213,
216a.

Toby, a Negro, 356, 434, 450.
Ted, a Negro, 605.
Tedd, ————, 637.
Teler, Christopher, 603.
Teler, Mary, 603.
Teler, Milley, 603.
Toleration act, 637.

Tom, a Negro, 367, 378, 392, 406,
420, 428, 434, 441a, 471, 475, 484a,
519, 535, 592.

Tombstone, inscription on, 655, 657,
683, 684.

Tomes, Robert, 396.
Tomes, Sara, 396.
Tomes, William, 396.

Tompkins, See Tompkins.

Tomlinson, Jeremiah, 445.

Tommy, a Negro, 458.

Tompkins (Tompkins), Henry, 444.

Tompkins, Samuel, 654.

Tompson, See Thompson; Thom-
son.

Tompson (Tomson), a Negro, 369,
426, 459.

Tomson, See Thompson; Thom-
son.

Toney, a Negro, 501, 555.

Toney (Tony), ———, proc-es-
ioner, 21.

Toney (Tony), Alexander, 398,
399, 402, 493.

Toney, Agnes, 487, 493.

Toney (Tony), Anne, 398, 416.

Toney, Charles, 487, 493.

Toney (Tony), Edmund (Ed-
mond), 399, 493a, 494a, 541; son
of Edmund, 493; son of Edward,
396.

Toney (Tony), Edard, 57, 396,
493.

Toney, Elizabeth, 493, 494a, 541.

Toney (Tony), Honnour (Honor),
399, 402, 493.

Toney, John, 541.

Toney (Tony), Mary, 399, 539.

Toney, Robert, 493.

Toney (Tony), Sarah, 493.

Toney, Susanna, 494.

Toney, Timothy, 493.

Toney, William Moss, 539.

Tong (Tonge) hill, 172, 188.
Tony. See Toney.
Totopotomoys Creek, 89°.
Townes, John, 682.
Transcript, of inscription on tombstone, 655, 656; of land patent, 669; of pages of a lost Vestry Book, 638, 640, 647, 650.
Transom (transum), windows, 130, 154°.
Transubstantiation, declaration concerning, 502.
Traveler, inhabitants forbidden to entertain, 172; sickness and burial of, 252.
Trees, marked for boundary line 29, 70; red oak, 29; removed from Upper Church yard, 41; white oak, 29.
Trefana, a Negro, 374.
Trewit, Mary, 527°.
Trewit, Thomas, 527.
Trower, Lucy, 604.
Trower, Samuel, 604.
Trower, William, 604.
Truett, Ann, 514.
Truett, Mary, 514.
Truett, Thomas, 514.
Trumon, John, 645.
Trumon, Mary, 645.
Tucker, ——, 645; processioneer, 21.
Tucker, Agnes, 399.
Tucker, Anne, 398.
Tucker, Drury, 493.
Tucker, Elizabeth, 399, 603.
Tucker, Martin, 603.
Tucker, Mary, 44, 413, 603.
Tucker, Michael, 398, 399, 444, 445, 493°.
Tucker, Simeon, 603.
Tucker, Simson, 493.
Tucker, Susanna, 603.
Tucker, Thomas, 398°, 493.
Tucker, Valentine, 603.
Tucker, William, 493.
Tudal, Catherine, 555.
Tudal, John, 555.
Tudal, Thomas, 555.
Tudor, See Tudor.
Tudor, Agnes, 213°.
Tudor, Elinor, 399.
Tudor, Issebella, 397.
Tudor, Rebecca, 445.
Tudor (Tuder), Thomas, 397, 398°, 399, 445.
Tunstall Station, xix.
Turf, race horses exercised for, 663.
Turkey leather, Prayer Books bound in, 269.
Turner, a Negro, 493.
Turner, Mrs. ———, 3.
Turner, Agnes, 399.
Turner, Ann (Anne), 398, 399, 603, 604.
Turner, Caleb, 494°, 515, 604; son of William, 540.
Turner, Charles, 396°, 416, 603°, 604; clerk of vestry, 5, 6°, 8, 9, 10, 11°, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23°, 24, 25°, 27, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35°, 39°, 40, 42, 43°, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 53, 54°, 64, 399°, 493, 691; paid for services other than that of clerk, 24, 35, 37, 41, 44; reader, 5, 50; sexton at Lower Church, 30, 31, 33, 35, 37, 40.
Turner, Deverex, 494.
Turner, Dorothy, 494, 540.
Turner, Elizabeth, 239, 243°, 244, 247, 412; daughter of Caleb, 604;
sale concerning land belonging to, 36; doorsteps for, 61; enclosed with fence, 41; horse blocks for, 61; iron work for, 30; lost to St. Peter's after division of parish, xx; new building erected, xix, 15, 17, 24, 30; order to repair, 14, 56, 61, 65; order to repair, rescinded, xix; services to be held at, on alternate Sundays, 5, 9, 49; sexton at, 3, 7, 17, 30, 33, 35, 40, 43, 46, 50, 54, 60, 65, 71, 78, 84, 92; special services held for inhabitants remote from, 79; trees removed from yard, 41; vestry held at, 11, 14, 16, 23, 34, 49, 50, 56, 57, 58, 59, 62, 64, 71; yard cleaned, 31, 41, 43, 46, 50, 54.

Upper Church of Blisland Parish, 683, 686, 688; inscriptions on tombstones in yard of, 669, 683, 684.

Upper mill, 81.

Upshur (Upshear), ———, 165.

Upshur (Upshere), Elizabeth, 400.

Upshur (Upsheer, Upshere), John, 94, 113, 119, 400.

Upshur (Upshiere), John, jr., 446.

Upshur (Uppshere), Sarah, 40.

Upshur (Upshere), Tryphena, 400.

Uskett, John, 400.

Uskett, Sara, 400.

Usory. See Userry.

Userry, Elizabeth, 400.

Ussey (Usory), John, 400, 445, 554.

Userry, Mary, 400.

Vaiden, Agness, 495.

Vaiden, Elizabeth, 446, 605; wife of Isaac, 455, 494, 519, 522, 606; wife of John, 605, 606; wife of Robert, 495.

Vaiden, Henry, 606, 654.

Vaiden, Isaac, 455, 494, 519, 522, 605, 606; freeholder, 654; son of Isaac, 455, 494; son of William, 549.

Vaiden, Jacob, 530, 534, 539, 544, 553, 654.

Vaiden, Jeremiah, 606, 654.

Vaiden, John, 321, 529, 529 (note), 605, 606; son of Robert, 494.

Vaiden, Joseph, 606, 654.

Vaiden, Judith, 606.

Vaiden, Juls., 654.

Vaiden, Mary, daughter of Isaac, 522; daughter of William, 495, 605.

Vaiden, Micajah, 606.

Vaiden, Nancy, 606.

Vaiden, Rebecca, 543.

Vaiden, Robert, 205, 494, 495, 543.

Vaiden, Susanna, 605; daughter of Isaac, 519; daughter of John, 606; wife of William, 495, 524, 549.

Vaiden, W., 650, 651.

Vaiden, William, 494, 495, 513, 524, 529, 529 (note), 549, 553, 605; processoner, 308, 324.

Vaiden, William, jr., 605.

Valentine, Ann, 605.

Valentine, Calvin Bragg, vii.

Valentine, Edward, 605.

Valentine, Mrs. Granville Gray, vii.

Valentine, Zachariah, 605.

Vannerson, Jemima, 606.

Vannerson, Rebecca, 606.
Vannerson, Thomas, 606.
Vaughan, Anne, 607.
Vaughan, Edmund, 607.
Vaughan, Elizabeth, 335, 519, 541, 553; daughter of William, 606; wife of Henry, 607; wife of William, 495, 532, 545, 554, 605, 606, 607.
Vaughan, Elizabeth Rebecca, 607.
Vaughan, Frances, 400.
Vaughan, Frances Ann, 532.
Vaughan (Voughon), Hannah, 494.
Vaughan, Henry, 414, 607, 654.
Vaughan (Vaughon), James, 486 (note), 494.
Vaughan, John, 400, 417, 446; processer, 20.
Vaughan (Vaughon), Joseph, 486 (note), 607.
Vaughan, Katee Rabley, 547.
Vaughan, Lewis, 605.
Vaughan (Vaughon), Mary, 411, 414, 605.
Vaughan, Matthew, 554.
Vaughan (Vaughon), Nancy, 606, 607.
Vaughan, Polly, 607.
Vaughan (Vaughon), Sarah, 605, 606; daughter of Henry, 607; daughter of Timothy, 532, 606; daughter of William, 400; wife of Timothy, 532, 547, 606.
Vaughan, Stannop, 607.
Vaughan, Timothy, 528, 532, 547, 606, 654.
Vaughan, Vincent, 75, 85, 94, 106, 694.
Vaughan. See Vaughan.
Veere, Anna, 494.
Veere, Daniel, 225, 494, 694.
Veere, Mary, 494.
Velvet, communion table cloth of green, 223.
Venable, Abraham, 400, 445; processer, 21.
Venable, Isaac, 445.
Venable, Sara, 445.
Vendue office, 668.
Venus, a Negro, 351, 461, 480, 517, 532, 533.
Vestries, to report on glebe lands and great Bibles, 104.
Vestry, agreement with contractor to erect glebe house, 129, 130, 139, 153, 154, 160; agreement with minister, 8, 27, 53, 125; attorney-general's opinion concerning induction laid before, 102, 104; church doors closed against, 126; clerk of, 1, 4, 5, 6, 8, 10-20, 22, 23, 25, 27, 29-35, 39, 40, 42, 45, 47-50, 53-55, 57-65, 67, 68, 71, 73-78, 81, 82, 84, 87, 90, 92, 96-100, 103-105, 108, 110, 113, 116, 121, 125-132, 134, 136, 139-142, 144, 148-150, 152, 157, 162, 164, 167, 169, 173, 176, 178, 179, 181, 184, 189, 191, 193, 195, 197, 200, 202, 203, 204, 206, 208, 210, 211, 213, 214, 218, 220, 221, 223, 226, 227, 230-232, 234, 237, 239, 240-243, 249, 250, 251, 254, 255,
INDEX

257-259, 262, 263, 266, 267, 270, 271, 274, 278, 280, 284, 288, 291, 294, 298, 302, 305, 308, 310, 313, 314, 316-318, 320, 323, 325, 327-329, 331, 334, 336, 337, 339, 502, 505, 506, 640, 643, 644, 646, 647; contractors and materials for new church, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 80, 88, 89, 90, 92; court to levy tobacco if vestry fails to do so, 102; defer laying levy for the purpose of building of a church, 71; gift to minister, 273; held at Brick Church, 91, 92; held at glebe house, 131, 158; held at house of Gideon Macon, 54, 59; held at house of Hen. Wyatt, 83; held at house of James Moss, 25, 39, 40, 42, 43, 45, 68, 75, 87, 90; held at house of John Lewis, 74; held at house of John Lyddall, 35, 73; held at house of John Park, 77, 84; held at house of Joseph Foster, 81; held at house of Nicho. Merriweather, 76; held at house of Wm. Basset, 53; held at Lower Church, 47, 48, 67; held at St. Peter's Parish Church, 4, 15, 128, 131; held at schoolhouse, 129, 134, 136; held at Upper Church, 11, 14, 16, 23, 49, 50, 56, 57, 58, 59, 62, 64, 71; list of clerks of, 691; members fined for not attending meetings, 13, 16, 18; membership of, increased, xviii; notice concerning processioning, 117, 188; old one dissolved and new one elected, 628; opposed to induction, 104; order of 1, 253; orders of, not registered, 64; orders of, registered, 66; petition complaining of illegal and oppressive proceedings of, 638; petitioned concerning misbehavior at church during divine service, 45; proceedings of, annulled, 25; report on parish levy, donations, legacies, etc., 88; report, on tithables, parish boundary, glebe lands, etc., 69, 70; requires minister to renounce induction, 48; sends thanks to president of Council, 28; to be elected by freeholders and housekeepers, 628, 629; to divide parishes into precincts, 19, 38; to purchase sufficient land to make glebe legal, 279.

Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, xiv, xxi, 697 (note), 698 (note).

The Vestry Book of Blissland (Blissland) Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, vi, xvi (note), xviii (note), xxii (note), xxiii, xxiv, 669, 673, 674, 681, 682, 698 (note), 699 (note), 700 (note).

The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1663-1767, xxii (note), 697 (note).

The Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester County, Virginia, 1677-1793, xxii (note).

Vestry books, attorney-general's opinion to be recorded in, 102.

Vestry room, benches for, 340; erected, xix (note), 253, 261, 262, 265; table for, 340; vestry

Vestryman, appointed, refuses to take oath, 6; appointee fined for refusing to serve, 32.


Via (Viah), Amer (Amar), 400, 445.

Via, Judeth, 400.

Via, Margaret, 400.

Via, Mary, 400.

Via (Viah), Nohome, 445.

Viah. See Via.

Vices, clergy foremost in all manner of, 633.

Vincent, John, 281.

Violet, a Negro, 607.

Virginia, xiii, 96, 104, 619, 621; Colonial Dames of America in the State of, v, vi, vii; colonial history of, vii; current money of, 661; Diocese of, 684; Division of purchase and printing, xcv; Established Church in Colonial, v; Historiographer of the Diocese of, xcv, 684; interracial relations in, xv; laws of, 100, 236; list of parishes, tithables, ministers, ecclesiastical officers, etc., in, 623; middle-class life in, 658; missionary in, 630, 631; Protestant Episcopal Church in, xiii; Protestant Episcopal Theological Seminary in, xiii; tidewater section of, xvii, 696.

Virginia clergy, birthplace of one of the best-known of the, 658.

Virginia Gazette, advertisements published in, 328.

Virginia Land Office, Patent Book, no. 8, 669.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, v. 1, 671, 697 (note).

Voice, minister's, not satisfactory, 182.
Vote, "no vote sold to W. Vaiden," 651.
Voughon. See Vaughan.
Virginia State Library, v, vi, 698 (note); Archives, division of, xiii, xxvi; Board of, v, vii; librarian of, vii, xxv; manuscript records of St. Peter's Parish in, xiii.

W[ ], George, 410.
W[ ], Jane, 410.
Wadde. See Waddy.
Waddell, ———, 645.
Waddell, Agnes, 405.
Waddell (Waddel), Charles, 405, 406, 448; son of Charles, 406.
Waddell (Waddel), Charles, sr., 448.
Waddell, Frances, daughter of John, 404.
Waddell, Jacob, son of William, 512.
Waddell, John, 404; processioneer, 20; son of John, 404.
Waddell, John, jr., 73, 404, 405.
Waddell, Judith, 448.
Waddell, Mary, wife of John, 404; wife of John, jr., 404.
Waddell, Prigin, 406.
Waddell, Richard, 498.
Waddell, Sarah, daughter of Charles, 405; wife of William, 512.
Waddell, Thomas, 405.
Waddell, William, 404, 406, 512. See also Waddill.
Waddey. See Waddy.

Waddie. See Waddy.
Waddill (Waddil), 137, 150, 163, 169, 170, 407, 408, 410, 447, 496, 607, 609, 610, 611; freeholder, 654; son of James, 496; son of Joseph, 538.
Waddill, Dennis, 499.
Waddill (Waddil), Edwin, 610; freeholder, 654; vestryman, 644, 645, 647, 648.
Waddill, Elizabeth, 416; daughter of Charles, 407; daughter of John, 518; daughter of William, 407, 497; wife of Edwin, 610.
Waddill, Frances, daughter of Charles, 408; daughter of William, 407.
Waddill, George, 296, 321, 325, 525, 541, 555, 608, 609; processioneer, 307, 324; son of George, 555; son of James, 407, 610.
Waddill (Waddil), Hannah, 190, 497, 498, 537; daughter of William, 407; wife of John, 608.
Waddill, Jacob, 252, 255, 506, 537; son of George, 609; son of William, 408.
Waddill (Waddil), James, 408, 448, 496, 610; son of George, 541; son of John, 408, 448.
Waddill, John, 326, 408, 409, 448, 497, 498, 499, 501, 518, 537, 608; freeholder, 654; processioneer, 307, 324; son of Charles, 496; son of James,
830  VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PETER'S PARISH

408, 448; son of John, 497; son of William, 407.
Waddill, John, jr., 111, 520, 551, 654.
Waddill, John, sr., 447.
Waddill, Joseph, 220, 497, 500, 532, 533, 538; son of Charles, 407.
Waddill, Judith, 279; wife of Joseph, 538; wife of Thomas, 609.
Waddill (Waddil), Martha, daughter of Charles, 607, 610; daughter of John, 537; daughter of William, 500.
Waddill (Waddil), Mary, daughter of John, 409, 501; wife of Charles, 607, 609, 610, 611; wife of James, 610; wife of John, 501, 518, 537.
Waddill (Waddil), Noel, 279, 311, 335, 608; processioner, 324; son of George, 608; son of William, 408, 501.
Waddill, Pridgin, 204.
Waddill, Rebecca, 448.
Waddill, Sarah, daughter of William, 496; wife of William, 500, 549.
Waddill, Shadrach, 549.
Waddill (Waddil), Susanna, 448; daughter of Charles, 408; daughter of Edwin, 610; wife of George, 525, 541, 555, 608, 609.
Waddill (Waddil), Thomas, 326, 609, 654.
Waddill, Turner, 609.
Waddill, William, 152, 157, 168, 169, 407a, 408a, 447a, 448, 496, 500a, 523, 549, 694; accounts of, 132, 137, 143, 151, 152, 164, 165, 185a, 190, 204, 214, 224; assignee, 137; churchwarden, 135, 136a, 138, 139-146, 178, 179a, 182, 183a, 187a, 188; death of, mentioned, 261; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; to supervise work on glebe house, 130; tobacco viewer, 193, 196, 203, 213, 216; vestryman, 99, 100, 102, 103, 108-113, 115-118, 121a, 122a, 124-131, 134-136, 145a, 146, 148, 149a, 152a, 153a, 155a, 157, 158a, 161a, 162a, 164, 166a, 167a, 169a, 170, 173a, 175, 176a, 189a, 192, 193, 197a, 199a, 201, 202a, 204, 206a, 208a, 210-219, 221-224, 230, 231-234, 237, 239-242, 245a-247, 250a, 251, 254a, 257.
Waddill (Waddil), William, jr., 180, 181, 185, 409, 496, 497, 498, 501.
Waddill, William, sr., 180.
Waddill, William Booth, 537.
Waddill, William Dennis, 611.
See also Waddell.
Waddy (Waddey), Anthony, 157, 408, 409a, 448a, 498a, 499, 500, 575, 611.
Waddy, Elizabeth, 403.
Waddy, Frances, 500.
Waddy, Jane, 446.
Waddy (Waddey), John, 498, 575, 611.
Waddy (Waddey), Judeth, 405.
Waddy (Waddey), Mary, daughter of Anthony, 408, 409, 575; daughter of Samuel, 403; wife of Anthony, 611.
Waddy (Waddey), Milly (Miley), 575, 611.

Waddy (Wadde, Waddey, Waddie, Wady), Samuel, 9, 11, 23, 42, 87, 93, 103, 403, 405, 446; processioneer, 21.

Waddy, Sarah, 409, 448.

Wade, Henry, 403.

Wade, James, 403, 404, 405.

Wade, Mary, 404, 610.

Wade, Sarah, daughter of James, 405; wife of William, 608, 609, 610.

Wade, Walter, 608.

Wade, William, 608, 609, 610.

Wadlow, Thomas, 403.

Wady. See Waddy.

Wainscotted, glebe house, 130; part of church to be, 233.

Waistcoat, 238.

Wakefield, John, 21.

Wakeelin, Ann (Anne), 524, 541.

Wakeelin, Mary, 524.

Wakeelin, Rebecca, 541.

Wakeelin, William, 524, 541.

Walker. See Walke.

Walker, Agnes, 609, 610.


Walker, Anne, daughter of David, 408; daughter of William, 409, 447.

Walker, David, 404, 408.

Walker, Elizabeth, daughter of John, 610; daughter of William, 410; wife of William, 409.

Walker, John, 609, 610.

Walker, Mary, 413, 609.

Walker, Rebecca, 404.

Walker, Robert, 54, 404.

Walker, Selvanus (Sell), 156, 157, 159, 161, 162, 409, 495, 496.

Walker, Tabitha, 413.

Walker, Tandy, 409.

Walker, William, 46, 57, 143, 146, 409, 410, 419, 447, 495; contractor, 262, 263, 266, 339, 694; son of John, 699; son of William, 495.

Walker, William, jr., 447.

Waller, Benjamin, lists of tithables furnished by, 264, 265, 272, 276, 281, 286, 289, 292, 296, 299, 303, 310, 314, 318, 321, 326, 329, 332, 337.

Wallingford Parish, 698, 698 (note).

Wall, a Negro, 588.

Walters, John, 409.

Walters, Susanna, 409.

Walton, Alice, 497.

Walton, Anne, 409.

Walton, Edward, 20, 403, 405, 406, 447.

Walton, Edward, jr., 408.

Walton, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, 408; wife of Edward, 447, 607, 609.

Walton, Frances, 448, 534; daughter of Joseph, 609; daughter of Robert, 498; wife of Robert, 497, 498.

Walton, George, 279, 302, 335, 408, 409, 418, 495, 497, 498, 607, 609; son of George, 498, 609.

Walton, Jacob, 497.

Walton, Jesse, 609.

Walton, John, 408, 448, 497.

Walton, John Burnett, 607, 609.
Walton, Joseph, 608, 609.
Walton, Mary, 448; daughter of Edward, 403; daughter of George, 408; wife of Joseph, 608, 609.
Walton, Rebecca, 497.
Walton, Sarah, 496, 497.
Walton, Thomas, 406.
Walton, William, 405, 608.
Ward, Mary, 404.
Ward, Thomas, 404.
Warden, Robert Clemons, 608.
Wardlow. See Wadlow.
Ware, Anne, 404.
Ware, Francis, 404.
Ware, Jacob, 418.
Ware, Rev. Jacob, 27, 28, 30, 32-35, 39, 40, 42-47, 404, 690; declares intention of leaving the parish, 48; expenses of churchwardens incurred in presenting, 41; petitions of St. John's and St. Peter's parishes concerning, 619; required to renounce induction, 48.
Ware, Judith, 500.
Ware, Peter, 500.
Ware Creek, xxiii.
Warehouses, notes of certain, shall pass in payment of public dues, 636.
Warkman, ——, 3.
Watkins, Lewis, 409, 410, 418, 448, 495, 497, 501.
Watkins, Margeret, 150.
Watkins, Margery, 413.
Watkins, Mary, 495.
Watkins, Sarah, 501.
Watlington, a Negro, 539.
Watson, Alexander, 498, 499, 501, 518, 541.
Watson, Edward, 448.
Watson, Elizabeth, 541.
Watson, Esther, 518, 541.
Watson, Frances, 499.
Watson, Hester, 499, 501.
Watson, John, 406.
Watson, Mary, 404, 498.
Watson, Rachel, 448, 518.
Watson (Wattson), Richard, 403.
Watson, Robert, 499.
Watson, Sherwood, 499.
Watson (Wattson), Theophelus (Theophilus), 22, 403, 404, 406.
Watson, Thomas, 404.
Watson, William, 501.
Watt, a Negro, 368, 529.
Watteredge, Mary, 33.
Watters. See Waters.
Watts, a Negro, 472.
Wattson. See Watson.
Weatherboarded, glebe house to be, with featheredge plank, 130.
Weatherford. See Wetherford.
Weathers, Mary Ann, 93.
Weaver, Ann, 496.
Weaver (Wever), Elizabeth, 177, 449; daughter of Samuel, 403, 404; daughter of Thomas, 498.
Weaver, James, 546.
Weaver, Jane, 500; daughter of John, 531; wife of John, 531, 549.
Weaver (Wever), John, 264, 265, 267, 268, 272, 273, 275, 404, 498, 500, 531, 546, 549.
Weaver, Joseph, 308, 324, 496, 610.
Weaver, Judith, 228, 229, 232, 233, 234, 236, 238, 499.
Weaver, Martha, 403.
Weaver, Mary, 449.
Weaver, Rachel, 610.
Weaver, Robert, 441.
Weaver (Wever), Samuell, 403, 404, 447, 496; son of John, 500; son of Joseph, 610; procession-er, 20.
Weaver, Susanna, 549.
Weaver, Thomas, 170, 177, 185, 419, 448, 495, 496, 498, 499.
Weaver, William, 495.
Webb, ——, 298, 299.
Webb, Ann, 556.
Webb, Bernard, 556.
Webb, Elizabeth, 403.
Webb, Foster, 654.
Webb, George, 303, 499, 500, 501, 511, 556, 607; churchwarden, 298, 299, 301, 302; 305; death of, mentioned, 336; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 654; oath of conformity signed by, 503; tobacco collector, 640, 643; vestryman, 293, 296, 306, 308, 309, 313, 320, 323, 325, 334, 643.
Webb, James, 403.
Webb, Jane, daughter of John, 404, 446; wife of William, 527, 552.
Webb, John, 41, 66, 72, 78, 92, 105, 403⁰, 404⁰, 405, 406, 419, 446; processioner, 21; sexton, 43, 46⁰, 50⁰, 54, 60, 65, 71, 78, 84⁰.

Webb, Lewis, 338, 501; churchwarden, 338, 339; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 654; oath of conformity signed by, 503; processioning orders registered by, 311; vestryman, 333, 334, 335, 336⁰, 337, 640, 641, 643⁰.

Webb, Lucy, 500, 501.

Webb, Martin, 552.

Webb, Mary, 406, 556.

Webb, Samuel, 527.

Webb, Sarah, 556.

Webb, Wentworth, 405.

Webb, William, 404, 527, 552, 654.

Webber, Anne, 496.

Webber, Annis, 408.

Webber, Augustin, 409.

Webber, Mary, 408, 447.

Webber, Philip, 408⁰, 409, 447, 496.

Webster, Edward, 419.

Webster, Ellener, 403.

Webster, Jesse, 403.

Webster, Joseph, 405⁰, 418.

Webster, Rebecca, 403, 449.

Well, on glebe land, 135, 137, 209, 214, 217, 218, 220.

Wells, Deliliah, 447.

Wench, 497.

Weny, a Negro, 383.

West, ———, 673.

West, Gilles, processioner, 21.

West, Nathaniel, 91, 124.

Westover Parish, 698, 700.

West Point, Va., xxv, 669, 683.

West Tanfield in Yorkshire, 630.

Wetherford, John, 404.

Wetherford, Susannah, 404.

Wetherford, William, 404, 406⁰.

Weyer. See Weaver.

Weyanoke (Waynoak) Parish, 418, 700.

Whaley, James, 500⁰.

Wharton. See Whorton.

Whicker. See Wicker.

Whitchurch, Elizabeth, 499.

Whitchurch, Mary, 500.

Whitchurch, Robert, 499, 500.

Whitchurch, Sarah, 500.

White, ———, 639.

White, Jeremiah (Jeremy, Jery), 164⁰, 166, 168.

White, John, 105, 404⁰.

See also Wite.

White oak plank, 225, 244.

White oak sleepers, 224.

White oak tree, 29.

Whitewing, Henry, member of Council, 618, 619.

Whitewashing, 266, 339.

Whitlock, Alice, 447, 541.

Whitlock, Dorothy, 417.

Whitlock, Ellener, 403.

Whitlock, Fanny, 531, 609.

Whitlock, Frances, 609.

Whitlock, James, 447.

Whitlock, John, 409⁰, 410, 447, 499, 501, 529, 531, 539, 542, 548, 552.

Whitlock, Matthew, 609.

Whitlock, Reuben, 609.

Whitlock, Richard, 519, 529, 529 (note), 530, 541, 548⁰, 609.

Whitlock, Susanna, 609.
INDEX

Whitson Week, 153.
Whitsunday, 441.
Whorton, Mary, 410.
Whorton (Wharton), Thomas, 57.
Whorton, Thomas, jr., 418.
Wiat. See Wyatt.
Wichery, John, 642.
Wicker (Whicker), Benjamin, 177, 180, 448, 496, 497; son of Benjamin, 448, 496.
Wicker, Elizabeth, 167, 169, 170, 173, 448.
Wicker (Whicker), James, 497.
Wicker, Thomas, 496.
Widing, Richard, 670.
Wig, 660, 667.
Wild (Wilds), Mary, 146, 150, 151, 159, 447; wife of Robert, 404.
Wild, Robert, 404.
Wilds. See Wild.
Wilferd (Willferd), Charles, 403, 418.
Wilferd, Frances, 403.
See also Willsford.
Wilkins, Ann, daughter of Robert, 610; wife of Robert, 609, 610, 611.
Wilkins, Elizabeth, 609.
Wilkins, James, 611.
Wilkins, Jeremiah, 609.
Wilkins, Joanna, 609.
Wilkins, John, 611.
Wilkins, Robert, 609, 610, 611.
Wilkins (Willkins), Thomas, 31, 67, 72, 85, 94; petitioner, 63; processioner, 20.
Wilkinson, Ann (Anne), daughter of David, 497; daughter of George, 497, 516; wife of Thomas, 407.
Wilkinson, Dan, 406.
Wilkinson, David, 497, 500, 544, 608, 609, 610.
Wilkinson, Elizabeth, daughter of David, 500; wife of David, 500, 544; wife of Thomas, 446.
Wilkinson, Frances, 608, 609.
Wilkinson, Frances Izard, 608.
Wilkinson, Francis, 499, 501, 520, 537; son of Dan, 406.
Wilkinson, George, 192, 289, 448, 449, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 512, 515, 516, 536, 556, 607, 608, 609, 610, 654; processioner, 308, 324; son of George, 496, 609; son of Thomas, 407.
Wilkinson, George, jr., 654.
Wilkinson, George Wm., 498.
Wilkinson, Harwood, 608.
Wilkinson, Izard (Izzard), 496, 608, 609, 642; churchwarden, 640, 641; declaration concerning transubstantiation signed by, 502; freeholder, 654; oath of conformity signed by, 503; vestryman, 333, 334, 335, 336, 643.
Wilkinson, John, 607, 608; freeholder, 654; processioner, 324; son of Francis, 501; son of
| Wilkinson, Joyce, 411. |
| Wilkinson, Judith, daughter of David, 608; wife of John, 607. |
| Wilkinson, Lyddal, 609, 648. |
| Wilkinson, Margaret, 499, 501, 515. |
| Wilkinson (Willkinson), Mary, 7, 11, 118; daughter of Francis, 537; daughter of George, 501; daughter of Izard, 608; wife of Francis, 499, 501, 520, 537; wife of Izard, 609. |
| Wilkinson, Matt., 654. |
| Wilkinson, Parkes, 610. |
| Wilkinson, Rebecca, 421; daughter of David, 544; daughter of Francis, 499. |
| Wilkinson, Sarah, 412; daughter of George, 512; wife of William, 610. |
| Wilkinson, Susanna, daughter of George, 515; wife of George, 609, 610. |
| Wilkinson, Tabitha, 608, 609, 610. |
| Wilkinson (Willkinson), Thomas, 31, 57, 66, 78, 407, 446; processioner, 21; son of Francis, 520; son of George, 499. |
| Wilkinson, William, 337, 610; freeholder, 654; son of David, 610; son of George, 498 (note); son of William, 610. |
| Will, part of John Bruster's of interest to parish, 43, 45, 59. |
| William, a mulatto, 519. |
| William, a Negro, 434, 454, 467, 472, 474, 494, 528, 534, 553. |
| William and Mary College, 636; Blair, a Scotchman, president of, 621; General Assembly held at, 627. |
| Williams, Mrs. , 20. |
| Williams, Anness, 498. |
| Williams, Brazuse (?), 650, 654. |
| Williams, Francis, 499, 499 (note). |
| Williams, Francis, 249, 499, 501, 553. |
| Williams, James, 535. |
| Williams, Jane, 403. |
| Williams, John, 497, 498, 642; son of Francis, 553; son of William, 496. |
| Williams (Williams), Josias, 403. |
| Williams, Lucy Gregory, 535. |
| Williams, Maria Ann, 535. |
| Williams, Marston, 654. |
| Williams, Martha, 326, 329, 332, 337; daughter of Francis, 499; wife of Francis, 501, 553. |
| Williams, Mildred D., 535. |
| Williams, Sarah, 497. |
| Williams, Ursula, 501. |
| Williams (Williams), William, 403, 496. |
Williams, Rev. William, 19, 23, 25, 30, 92, 690.
Williamsburg, 102, 150, 151, 174, 199, 381, 414, 623, 627, 634.
Williamson, Anne, 498.
Williamson, Elizabeth, 447, 498; daughter of John, 406, 409.
Williamson, John, 406, 409.
Williamson, Mary, 414.
Willis, ———, 639.
Willis, Anne, 406.
Willis, Bowler, 449, 499.
Willis, Dinah, 406.
Willis, Elizabeth, daughter of Francis, 404; wife of Robert, 499.
Willis, Francis, 404, 405, 406.
Willis, Joel, 682.
Willis, Judeth, 404.
Willis, Julius, 498.
Willis, Major, 449.
Willis, Mary, 405.
Willis, Nathaniel, 404.
Willis, Rebecca, 500.
Willis, Robert, 498, 499.
Willis, Stephen, 500.
Willis, Susannah, 500.
Willkins. See Wilkins.
Willkinson. See Wilkins.
Willmore. See Wilkinson.
Wills Quarter, 160.
Willsford, Charles, 405.
Willsford, Frances, 405.
Willsford (Wilsford), James, 654.
Willsford, Robert, 405.
Willsford, Sarah, 405.
See also Wilferd.
Wilson. See Willson.
Wilmington Parish, 362, 635; clerk of, 629, 630; dissolved, xx, xxii, xxii (note), 700; establishment of, 699; part of, added to St. Peter's Parish, xvii; three members of vestry added to St. Peter's vestry, xviii.
Wilmore, Daniel, 193.
Wilmore (Willmore), John, 447.
Wilsford. See Willsford.
Wilson, James, 610; son of William, 408, 446.
Wilson (Willson), John, 82, 406, 408, 446.
Wilson, Sarah, 610.
Wilson, Thomas, 610.
Wilson, William, 408, 446.
Wimpy, John, 406.
Wimpy, Mary, 406.
Wimsheft, Elizabeth, 54.
Winch, William, 553.
Winchester, Arthur, 418.
Windless, for well, 135.
Window frames, for Lower Church, 36; primed with linseed oil and Spanish brown, 154.
Windows, dormer, 130, 270; transept, 130.
Winfree. See Winfree.
Winfield, Ruth, 403.
Winfield, Thomas, 403.
Winfree, Anne, 498.
Winfree, Augustine, 607.
Winfree, Austin, 609, 611.
Winfree, Charles (Chares), 198, 230, 448, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 534, 535, 545, 551.
Winfree, Elinor, 407.
Winfree, Elizabeth, 497, 608.
Winfree, Frances, 500, 542.
Winfree, Jacob, 407.
Winfree, James Wilson, 611.
Winfree (Winfree), Jane, 446; wife of Austin, 611; wife of Charles, 498, 501, 534, 545.
Winfree, John, 498, 500, 542; son of John, 500; son of Peter, 608.
Winfree, Mary, daughter of Charles, 501; daughter of John, 542; wife of Richard, 607, 609.
Winfree, Peter, 608; son of John, 498.
Winfree, Richard, 607, 609; son of Charles, 501.
Winfree, Richard Henry, 611.
Winfree, Susannah, 497, 534.
Winfree, William, 545.
See also Winfrey.
Winfrey (Winfry), C, 406.
Winfrey (Winfry), Charles, 145, 406, 409, 410, 447, 495, 496, 497.
Winfrey (Winfry), Elizabeth, 408, 446, 447.
Winfrey (Winfry), Henry, 408.
Winfrey (Winfry, Winifrey), Jacob, 404, 405, 406, 408, 418, 446.
Winfrey, Jane, 405.
Winfrey (Winfry), Mary, 447.
Winfrey (Winfry), Susanne, 406.
See also Winfree.
Winfrey. See Winfree; Winfrey.
Winkfield, Mary, 496; daughter of Thomas, 404; wife of Thomas, 447.
Winkfield, Owin, 496.
Winkfield, Thomas, 163, 164, 404, 447.
See also Wingfield.
Winston, Anthony, 448.
Winston, Isaac, 405.
Winston, William (Will), 9, 405; processer, 21.
Wirt, ———, 688.
Wite (?), James, 402.
Wite (?), Will, 402.
See also White.
With (?), James, 402.
With (?), Will, 402.
Witnesses, expenses of, paid, 23, 24.
Witt, a Negro, 400.
Wittin, William, 44.
Woard. See Word.
Woman, prosecuted for giving birth to bastard, 13.
Woman servant, 45, 52, 55.
Wood, 90; new church constructed of, xix, xx.
Wood, Mrs. ———, 11.
Wood, Abel (Able), 409, 496.
Wood (Woode), Elisheba, 404.
Wood (Woode), James, 404.
Wood, Margaret, 448.
Wood (Woode), Mary, 415.
Wood, Mathias, 5, 9, 10, 446.
Wood, Mahel, widow, 9, 37, 38, 41, 44, 46, 50, 55, 60, 65, 72, 78.
Wood (Woode), Rebecca, 406.
Wood, Robert, 151, 159, 409, 418.
Wood (Woode), Simon, 406.
Woode. See Wood.
Woodrowe, Catheraine, 446.
Woodward, George, 610.
Woodward, Harry Duke, 609.
Woodward, Mary, 609.
Woodward, Philemon, 610.
Woodward, Samuel, 609.
Woodward, Susanna, 610.
Woody, James, processioner, 21.
Woollams, John, 419.
Word (Woard), Charles, 408, 548, 654.
Word, Elizabeth, 501.
Word, Jeremiah, 501.
Word (Woard), John, 408, 548.
Word (Woard), Sarah, 548.
Workman. See Workman.
Wormely, Christopher, member of Council, 618, 619.
Wormely, Ralph, secretary of Council, 618, 619.
Worronigh Church. See Warrnigh Church.
Wren. See Renn.
Wright, ——, 3.
Wright, Diom., clerk of vestry, 1, 3, 4, 7, 691.
Wright, John, 610.
Wright, John Stanup, 610.
Wright, Mary, 610.
Write, children taught to, 660.
Wyatt, Capt. ——, 121.
Wyatt, Mrs. ——, 406.
Wyatt (Wyat), Mrs. Alice, 106.
Wyatt, Dorothy, 610.
Wyatt (Wyat), Henry, 53, 57, 405, 406, 448, 498; accounts of, 31, 36, 44, 85; bequest to parish, 107; contractor, 80, 84, 694; churchwarden, 29-31, 33, 34, 37, 68, 69, 71-74, 77, 78, 81, 83; fined for absence from vestry meeting, 16; processioner, 21; 82; to remark boundary line between Blisland and St. Peter's parishes, 62; vestry held at home of, 83; vestryman, 2, 6, 10, 11, 13, 15, 16, 19, 20, 23, 26, 27, 35, 39, 40, 42, 43, 45, 47-50, 53, 55-59, 62, 64, 67, 84, 89-91.
Wyatt, Joseph, 610, 611; son of Joseph, 610.
Wyatt, Mary, 498.
Wyatt, Peyton, 610.
Wytie. See With.
Yarborough, John, 499.
Yarborough (Yarborough), Thomas, 499.
Yarborough. See Yarborough.
Yates (Yeates), John, 449, 682.
Yates, Mary, 611.
Yates, Richard, 611.
Yates, Sarah, 611.
Yeates. See Yates.
Yeoell. See Youell.
Yeoell, John, 57.
Yeomas, Anne, 407.
Yeomas, John, 407.
Yorke, Elizabeth, 429.
Yorke (York), George, 81, 429.
Yorkshire, 630.
Yorke, Elizebeth, 429.
York County, 51, 414, 562, 563, 680, 696.
York River, xxiii, 685, 687, 697, 699; dividing line between New Kent and King and Queen counties, 617; naval officer in, 634; York County originally included territories on both sides of, 696.
York, a Negro, 529, 529 (note).
York County, 51, 414, 562, 563, 680, 696.
Youell (Yeoell), Elizabeth, 407.  
Youell (Yoell), Sarah (Sara), 407.  
Youell (Yoell), Judith, 407.  
Youell (Yoell), Ruth, 407.  
Youell (Yoell, Yoell), Samuel, 407.  
Young, John, 407.  
Young, Mary, 407.